Radiative forcing of climate: the historical evolution of the radiative forcing concept, the forcing agents and their quantification, and applications

Article

Accepted Version

Radiative Forcing of Climate: The Historical Evolution of the Radiative Forcing Concept, the Forcing Agents and their Quantification, and Applications

V. Ramaswamy[1,c], W. Collins[2], J. Haywood[3], J. Lean[4], N. Mahowald[5], G. Myhre[6], V. Naik[1], K.P. Shine[7], B. Soden[8], G. Stenchikov[9], and T. Storelvmo[10]

Submitted for publication to the

American Meteorological Society Centenary Monograph

Revised, September 21, 2019

Early Online Release: This preliminary version has been accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs,* may be fully cited, and has been assigned DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1. The final typeset copyedited article will replace the EOR at the above DOI when it is published.

1. NOAA/ Geophysical Fluid Dynamics Laboratory, Princeton University, Princeton, NJ 08540.

2. Lawrence Berkeley National Laboratory and University of California, Berkeley, CA 94720.

3. University of Exeter, and United Kingdom Met Office, Exeter, EX4 4QF, UK.

4. U. S. Naval Research Laboratory, Washington, DC 20375 (Retired).

5. Department of Earth and Atmospheric Sciences, Cornell University, Ithaca, NY 14853.

6. CICERO, Pb. 1129 Blindern, 0318, Oslo, Norway.

7. Department of Meteorology, University of Reading, Reading RG6 6BB, UK.

8. Rosentiel School of Marine and Atmospheric Science, University of Miami, Miami, FL 33124.

9. King Abdulla University of Science and Technology, Thuwal, Jeddah 23955-6900, Saudi Arabia.

10. University of Oslo, Postboks 1022, Blindern 0315, Norway.

c – Corresponding Author

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

Abstract

We describe the historical evolution of the conceptualization, formulation, quantification, application and utilization of "radiative forcing (RF, see e.g., IPCC, 1990)" of Earth's climate.

Basic theories of shortwave and long wave radiation were developed through the 19th and 20th centuries, and established the analytical framework for defining and quantifying the perturbations to the Earth's radiative energy balance by natural and anthropogenic influences. The insight that the Earth's climate could be radiatively forced by changes in carbon dioxide, first introduced in the 19th century, gained empirical support with sustained observations of the atmospheric concentrations of the gas beginning in 1957. Advances in laboratory and field measurements, theory, instrumentation, computational technology, data and analysis of well-mixed greenhouse gases and the global climate system through the 20th Century enabled the development and formalism of RF; this allowed RF to be related to changes in global-mean surface temperature with the aid of increasingly sophisticated models. This in turn led to RF becoming firmly established as a principal concept in climate science by 1990.

The linkage with surface temperature has proven to be the most important application of the RF concept, enabling a simple metric to evaluate the relative climate impacts of different agents. The late 1970s and 1980s saw accelerated developments in quantification including the first assessment of the effect of the forcing due to doubling of carbon dioxide on climate (the "Charney" report, National Research Council, 1979). The concept was subsequently extended to a wide variety of agents beyond well-mixed greenhouse gases (WMGHGs: carbon dioxide,

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

methane, nitrous oxide, and halocarbons) to short-lived species such as ozone. The WMO (1986) and IPCC (1990) international assessments began the important sequence of periodic evaluations and quantifications of the forcings by natural (solar irradiance changes and stratospheric aerosols resulting from volcanic eruptions) and a growing set of anthropogenic agents (WMGHGs, ozone, aerosols, land surface changes, contrails). From 1990s to the present, knowledge and scientific confidence in the radiative agents acting on the climate system has proliferated. The conceptual basis of RF has also evolved as both our understanding of the way radiative forcing drives climate change, and the diversity of the forcing mechanisms, have grown. This has led to the current situation where "Effective Radiative Forcing (ERF, e.g., IPCC, 2013)" is regarded as the preferred practical definition of radiative forcing in order to better capture the link between forcing and global-mean surface temperature change. The use of ERF, however, comes with its own attendant issues, including challenges in its diagnosis from climate models, its applications to small forcings, and blurring of the distinction between rapid climate adjustments (fast responses) and climate feedbacks; this will necessitate further elaboration of its utility in the future. Global climate model simulations of radiative perturbations by various agents have established how the forcings affect other climate variables besides temperature e.g., precipitation. The forcing-response linkage as simulated by models, including the diversity in the spatial distribution of forcings by the different agents, has provided a practical demonstration of the effectiveness of agents in perturbing the radiative energy balance and causing climate changes.

The significant advances over the past half-century have established, with very high confidence, that the global-mean ERF due to human activity since preindustrial times is positive (the 2013 IPCC assessment gives a best estimate of 2.3 W m^{-2}, with a range from 1.1

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

to 3.3 W m^{-2}; 90% confidence interval). Further, except in the immediate aftermath of climatically-significant volcanic eruptions, the net anthropogenic forcing dominates over natural radiative forcing mechanisms. Nevertheless, the substantial remaining uncertainty in the net anthropogenic ERF leads to large uncertainties in estimates of climate sensitivity from observations and in predicting future climate impacts. The uncertainty in the ERF arises principally from the incorporation of the rapid climate adjustments in the formulation, the well-recognized difficulties in characterizing the preindustrial state of the atmosphere, and the incomplete knowledge of the interactions of aerosols with clouds. This uncertainty impairs the quantitative evaluation of climate adaptation and mitigation pathways in the future. A grand challenge in Earth System science lies in continuing to sustain the relatively simple essence of the radiative forcing concept in a form similar to that originally devised, and at the same time improving the quantification of the forcing. This, in turn, demands an accurate, yet increasingly complex and comprehensive, accounting of the relevant processes in the climate system.

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

Section 1

Radiative influences driving climate change since preindustrial times: Segue to the RF Concept

1. Introduction

Interactions of the incoming solar radiation and outgoing longwave radiation with the Earth's surface and atmosphere affect the planetary heat balance and therefore impact the climate system. The growth in fundamental knowledge of physics and chemistry via observational and theoretical developments through the 18th, 19th and 20th centuries became the platform for describing the agents driving Earth's climate change since preindustrial times (1750) and the formulation of the "Radiative Forcing (RF)" (see Section 2) of climate change. The central purpose of this paper is to trace the progression in the RF concept leading to our current knowledge and estimates of the major agents known to perturb climate. Below, we give a perspective into the key milestones marking advances in the knowledge of RF. Subsequent sections of the paper focus on the evolution of: the concept including its formulation; the known major forcing agents; and various applications of the concept. We attempt to capture the historical evolution of the above foci through approximately the mid-2010. Of necessity, given the nature of the paper for the American Meteorological Society Centennial monograph volume and the vast domain of the topic, the principal aim of this manuscript is to describe the evolution as evidenced through the literature, particularly the major international assessment reports. We refer the reader to the richness of the references cited for the in-depth scientific details marking the steps over the past three centuries to the present state-of-the-art.

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

Section 1.1 Growth of atmospheric radiation transfer (pre-20th C to mid-20th C)

The basic concepts of planetary energy budget and the greenhouse effect were put forward in the early nineteenth century by Fourier (1824), although the term "greenhouse" was not mentioned. Fourier recognized that the atmosphere is opaque to "dark heat" (infrared radiation), but could not identify the factors. Laboratory experiments related to transmission of light by atmospheric gases at different wavelengths were the subject of atmospheric radiation inquiries as far back as the early 19th century. One of the very first laboratory measurements of infrared absorption was reported by Tyndall (1861). Based on a series of carefully designed laboratory experiments, Tyndall discovered that infrared absorption in the atmosphere is largely due to carbon dioxide and water vapour. Tyndall thought that variations in the atmospheric concentrations of CO_2 and water vapour account for "all the mutations of climate which the researches of geologists reveal" (see Anderson et al., 2016). Very soon after that came spectral measurements, prompted by both scientific curiosity and a quest to explain the then known variations in earth's climate.

Arrhenius (1896) made the quantitative connection to estimate the surface temperature increase due to increases in CO_2. He relied on surface radiometric observations (Langley, 1884), used or inferred a number of fundamental principles in shortwave and longwave radiation, pointed out the greenhouse effect of water vapor and CO_2, and made simple assumptions concerning exchange of heat between surface and atmosphere to deduce the temperature change (see Ramanathan and Vogelmann, 1997). In the same study, Arrhenius also discussed the solar absorption in the atmosphere. Arrhenius' systematic investigation and inferences have proven to be pivotal in shaping the modern-day thinking, and computational modeling of the climate effects due to CO_2 radiative forcing.

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

Advances in theoretical developments in classical and, later on, in quantum physics, through the 19th and early 20th centuries laid the groundwork concerning light (photon) absorption/emission processes and their linkage to the laws of thermodynamics. This led to the enunciation of basic concepts in the 19th century e.g., Kirchhoff's deductions concerning blackbody radiation, and the associated laws byPlanck, Wien, Rayleigh-Jeans, Stefan-Boltzmann. These laws, and the physics of thermal absorption and emission by gases and molecules, were applied to the context of the atmosphere, leading to the formalism of atmospheric longwave radiative transfer (see Chapter 2 in Goody and Yung, 1989).

Discovery and understanding of observed phenomena played a role throughout in the development of methodologies that were to become building blocks for the quantification of perturbations to the shortwave and longwave radiative fluxes. A combination of fundamental theoretical developments, observations, simple calculations, and arguments sowed the advances, for example, Lord Rayleigh's (Hon. J. W. Strutt) treatise on skylight and color (1871) and the electromagnetic scattering of light (1881). Another example isMie's theory of electromagnetic extinction (1908) which unified the laws of light reflection, refraction, and diffraction following Huygens, Fresnel, Snell, (see van de Hulst, 1957), and inferred the disposition of light at any wavelength when it interacts with homogeneous spherical particles. Advances in the knowledge of gaseous absorption and emission processes through laboratory-based quantification of absorption lines and band absorption by the important greenhouse gases marked the further growth of atmospheric longwave radiative transfer from the late 19th century into the mid-and-late 20th century (see Chapter 3 in Goody and Yung, 1989). Experimental developments, along with advances in conceptual thinking on the heat balance of the planet, began to provide the

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

platform for quantifying the radiation budget e.g., solar irradiance determination by Abbott and Fowle (1908), and an early estimate of the Earth's global-average energy budget by Dines (1917). Dines' effort was a remarkable intellectual attempt given there was very little then by way of observations of the individual components. Figure 1.1 provides a comparison of the values estimated by Dines (1917) compared to one modern analysis (L'Ecuyer et al. 2015). What we term as radiative forcing (RF) of climate change today can be regarded as a result of this early thinking about the surface-atmosphere heat balance.

Callendar's work in the 1930s-1950s built upon the earlier explorations of Arrhenius and Ekholm (1901) to relate global temperature to rising CO_2 concentrations. Callendar (1938) compiled measurements of temperatures from the 19th century onwards and correlated these with measurements of atmospheric CO_2 concentrations. He concluded that the global land temperatures had increased and proposed that this increase could be an effect of the increase in CO_2 (Fleming, 1998). Callendar's assessment of the climate sensitivity (defined as surface temperature change for a doubling of CO_2) was around 2 °C (Archer and Rahmstorf, 2010) which is nowadays regarded as being at the lower end of the modern-day computed values (e.g., IPCC, 2013). His papers in the 1940s and 1950s influenced the study of CO_2-atmosphere-surface interactions vigorously, both on the computational side which introduced simplified radiation expressions (e.g., Plass, 1956; Yamamoto and Sasamori, 1958) and in initiating the organization of research programs to measure CO_2 concentrations in the atmosphere. Plass recognized the importance of CO_2 as a greenhouse gas in 1953 and published a series of papers (e.g., Plass, 1956). He calculated that the 15-micron CO_2 absorption causes the temperature to increase by 3.6 C if the atmospheric CO_2 concentration is doubled and decreases by 3.8 C when it is halved. These early calculations helped guide future works. Modern monitoring of CO_2 concentrations

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

began with Keeling's pioneering measurements of atmospheric CO_2 concentrations, begun in connection with the International Geophysical Year in 1957 (e.g., Keeling, 1960). This soon spurred the modern computations of the effects due to human-influenced CO_2 increases, and initiated investigations into anthropogenic global warming. The historical developments above, plus many others, beginning principally as scientific curiosity questions concerning the Earth's climate, have formed the foundational basis for the contemporary concept of RF and the estimation of the anthropogenic effects on climate.

A major part of the work related to radiative drivers of climate change came initially on the longwave side, and more particularly with interest growing in the infrared absorption by CO_2 and H_2O. This came about through the works of many scientists (see references in Chapters 3 and 4, Goody and Yung, 1989). Research expansion comprising theoretical and laboratory measurements continued into the late 20th Century (see references in Chapter 5, Goody and Yung, 1989). Importantly, from the 1960s, existing knowledge of spectral properties of gaseous absorbers began to be catalogued on regularly updated databases, notably HITRAN (see references in Chapter 5, Goody and Yung, 1989).

On the shortwave measurements side, the Astrophysical Observatory of the Smithsonian Institution (APO) made measurements of the solar constant (now more correctly referred to as the "total solar irradiance" as it is established that this is not a constant) at many locations on the Earth's surface from 1902 to 1962 (Hoyt, 1979). While there were interpretations from these observations about change and variations in the Sun's brightness, the broad conclusion was that the data reflected a strong dependency on atmospheric parameters such as stratospheric aerosols from volcanic eruptions, as well as dust and water vapor. Research into shortwave and longwave

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

radiation transfer yielded increasingly accurate treatments of the interactions with atmospheric constituents (Chapters 4-8 in Goody and Yung, 1989; and Chapters 1-4 in Liou, 2002).

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

1.2 Advent of the RF concept and its evolution (since the 1950s)

Advances in computational sciences and technology played a major role alongside the growth in basic knowledge. The increases in computational power from 1950s onwards, with facilitation of scalar and later vector calculations, enhanced the framework of "reference" computations (e.g., Fels et al., 1991; Clough et al., 1992). This enabled setting benchmarks for quantifying the radiative forcing by agents. With developments in community-wide radiative model intercomparisons (e.g., Ellingson et al., 1991; Fouquart et al., 1991; Collins et al., 2006), the comparisons against benchmarks established a definitive means to evaluate radiative biases in global weather and climate models, one of the best examples of a "benchmark" and its application in the atmospheric sciences. The advance in high-performance computing since 2000 has endowed the benchmark radiative computations with the ability to capture the details of molecular absorption and particulate extinction at unprecedented spectral resolutions in both the solar and longwave spectrum.

Relative to the previous decades, the 1950s also witnessed the beginning of increasingly sophisticated and practical numerical models of the atmosphere and surface that included radiative and then radiative-convective equilibrium solutions. Hergesell's (1919) work had superseded earlier calculations in describing the radiative equilibrium solutions using a grey-atmosphere approach. Subsequent studies further advanced the field by recognizing the existence of a thermal structure, making more realistic calculations based on newer spectroscopic measurements and observations (e.g., Murgatroyd, 1960; Mastenbrook, 1963; Telegadas and London, 1954), developing simplified equations (parameterizations) for use in

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

weather and climate models, and exploring how the radiation balance could be perturbed through changes in the important atmospheric constituents e.g., water vapor and carbon dioxide (Kaplan, 1960; Kondratyev and Niilisk, 1960; Manabe and Moller, 1961; Houghton, 1963; Moller, 1963; Manabe and Strickler, 1964). Manabe and Strickler (1964) and Manabe and Wetherald (1967) set up the basis for the more modern-day calculations in the context of one-dimensional models, invoking radiative-convective equilibrium, where the essential heat balance in the atmosphere-surface system involved solar and longwave radiative, and parameterized convective (latent+sensible heat) processes. In this sense, the 1960s efforts went significantly ahead of Arrhenius' pioneering study and other earlier insightful investigations to recognize and calculate the effects of carbon dioxide in maintaining the present-day climate.

The foundational model calculations of radiative perturbations of the climate system arose from publications beginning in the 1960s. Manabe and Wetherald (1967) demonstrated how changes in radiative constituents (CO_2, H_2O, O_3) as well as other influences (solar changes, surface albedo changes) could affect atmospheric and surface temperatures. The field of modeling grew rapidly over the 1960s to 1980s period and three-dimensional models of the global climate system came into existence, enabling an understanding of the complete latitude-longitude-altitude effects of increasing CO_2. The acceleration of modeling studies resulted in an ever-increasing appreciation of CO_2 as a major perturbing agent of the global climate [Manabe and Bryan, 1969; Manabe and Wetherald, 1975; Ramanathan et al., 1979; Manabe and Stouffer, 1980; Hansen et al., 1981; Bryan et al., 1988; Washington and Meehl, 1989; Stouffer et al., 1989; Mitchell et al., 1990]. The growth in the number of studies also galvanized CO_2-climate assessments using the numerical model simulations (e.g., NRC, 1979, now famously referred to as the "Charney" report,). The Charney study was the first institutionally sponsored scientific

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

assessment based on then available studies. The report concluded a RF due to CO_2 doubling of about 4 W m-2 and estimated the most probable global warming to be near 3°C with a probable error of ± l .5°C. This was a landmark report, has influenced the community immensely, and became a trendsetter for climate science assessments. A second assessment followed (NRC, 1982, referred to as the "Smagorinsky" report) which essentially reiterated the conclusions of the Charney report.

The above studies and assessments established a useful basis for a formalized perspective into mathematical linkages between global-mean RF by greenhouse gases and surface temperature changes, with the applicability extending to global climate impacts. The modern definition and equations for RF took root during this period. The conceptual development that has lent powerful significance to characterizing radiative perturbations via "RF" came through in the 1970s with the first formal phrasing (Ramanthan, 1975), and got solidified as a concept in the late 1970s and 1980s (e.g., Ramanathan et al., 1979; Dickinson and Cicerone, 1982) especially through the major international assessment reports e.g., WMO (1986, volume III). Eventually, the IPCC scientific assessments, beginning with IPCC (1990), made this a robust terminology.

This continues through today even though there have been substantial refinements in the past decade (see Section 2). As the RF concept settled into more rigorous formulations in the 1970s and 1980s, a spate of research extended this exercise to other well-mixed greenhouse gas changes such as methane, nitrous oxide and chlorofluorocarbons (Ramanathan, 1975; Wang et al., 1976; Donner and Ramanathan, 1980; Hansen et al., 1981). This became possible as spectroscopic data and knowledge of their atmospheric concentration changes grew. In later

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

328 years and decades, the list of well-mixed greenhouse gases grew to include a plethora of
329 halocarbons, sulfur hexafluoride etc. (e.g., Fisher et al., 1990; Pinnock et al., 1995).
330
331 Although the RF concept was developed to quantify the changes in radiation balance due to
332 well-mixed greenhouse gases and solar irradiance changes, this was extended to short-lived
333 gases, such as ozone, which exhibit strong spatial and temporal variability (Ramanathan et al. in
334 WMO, 1986; Shine et al., 1990; Isaksen et al., 1992). The concept was also applied to an entire
335 category of effects referred to as "indirect" which accounted for changes in atmospheric
336 concentrations of a radiative constituent affected by non-radiative effects such as chemical or
337 microphysical interactions (see Sections 4 and 5). These were first derived for the case of
338 tropospheric and stratospheric ozone changes occurring through chemical reactions in the
339 atmosphere involving anthropogenic precursor species. Indirect effects also were uncovered for
340 aerosol-related radiative effects obtained through their interactions with water and ice clouds
341 (Charlson et al., 1992, Penner et al., 1992; Schimel et al., 1996).
342
343 The impact of emissions of anthropogenic aerosols, or their precursors, on climate had been
344 recognized as early as the 1970s while recognition of their effects on air pollution goes back
345 more than a century (Brimblecombe and Bowler, 1990). The first quantification, however, in
346 the context of preindustrial to present-day emissions came through Charlson et al. (1991). The
347 forcing connected with the anthropogenic aerosol emissions has acquired a more diverse picture
348 now with the complexity associated with the various species (e.g., different types of
349 carbonaceous aerosols), existence of a variety of mixed states (i.e. aerosols consisting of more
350 than one component), and the influence of each species on the formation of water drops and ice
351 crystals ("indirect" forcing referred to above). Additional complexities with aerosols as

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

compared to the well-mixed greenhouse gases arise because of their inhomogeneous space and time distribution. Estimating preindustrial concentrations of important short-lived gases and aerosols and their precursors is difficult, and is a major contributor to uncertainty in their RF (e.g., Tarasick et al. 2019; Carslaw et al. 2017).

Besides atmospheric constituents, other radiative influences also began to be quantified under the broad concept of "radiative forcing". These included land-use and land-cover changes due to vegetation changes, primarily in the Northern Hemisphere. The initial considerations were for the changes induced in the albedo of the surfaces due to human activity (Sagan et al., 1979). Later, other physical factors in the context of forced changes such as surface roughness, trace gas and aerosol emissions, water and water-related changes as a consequence of land surface changes were also considered as it was realized that these too affected the planetary heat balance (e.g., IPCC, 2013).

A relatively recent entry under the anthropogenic RF label includes the attempts to quantify the forcing due to aviation-induced aerosols and contrails, reported as early as beginning of 1970s, and quantitatively assessed beginning with IPCC (1999) (e.g., Fahey et al., 1999). Emissions from various industrial sectors including transportation (aircraft, shipping, road transport) have been comparatively evaluated and assessed (see Unger et al., 2010). While anthropogenic forcings became increasingly better quantified in the 20th Century, so too were the natural agents, such as solar irradiance changes (see Hoyt and Schatten, 1997) and aerosols formed in the stratosphere in the aftermath of explosive or climatically-significant volcanic eruptions (Franklin, 1784, Robock, 2000). The qualitative recognition of the potential climatic effects due to powerful volcanic eruptions (e.g., Toba, Tambora, Krakatoa eruptions), and solar changes,

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

possibly goes more than two centuries back. As an example, solar irradiance changes and the resultant ransmission of sunlight through the atmosphere began to be pursued as both questions of scientific curiosity and for potential impacts on surface climate.

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

1.3 Scope of the paper

In this paper we trace the evolution of the knowledge base that began with recognizing the importance of changes in atmospheric composition, how they alter the radiative balance of the planet, and the resulting growth in understanding that has enabled quantification of the radiative effects.

Notably, this began with considerations of the roles of water vapor and carbon dioxide in the longwave spectrum, and the naturally arising solar irradiance changes and particulates from volcanic eruptions in the shortwave spectrum. The early discoveries and theories on the role of radiation in the planet's heat equilibrium state paved the way for defining the forcing of the Earth's climate system, with gradually increasing attention to the range of anthropogenic influences. The forcing used in this context was meant to characterize the agents driving climate change and nominally on a global-average basis, rather than regional or local scales. In describing the evolution of the RF concept and its applications, we follow a strategy of describing the principal advancements over time, with references to a few of the seminal investigations. Included in these are the well-known chapters on radiative forcing appearing in various assessments and reports e.g., IPCC (e.g., 1990, 1996, 2001, 2007, 2013), WMO (e.g., 1986), NRC (e.g., 1979). Our aim is not to summarize from the assessments but instead to document the key elements happening over time that pushed the frontiers to the state-of-the-art in its successive evolutionary stages through to today. We hew fairly strictly to RF only. We do not discuss "climate feedbacks" *per se* which are an integral part of climate response, but that discussion is outside the scope of this paper.

Figure 1.2 illustrates the radiative forcing quantification in each of the 5 major IPCC WGI

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

Assessments to date (1990, 1996, 2001, 2007, and 2013). All the forcings on the illustration represent a measure of the radiative perturbation at the tropopause brought about by the change in that agent relative to its value/state in 1750. As the knowledge has advanced, there has been a growth in the number of forcing agents and an evolution in the estimates of the magnitudes of the agents. The increased attention to scientific uncertainties also becomes evident, representing an advance in the measure of the scientific understanding of.

Quantification of the anthropogenic WMGHG and the secular solar forcing began from the 1st IPCC assessment (IPCC, 1990, or "FAR"). While aerosol radiative effects were recognized in FAR, the tropospheric aerosol quantification was reported in an interim IPCC Special Report (IPCC, 1995) which was reaffirmed in the Second Assessment Report (IPCC, 1996 or SAR). RF from ozone changes was recognized in FAR but quantified later. The RF from stratospheric ozone losses due to the halocarbon-catalyzed chemical reactions, and that due to tropospheric ozone increases from anthropogenic precursor emission increases and related chemistry-climate interactions was first quantified in a special IPCC (1992) report followed by IPCC (1995). A special report on aviation-related impacts appeared as IPCC (1999).

The Third Assessment Report (IPCC, 2001, or TAR) added a few more agents that were able to be quantified besides updating the estimates of the greenhouse gas and aerosol agents. This occurred in part due to accounting for the increased knowledge about changes in the species concentrations, and to a lesser extent, due to improvements in the treatment of the processes.

The Fourth Assessment Report (IPCC, 2007, or AR4) introduced new methodologies to estimate short-lived gas RF, and

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

to express the uncertainty due to tropospheric aerosols which continue to be the principal reason for the large uncertainty in the anthropogenic forcing (Section 10). AR5, the Fifth Assessment Report (IPCC, 2013) introduced a major change in the manner of expressing the radiative forcing by making the transition from radiative forcing (RF) to the effective radiative forcing (ERF). Further details on the progress through the IPCC assessments appear in Section 2. The change in radiative forcing due to CO_2 is due to increase in the concentration between the IPCC assessments, except between SAR and TAR where there was an update in the expression for calculating the radiative forcing. On the other hand, the changes in the short-lived compounds such as ozone and aerosols from one assessment to the other are mainly results of improvements based on observations and modeling representing the knowledge prevailing at the time of the IPCC assessments.

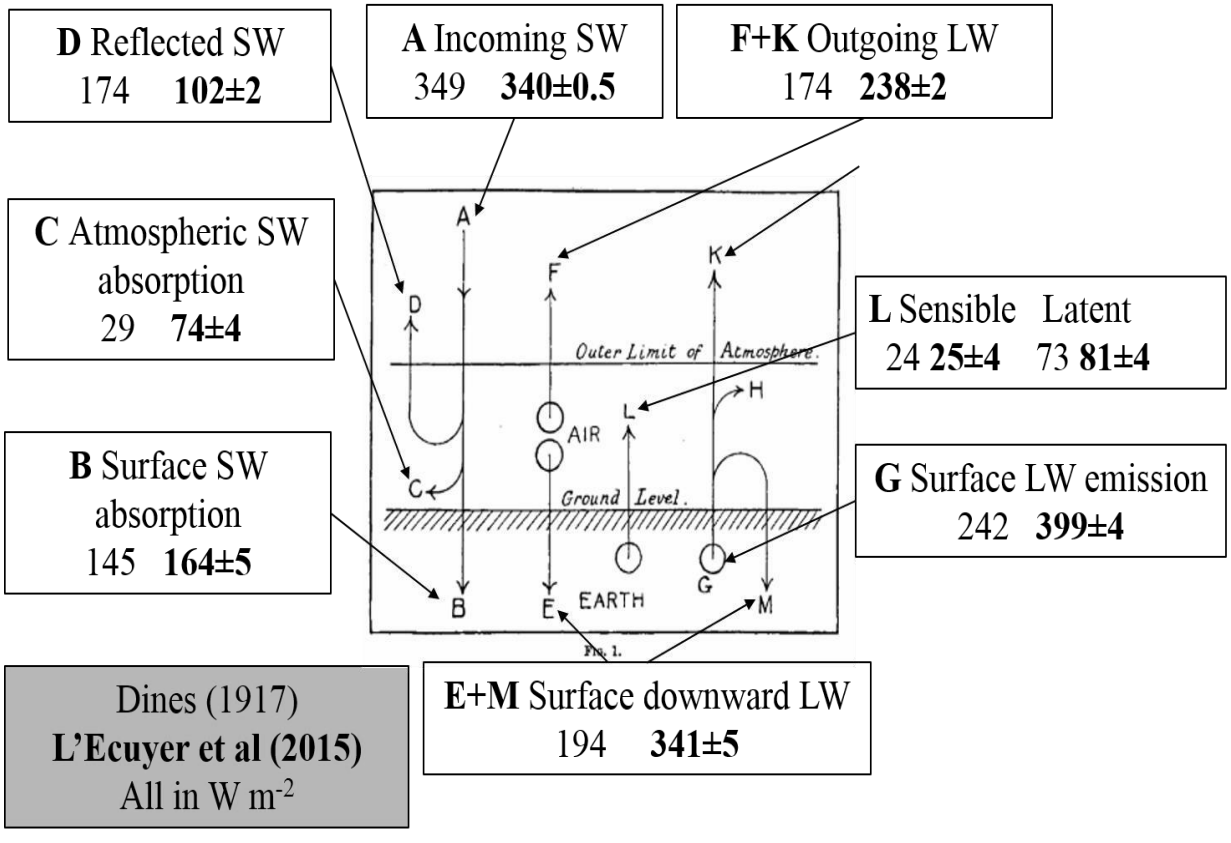
The presentation in this paper aims to capture the principal developments of each forcing and their chief characteristics as they developed over time, and thus does not insist on discussions of all forcing agents to hew to the same format in the discussions. The sections below discuss the major facets of the radiative forcing concept, beginning with its formulation in Section 2. Sections 3, 4, 5, 6, 7 address the development of the quantified knowledge, including

uncertainties, of the anthropogenic forcing agents, in tandem with the developments in the IPCC assessments beginning with the first assessment report in 1990. Sections 8 and 9 discuss the natural drivers of climate change.

The totality of the forcing of the climate system i.e., a synthesis by accounting for all the agents in a scientifically justified manner is examined in Section 10. The role of

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

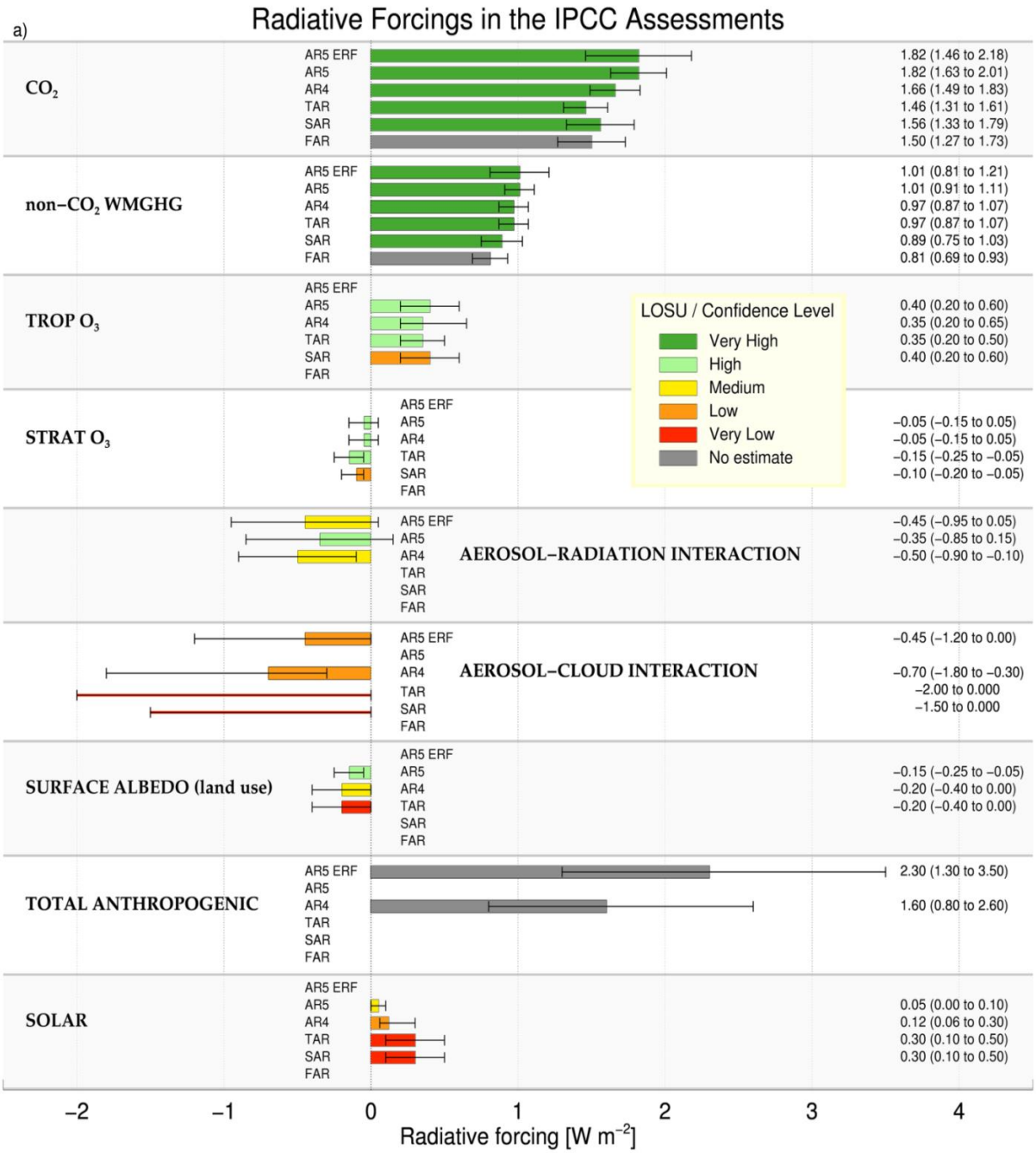
RF in enabling the development of metrics to allow emissions of different gases to be placed on an equivalent scale is discussed in Section 11 while the connection of response to the forcing culled from observations and climate model simulations follows in Section 12. Section 13 traces the development of the newest ideas in the application of forcing concept viz., management of solar and terrestrial radiation in the planet's heat budget based on the RF discussed in the previous Sections regarding well-mixed greenhouse gases and aerosols. The concluding section summarizes the major points of the paper's presentation of the development and utilization and application of radiative forcing, lists the strengths and limitations of the simple concept, and portrays the unresolved issues and grand challenge related to the viability of this concept, and the quantification for climate change determination in the future.



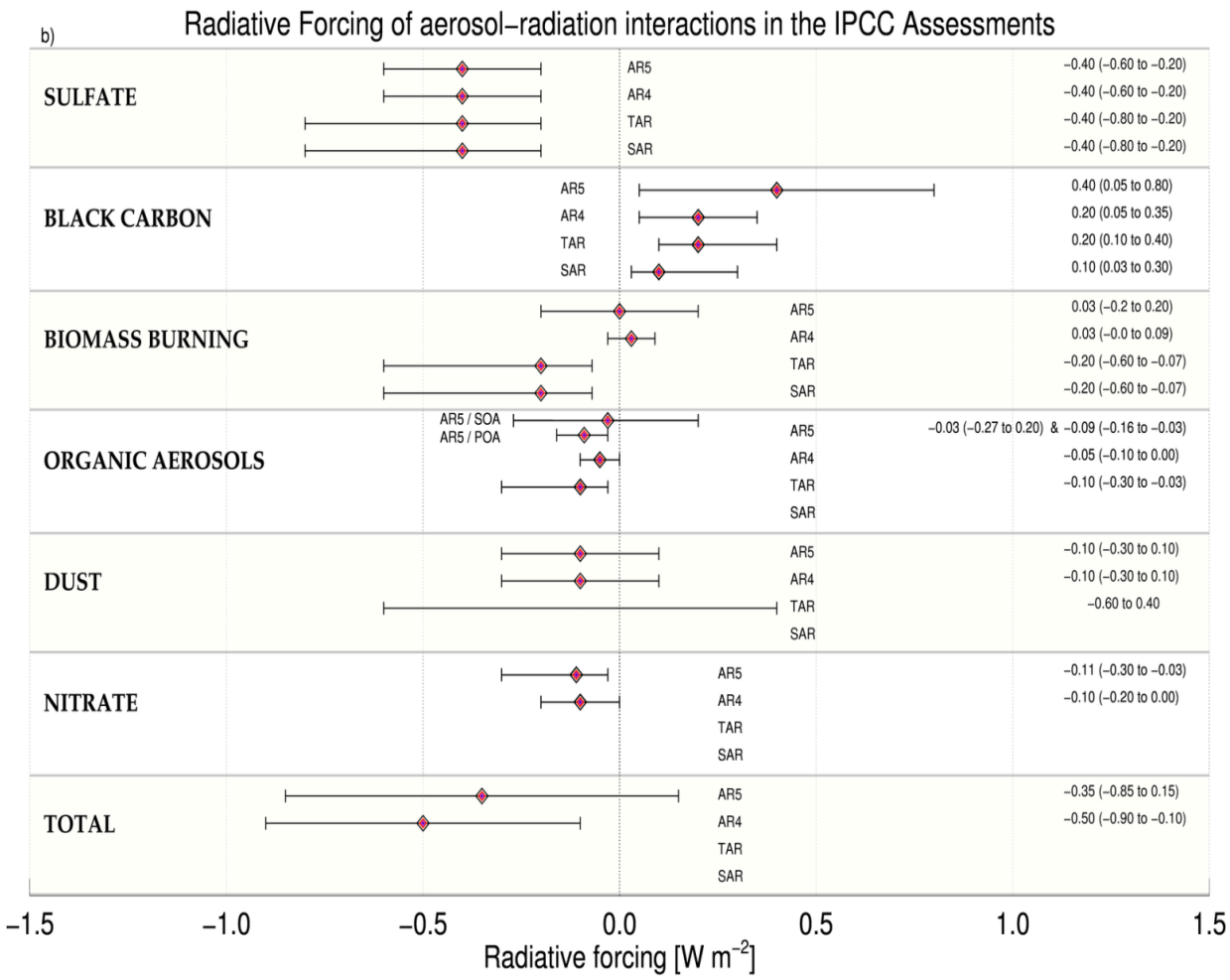
Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

Figure 1.1: Comparison of one early estimate of the Earth's global-average energy budget (Dines 1917) with the contemporary estimates of L'Ecuyer et al. (2015) by annotating the original figure from Dines (1917). All values are given in W m^{-2}, with Dines' values in plain font, and L'Ecuyer et al. in bold font. Dines' value for the surface LW emission is low probably because he adopted a value for Stefan's Constant which was "decidedly lower than that usually given" although the assumed surface temperature is not stated either. For some components, Dines also gave an estimate the uncertainty. The L'Ecuyer et al. (2015) values are from their Figure 4 which applies energy and water balance constraints.

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.



Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.



501
502
503
504
505
506

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

Figure 1.2: Summary of the evolution of the global-mean radiative forcings from IPCC reports, where available, from FAR (1765-1990), SAR (1750-1992), TAR (1750-1998), AR4 (1750-2005) and AR5 (1750-2011). The RF and/or the ERF presented in AR5 are included. Uncertainty bars show the 5-95% confidence ranges.

(a) From top to bottom, the forcings are due to changes in CO_2, non-CO_2 well-mixed greenhouse gases (WMGHGs), tropospheric ozone, stratospheric ozone, aerosol-radiation interaction, aerosol-cloud interaction, surface albedo, total anthropogenic RF, and solar irradiance. The forcings are color coded to indicated the "confidence level" (or "level of scientific understanding (LOSU)", as was presented in and before AR4, which used "consensus" rather than "agreement" to assess confidence level). Dark green is "High agreement and Robust evidence"; light green is either "High agreement and Medium evidence" or "Medium agreement and Robust evidence"; yellow is either "High agreement and limited evidence" or "Medium agreement and Medium evidence" or "Low agreement and Robust evidence"; orange is either "Medium agreement and Limited evidence" or "Low agreement and Medium evidence"; red is "Low agreement and Limited evidence". Several minor forcings (such as due to contrails, and stratospheric water vapor due to methane changes) are not included. The information used here, and information on excluded components, can be mostly found in Myhre et al. (2013) Tables 8.5 and 8.6 and Figure 8.14 and Shine et al. (1990) Table 2.6. The decrease in CO_2 RF between SAR and TAR was due to a change in the simplified expressions used to compute its RF; the CO_2 concentration has increased monotonically between each successive IPCC report. No central estimate was provided for aerosol-cloud interaction in SAR and TAR, and a total aerosol-radiation interaction (see panel (b)) and a total

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

anthropogenic RF was not presented in assessments prior to AR4. Stratospheric aerosol RF resulting from volcanic aerosols is not included due to their episodic nature; estimates can be seen in Figure 10.3.

(b) Individual components of RF due to changes in aerosol-radiation interaction. From top to bottom these are sulfate, black carbon from fossil fuel or biofuel burning, biomass burning, -organic aerosols, dust, nitrate, and total (also shown on panel (a)). In AR5, the organic aerosol RF was separated into primary organic aerosol (POA) from fossil fuel and biofuel, and secondary organic aerosol (SOA), due to changes in source strength, partitioning and oxidation rates. Separate confidence levels were not presented for individual components of the aerosol-radiation interaction in AR4 and AR5, and hence none are shown-. The information used here is mostly drawn from Myhre et al. (2013) Tables 8.4.

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

2. Radiative Forcing – its origin, evolution and formulation

2.1 The utility of the forcing-feedback-response framework

Radiative forcing provides a metric for quantifying how anthropogenic activities and natural factors perturb the flow of energy into and out of the climate system. This perturbation initiates all other changes of the climate due to an external forcing. The climate system responds to restore radiative equilibrium through a change in temperature, known as the Planck response or Planck feedback. A positive forcing (i.e., a net radiative gain) warms the climate and increases the thermal emission to space until a balance is restored. Similarly, a negative forcing (i.e., a net radiative loss) cools the climate, decreasing the thermal emission until equilibrium is restored.

The change in temperature required to restore equilibrium can induce other surface and atmosphere changes that impact the net flow of energy into the climate system, and thus modulate the efficiency at which the climate restores equilibrium. Borrowing terminology from linear control theory, these secondary changes can be thought of as feedbacks that serve to further amplify or dampen the initial radiative perturbation. The use of radiative forcings and radiative feedbacks to quantify and understand the response of climate to external drivers has a long and rich history (Schneider and Dickinson 1976; Hansen et al. 1984; Cess, 1976; Cess et al., 1990, NRC 2005; Stephens 2005; Sherwood et al 2015).

Consider a perturbation in the global-mean net downward irradiance at the top-of-atmosphere, $d\bar{F}$ (which we call the radiative forcing or RF) that requires a change in global-mean surface

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

temperature, $d\bar{T}$ to restore radiative equilibrium (overbars indicate a global-average quantity). If the changes are small and higher order terms can be neglected, and $d\bar{F}$ is time independent, the change in upward radiative energy, $d\bar{R}$ induced by the change in surface temperature, $d\bar{T}$, can be decomposed into linear contributions from changes in temperature and other radiative feedbacks X_i

$$d\bar{R} = \left[\frac{\partial \bar{R}}{\partial \bar{T}} + \sum_i \frac{\partial \bar{R}}{\partial X_i}\frac{\partial X_i}{\partial \bar{T}}\right] d\bar{T} \qquad (2.1)$$

Equilibrium is restored when $d\bar{R} = d\bar{F}$. The ratio, $\alpha = d\bar{R}\,/d\bar{T}$, called the "climate feedback parameter", quantifies the efficiency at which the climate restores radiative equilibrium following a perturbation. In the absence of feedbacks, the Planck response is $\alpha_i \approx 3.3$ W m^{-2} K^{-1} (e.g. Cess 1976). In current climate models, radiative feedbacks from water vapor, clouds, and snow/sea ice cover act to reduce α to a range ≈1-2 W m^{-2} K^{-1}; this amplifies the change in temperature in response to a given radiative forcing. Most of the intermodel spread in α is due to differences in predicting the response of clouds to an external forcing (Cess et al. 1990). Feedbacks from water vapor, clouds, snow and sea ice cover, have been well documented in both models (Bony et al. 2006) and, to a lesser extent, in observations (Forster 2016). Less well studied are feedbacks from the carbon cycle, ice sheets and the deep ocean that occur on much longer time scales (e.g., Gregory et al. 2009; Forster 2016).

While attempting to characterize global climate changes using a single scalar quantity may seem overly simplistic, many aspects of climate do respond in proportion to $d\bar{T}$, regardless of the spatial and temporal scales being considered and are of much greater societal relevance than

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

global mean temperature (e.g., the magnitude of regional rainfall change). To the extent that $d\bar{F}$ can be used to estimate $d\bar{T}$, radiative forcing then provides a simple but crude metric for assessing the climate impacts of different forcing agents across a range of emission scenarios. Here we write the relationship between $d\bar{T}$ and $d\bar{F}$ as

$$d\,\bar{T} \approx \lambda\, d\bar{F} \qquad (2.2)$$

where λ is usually referred to as the "climate sensitivity parameter", the inverse of α. It is worth noting that equilibrium climate sensitivity is often written in terms of the equilibrium surface temperature response, in K, to a doubling of CO_2 (about 3.7 W m^{-2}).

An important driver in the early development of RF as a metric was the chronic uncertainty in the value of λ, which persists to this day; this meant that quantifying the drivers of climate change, and intercomparing different studies, was easier using $d\bar{F}$ rather than $d\bar{T}$. However, such a comparison of different climate change mechanisms relies on the extent to which λ is invariant (in any given model) to the mechanism causing the forcing; early studies demonstrated similarity between the climate sensitivity parameter for CO_2 and solar forcing (e.g. Manabe and Wetherald 1975) but subsequent work (see Section 2.3.4) has indicated limitations to this assumption. The conceptual development in the subject, which will be discussed in the following sections, has adopted progressively more advanced definitions of RF with the aim of improving the level of approximation in Expression (2.2).

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

2.2 Origin of the radiative forcing concept (1970s-1980s)

Ramanathan (1975) presents the first explicit usage of the RF concept, as currently recognised (although the term "radiative forcing" was not used), in an important paper quantifying, for the first time, the potential climate impact of chlorofluorocarbons (CFCs). Ramanathan computed the change in the top-of-atmosphere (TOA) irradiance due to increased CFC concentrations and directly related this to the surface temperature change, via an empirical estimate of the dependence of the irradiance on surface temperature; this is the climate feedback parameter discussed in Section 2.1. Ramanathan noted that the surface temperature calculations using this "simpler procedure" were identical to those derived using a "detailed" radiative-convective model. Ramanathan and Dickinson (1979) extended the Ramanathan (1975) framework in important ways, in a study of the climate impact of stratospheric ozone changes. First, there was an explicit recognition that changes in stratospheric temperature (in this case driven by stratospheric ozone change) would influence the tropospheric energy balance. Second, these calculations were latitudinally-resolved. While the global-average stratosphere is in radiative equilibrium (and hence temperature changes can be estimated via radiative calculations alone), locally dynamical heat fluxes can be important. Ramanathan and Dickinson considered two "extreme" scenarios to compute this temperature change without invoking a dynamical model. One assumed that dynamical feedbacks were so efficient that they maintained observed latitudinal temperature gradients; given subsequent developments, this is of less interest here. The other scenario assumed that, following a perturbation, dynamical fluxes remain constant, and temperatures adjust so that the perturbed radiative heating rates equal unperturbed heating rates (and thus balance the unperturbed dynamical heat fluxes). This second method was originally

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

referred to as the "no feedback case" (the "feedback" referring to the response of stratospheric dynamics to a forcing); it has since become more widely known as "Fixed Dynamical Heating" (FDH) (Fels et al. 1980; WMO 1982) or more generally "stratospheric (temperature) adjustment". FDH has also been used for stratospheric temperature trend calculations, and shown to yield reasonable estimates of temperature changes derived from a general circulation model (GCM) (e.g. Fels et al. 1980; Kiehl and Boville 1988; Chanin et al., 1998; Maycock et al 2013;).

Ramanathan et al. (1979) applied the same methodology to CO_2 forcing. Their estimate of RF for a doubling of CO_2 of about 4 W m^{-2} was adopted in the influential Charney et al (1979) report and has been an important yardstick since then. Although not explicitly stated until subsequent papers in the 1980s (see later), one key reason for including stratospheric temperature adjustment as part of RF, rather than as a climate feedback process, was that the adjustment timescale is of order months; this is much faster than the decadal or longer timescale for the surface temperature to respond to radiative perturbation, which is mostly driven by the thermal inertia of the ocean mixed layer. A second, related, key reason is that the tight coupling of the surface and troposphere, via convective heat fluxes, (and, conversely, the limited coupling between the surface and the stratosphere) means that ΔT at surface is largely driven by the RF at the tropopause. A consequence of applying stratospheric temperature adjustment (which returns the stratosphere to global radiative equilibrium) is that tropopause and top-of-atmosphere forcings are identical. This removes an important ambiguity in the definition of RF, although the definition of the tropopause still has to be considered (see Section 2.3.5).

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

These timescales were made explicit by Hansen et al. (1981) who demonstrated the evolution of the irradiance changes in their radiative-convective model, following a doubling of CO_2 (see Fig. 2.1). This tracked the changes from: (i) the immediate response (nowadays called the instantaneous RF (IRF)); (ii) the response after a few months (which is close to the RF incorporating stratospheric temperature adjustment); in the case of a CO_2 increase, the increased emittance of the stratosphere leads to a cooling which increases the magnitude of the perturbation of the top-of-atmosphere irradiance from -2.4 to -3.8 W m^{-2}; and (iii) "Many years later" when the surface temperature has equilibrated (following Expression (2.2)) and the resulting irradiance change at the top of the atmosphere has cancelled out the forcing. Hansen et al. (1981) seem to be the first to use the terminology "radiative forcing", although they used it in a general rather than a quantitative sense.

Several contributions to the edited volume by Clark (1982) also used the RF concept, at least in an illustrative way, although using a variety of names. For example, Chamberlain et al. (1982) compared different climate change mechanisms using what would now be called as surface radiative forcing; their use of this (rather than tropopause or top-of-atmosphere RF) as a predictor of surface temperature change was strongly disputed in the same volume by Ramanathan (1982) (and earlier in Ramanathan et al., 1981), Hansen et al. (1982) and Luther (1982). Hansen et al. (1982) briefly presented values of top-of-atmosphere radiative flux changes for idealised changes in concentrations of 5 gases, and refer to these as "radiative forcings" in their text. At around the same time, WMO (1982), in a brief report on a meeting on the potential climate effects of ozone and other minor trace gases, refer explicitly to "the net outgoing

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

longwave flux at the tropopause" as determining "the radiative forcing of the surface-troposphere system", and present values for idealised perturbations of 6 greenhouse gases.

Ramanathan et al (1985) also used the term "radiative forcing" in the context of Expression (2.2) and Dickinson and Cicerone (1986) appear to be the first to use the concept to quantify the climate impact of changes in concentrations of several greenhouse gases relative to pre-industrial times in W m^{-2} (using the term "trapping" rather than RF).

"Radiative forcing" became firmly established as accepted terminology in Chapter 15 of the 1985 WMO Ozone Assessment (WMO 1985) (which was largely reproduced in Ramanathan et al. (1987)) and the term was widely used in their discussion; however, much of their overall comparison of the impacts of climate forcing agents was still posed in terms of surface temperature change.

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

2.3 The evolution of the radiative forcing concept during the IPCC era

Assessment of RF has been firmly embedded in IPCC assessments from it's First Assessment Report (FAR) onwards. FAR (Shine et al. 1990) took as its starting point the fact that the climate impact of a range of different climate forcing agents could be compared using RF, in W m^{-2}, even though this was only starting to be done routinely in the wider literature at the time. A significant motivator for the use of RF in all IPCC reports was as input to climate emissions metrics (such as the Global Warming Potential, see Section 11). This section focuses mostly on developments in understanding of anthropogenic forcings – more detailed discussions of the evolution of the understanding of solar and volcanic aerosol forcings is given in Sections 8 and 9 respectively.

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

2.3.1 The IPCC First Assessment Report 1990 (FAR)

FAR discussed the concept of RF, stressing the utility of including stratospheric temperature adjustment. Building on earlier work (e.g. Ramanathan et al. 1987) it also emphasized the importance of indirect forcings, such as the impact of changes in methane concentrations on ozone and stratospheric water vapor. The main focus was on greenhouse gases, including extended tabulations of forcing due to CFCs and their potential replacements. FAR also popularized the use of simplified expressions for calculating RF, which were empirical fits to more complex model calculations. The expressions used in FAR were based on two studies available at the time (Wigley et al. 1987; Hansen et al. 1988). Updated versions of the simplified expressions are still widely used in simple climate models and for assessing potential future scenarios of trace gas concentrations.

FAR also included, together in a single section, the roles of solar variability, direct aerosol effects, indirect aerosol effects and changes in surface characteristics. The literature on these was sparse. The section on direct aerosol forcing focused mostly on volcanic aerosol; it did not attempt to quantify the impact of human activity because of "uncertainties in the sign, the affected area and the temporal trend". Perhaps surprisingly more attention was given to the indirect aerosol effects (now more generally known as "aerosol cloud interactions"); although FAR stated that "a confident assessment cannot be made", due to important gaps in understanding, a 1900-1985 estimate of -0.25 to -1.25 W m^{-2} (based on Wigley 1989) was

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

provided. FAR did not include estimates for pre-industrial to present-day RF across all forcing agent, but restricted itself to two then-future periods (1990-2000 and 2000-2050).

Soon after FAR, an IPCC Supplementary Report provided an update (Isaksen et al. IPCC, 1992). Significant developments since FAR included more advanced RF estimates due to ozone change (Lacis et al. 1990), and the first calculation of the forcing due to latitudinally-resolved observed stratospheric ozone depletion (Ramaswamy et al., 1992). The indirect forcing due to methane's impact on tropospheric ozone and stratospheric water vapour were quantified. The first geographically-resolved estimates of sulphate aerosol direct forcing (now referred to as aerosol-radiation interaction) (Charlson et al. 1991) had become available, indicating a significant offset (in the global-mean sense) of greenhouse gas RF.

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

762
763 ### 2.3.2 IPCC Special Report on Radiative Forcing and the IPCC Second Assessment Report
764 (SAR)
765
766 The SAR discussion on RF was partly based on the analysis of Shine et al. (1995) in an IPCC
767 Special Report. Since FAR there had been several important developments. The 1992 Pinatubo
768 volcanic eruption had allowed unprecedented global-scale observations of the impact of such a
769 large eruption on the radiation budget (Minnis et al. 1993) and the subsequent climate response
770 was well predicted (Hansen et al. 1993 updated in Shine et al. 1995); because of the transient
771 nature of the forcing, this still arguably constitutes the most direct evidence of the linkage
772 between transient forcing and transient response to date. Understanding of ozone RF continued
773 to develop as a result of ongoing analyses of observational data and the advent of (then 2-D,
774 latitude-height) chemistry models allowing improved estimates of the longer-term increases in
775 tropospheric ozone (e.g. Wang et al., 1993; Hauglustaine et al. (1994)). More sophisticated RF
776 calculations due to sulphate aerosol-radiation interaction were becoming available (e.g. Kiehl
777 and Briegleb, 1993; Hansen et al. 1993; Taylor and Penner 1994), as were the first climate
778 model simulations of aerosol cloud-interaction (Jones et al. 1994). Early attempts to estimate the
779 direct RF from biomass burning (Penner et al. 1992; Hansen et al. 1993) were presented. Shine
780 et al. (1994) produced the first of IPCC's many figures of the pre-industrial to present-day
781 global-mean forcing incorporating both an estimate of the uncertainty range and a subjective
782 confidence level. Shine et al. (1994) also extended the discussion of the utility of the radiative
783 forcing concept; the chapter included clear demonstrations of the need to include stratospheric
784 temperature adjustment to compute ozone forcings, as IRF and RF could differ in sign.
785

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

Climate models were beginning to be used to test the forcing-response relationships for a wide variety of forcings, including the impact of the spatial distribution of forcing; an unpublished study by Hansen et al. (1993b) (a precursor to Hansen et al. (1997)) reported experiments with an idealised GCM that indicated that extratropical forcings had almost double the impact on global mean surface temperature change as the same (in the global-mean sense) tropical forcing; ongoing work (e.g. Taylor and Penner 1994) also clearly demonstrated that while forcing in one hemisphere was felt mostly in that hemisphere, there was still a large non-local response. By the time of the SAR update (Schimel et al. 1996), attention had begun to focus on the (positive) direct forcing due to soot (or black carbon) (Chylek and Wong 1995; Haywood and Shine 1995) (see Section 5 for details), which highlighted the dependence of the computed forcing on whether the aerosol population was internally or externally mixed. More studies of aerosol indirect forcing were emerging (e.g. Boucher and Lohmann, 1995; Chuang et al, 1994) which continued to indicate a significant negative forcing, as well as discussing indirect effects beyond the impact on cloud effective radius. SAR updated the earlier RF figure most notably by splitting the direct effect into its sulphate, biomass burning and soot components, but refrained from giving a central estimate for the aerosol indirect forcing, "because quantitative understanding of this process is so limited".

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

2.3.3 IPCC Third Assessment Report (TAR)

After four IPCC reports with a focus on RF in the space of just 6 years, TAR's analysis (Ramaswamy et al. 2001) was able to assimilate developments over a much longer period, using a much larger body of literature. This was particularly so for tropospheric ozone and aerosol forcing, as a result of many more chemistry-transport and GCM studies. These included early studies investigating mineral dust and nitrate aerosols. The sophistication and range of studies on aerosol indirect forcing had increased, with much more effort to separate out first (droplet radii) and second indirect (liquid water path) effects. The associated uncertainty in the first indirect effect could not be reduced beyond that given in SAR; no estimate was given for the second indirect effect because it was "difficult to define and quantify" but it was noted that it "could be of similar magnitude compared to the first (indirect) effect". Ramaswamy et al. (2001) also reassessed the simple formulae used by IPCC to compute greenhouse gas RF, which led to a 15% reduction in CO_2 forcing relative to the FAR formula; this and subsequent reports mostly adopted the expressions presented by Myhre et al. (1998).

TAR also included in its RF summary figure, for the first time, the effect of contrails and contrail-induced cirrus, partly based on work presented in the IPCC Special Report on Aviation and the Global Atmosphere (Prather et al. 1999) and the effect of land-use change on surface albedo.

TAR continued the important discussion on the utility of the RF concept. A larger number of GCM studies, with a more diverse set of forcing mechanisms, were available, leading to the important conclusion that "radiative forcing continues to be a good estimator of global-mean

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

surface temperature response, but not to a quantitatively rigorous extent as in the case of … radiative convective models". Most notably, Hansen et al. (1997) had presented a wide-ranging study with a simplified configuration of their climate model which examined the response to both latitudinally and vertically constrained forcings. They showed that forcings confined to specific altitudes could lead to specific cloud or lapse rate responses, and these resulted in marked variations in climate sensitivity for a given forcing. This weakened the perception that the global-mean climate sensitivity for spatially inhomogeneous forcings could be used to determine quantitative aspects of the spatial responses. This important work also presaged later developments in the definition of RF, and appears to be the first explicit usage of the concept of "efficacy" (although it was not given that name) that is discussed in the next subsection.

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

2.3.4 IPCC Fourth Assessment Report (AR4)

AR4's assessment of RF (Forster et al. 2007) brought together many important advances in both its concept and utility of and the quantification of a number of new RF mechanisms. Notably, it was the first report to formally combine all anthropogenic forcings via a Monte Carlo simulation; it concluded that the net anthropogenic forcing since 1750 was "extremely likely" to be positive (central estimate of 1.6 W m^{-2}) and that in the period since 1950, the impact of natural forcings was considered "exceptionally unlikely" to have been comparable to the anthropogenic forcings. A central estimate of the first indirect aerosol forcing (which was labelled the "cloud albedo effect") was presented (-0.7 W m^{-2} with "low level of understanding").

RF from changes in surface albedo due to black carbon on snow and stratospheric water vapor from CH_4 oxidation were now included on the summary figure; it was noted that the total stratospheric water vapor forcing, based on available observations, could be higher than the methane-only component. In addition to the now-standard IPCC forcing diagram based on changes in concentrations (see summary in Fig. 1.2), an emissions-based version (Fig 2.2) was presented – this particularly served to highlight the fact that methane emissions (combining the effect of methane change and the indirect forcings from changes in tropospheric ozone, stratospheric water vapor and CO_2) led to a forcing equivalent to about half that of CO_2. The combined impact of NOx emissions on tropospheric ozone, methane and nitrate aerosols, was found to be negative.

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

Forster et al. (2007) detailed significant advances in the understanding of the utility of RF. In particular, a number of GCM studies (e.g. Hansen et al. 2005; Shine et al. 2003; Gregory et al. 2004) had explored RF definitions which went beyond the then- standard RF with stratospheric temperature adjustment; this framework allowed for rapid tropospheric adjustments (i.e. those that occur independent of surface temperature change, and on timescales of up to a few months) due to changes in clouds, water vapor and lapse rate, to be incorporated in the definition of forcing. These were shown to have greater utility, in that the climate sensitivity showed less dependence on the forcing mechanism. This framework would then lead to the AR5 definition of effective radiative forcing (Section 2.3.5).

Forster et al. (2007) instead adopted the framework of efficacy, that had been developed in earlier work discussed above, whereby Equation 2.1 is modified to

$$d\bar{T} \approx E_i \lambda_{CO_2} d\bar{F} \qquad (2.3)$$

where $d\bar{F}$ still represents the (stratospheric-temperature-adjusted) radiative forcing, E_i represents the efficacy of a given climate change mechanism, which is given by the ratio of the climate sensitivity for that mechanism to that for CO_2; formally, since the CO_2 forcing varies slightly with the magnitude of the CO_2 change (e.g. Hansen et al. 2005), a more robust definition should be specific to the size of the CO_2 perturbation.

The product $E_i d\bar{F}$ was then labelled "effective radiative forcing", a definition that would be elaborated on in AR5 (Section 2.3.5). A significant number of climate modelling papers had, by then, computed efficacies, with varying levels of agreement; this allowed Forster et al. (2007) to

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

draw tentative conclusions; for example, the combined efficacy for long-lived greenhouse gas forcing was unity, to within 10%; solar forcing, tropospheric ozone and scattering aerosol forcings had efficacies of 0.7 to 1.0, 0.6 to 1.1, and 0.7 to 1.1 respectively (all with "medium confidence"). There was no consensus on an efficacy for black carbon.

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

2.3.5 IPCC Fifth Assessment Report (AR5)

In AR5 the effective radiative forcing (ERF) concept was introduced to allow rapid adjustment processes in the troposphere but avoiding changes that are associated with climate feedbacks (and in the conventional framework, mediated by surface temperature change – see Section 2.1) (Boucher et al., 2013; Myhre et al., 2013). ERF is defined in Myhre et al. (2013) as "Change in the net top of atmosphere (TOA) downward radiative flux after allowing for atmospheric temperatures, water vapour and clouds to adjust, but with surface temperature or a portion of surface conditions unchanged". Figure 2.3, from AR5, summarizes the progression from instantaneous radiative forcing, through RF and ERF, to climate response. AR5 also retained discussion of RF.

No new forcing mechanisms were included in AR5, but the confidence level was raised, relative to earlier IPCC assessments for stratospheric water vapor, aerosol-radiation interactions, surface albedo due to land use, contrails, contrail-induced cirrus, solar irradiance changes and volcanic aerosols. The only 'very low' confidence level was given to rapid adjustment of aerosol-cloud interactions (earlier denoted as aerosol indirect effects). See the summary in Fig. 1.2.

The motivation for introducing the ERF concept was that efficacies (see expression 2.2) for many climate drivers were different to unity when applying RF. This was particularly so for black carbon (Ban-Weiss et al., 2011; Hansen et al., 2005; Ming et al., 2010) and for aerosol-cloud interactions beyond the cloud albedo effect (Twomey effect) (e.g. Lohmann et al., 2010). There was also a growing understanding that rapid adjustments were important for CO_2

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

(Andrews and Forster, 2008; Andrews et al., 2012; Doutriaux-Boucher et al., 2009). Furthermore, a clearer distinction between the fast changes (including instantaneous radiative perturbations and the rapid adjustments) and the slow climate feedback processes in terms of their importance for the climate response was elaborated (Andrews et al., 2010; Bala et al., 2010). Importantly, in single model studies, ERF was shown to provide an efficacy much closer to unity than the traditional RF concept (Hansen et al., 2005; Shine et al., 2003). The stratospheric temperature adjustment, which is included in the definition of RF, is also included in ERF. An additional advantage of ERF compared to RF is that a tropopause definition is avoided in the quantification of the forcing (e.g. Shine et al., 2003).

Two methods have been widely adopted to calculate the ERF. One method (Gregory et al., 2004) regresses TOA net radiative imbalance against surface temperature change in coupled climate model simulations. The extrapolation of that regression line to zero surface temperature change then yields the ERF. The second method computes the TOA net radiative fluxes in fixed sea surface temperature (SST) climate model simulations (Hansen et al., 2005); while it is arguably more consistent to fix both land and surface temperatures (Shine et al. 2003), this is difficult to implement in advanced climate models. Instead Hansen et al. (2005) suggested adjusting the derived ERF to account for the impact of the land-surface temperature change on TOA radiative fluxes.

The primary advantage of adopting ERF is that it reduces the level of approximation inherent in Expression 2.2 across a wide range of climate forcing mechanisms. Nevertheless, there are several limitations associated with its adoption. To some extent these are reflected in AR5

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

where the uncertainties in RF of WMGHGs were quantified as 10%, in agreement with earlier IPCC assessments, whereas AR5 assessed WMGHG ERF to have uncertainties of 20%.

The necessity of climate model simulations to calculate tropospheric adjustments makes ERF distinct from either IRF (see Section 2.2) or RF in several ways. IRF and RF can be quantified using more sophisticated radiative transfer schemes than are typically available in climate models, and, for example, can be more easily applied to a wider range of greenhouse gases. In addition, the ERF technique is limited to forcing mechanisms that are of a sufficient size for the impact on TOA fluxes to emerge from the noise of the climate model's own internal variability (see Section 2.3.6).

Since rapid tropospheric adjustment processes are likely to be climate-model dependent this introduces further uncertainties beyond those involved in more traditional forcing definitions. For example, IRF are pure radiative transfer calculations that can be constrained reasonably well with detailed models and a high degree of physical understanding. The stratospheric temperature adjustment that is incorporated in the RF has a well-understood theoretical basis (resulting from the balance between changes in absorption by and emission from the stratosphere). By contrast, tropospheric adjustments are much more complicated. There is less theoretical underpinning with which to constrain these adjustments; this is particularly so for cloud adjustments which result from the complex interplay between different processes that may or may not be well-represented in individual climate models. This complicates the distinction between adjustments and feedbacks that are mediated by surface temperature change and there is no obvious way to quantify the adjustments with observations.

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

One consequence of these shortcomings is a blurring of the lines between forcings and feedbacks. While the tropospheric adjustments are defined to have a shorter time scale than feedbacks, they also generally involve some coupling to the surface; e.g., land warming (in the fixed-SST approach to ERF calculation) or pattern of SST change (in the regression approach). Hence there is a need to further develop techniques that enable a robust separation of adjustment and feedback processes.

A specific difficulty is that it is increasingly hard to compare different types of forcing. IRF, which involves purely radiative transfer calculations, has generally not been computed in climate model simulations (see section 2.3.6 for future efforts) due to computational considerations; instead, ERF has become the preferred approach to quantifying RF. Attempts to isolate IRF from ERF using radiative kernels have noted that most of the intermodel spread in ERF from CO2 forcing does not arise from differences in tropospheric adjustments, but rather from differences in IRF (Chung and Soden 2015). Indeed, intermodel differences in the calculation of IRF have been a persistent problem in GCMs (Cess et al. 1993; Soden et al 2018) despite the presence of accurate and observationally verified line-by-line calculations to constrain their counterparts in climate models (Collins et al. 2006).

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

2.3.6 Developments since AR5

Marvel et al. (2015) and Shindell (2014) indicate that even for the ERF concept, efficacies (see Expression 2.3) may be different for short-lived and regionally heterogeneous compounds like aerosols, ozone, and land use compared to greenhouse gases using various CMIP5 simulations. This would have implications for estimates of climate sensitivity using temperature changes over historical period. However, the cause of the findings on the efficacies in CMIP5 is under debate (Richardson et al., 2019). The ERF has been further described (Sherwood et al., 2015) and methods to calculate ERF have been better compared (Forster et al., 2016). Forster et al. (2016) find that uncertainties in ERF from fixed SST simulations are much lower than using the regression technique. ERF from the fixed SST simulations can be quantified to an accuracy of 0.1 W m^{-2} at the 5-95% confidence interval in 30-year simulations. This implies that ERF from very small forcings (<0.1 W m^{-2}) would require many ensembles or very long simulations.

The ERF framework has allowed a clearer understanding of the forcing and climate response of a climate driver; it is now constructive to distinguish into "instantaneous", "rapid adjustment", and "equilibrium". Figure 2.4 shows how radiative fluxes and surface sensible and latent heat fluxes change for a doubling of CO_2 in multi-model simulations and is a modern version of Figure 2.1, explicitly using the ERF concept. The instantaneous radiative forcing due to CO_2 is well known to be primarily due to the longwave (LW), with a weak solar (shortwave (SW)) effect (Fig 2.4 left) shown as the positive values at TOA. Positive values at the surface in Fig 2.4 indicate that the surface gains energy. If the difference between the flux changes at TOA and surface is positive, it means the atmosphere gains energy. The SW absorption by CO_2

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

reduces the solar absorption at the surface and causes a weak change at the TOA where it is very small compared to LW TOA.

By contrast, the SW contribution to atmospheric absorption is 35-40% of the LW trapping of energy in the atmosphere. The instantaneous part involves only the initial radiative perturbation. The rapid adjustments (Figure 2.4 middle) are processes that occur to equilibrate the atmosphere with no SST changes. A doubling of CO_2 gives an initial heating of the troposphere and a cooling of the stratosphere. The cooling of the stratosphere is well known (see Section 2.2) and the consequent adjustment in the radiative fluxes was included in the early applications of the RF concept. The initial radiative perturbation in the troposphere increases temperature and water vapor, and changes clouds. The increase in tropospheric temperature reduces the net atmospheric absorption (giving a radiative cooling) but the reduction in stratospheric temperature has a larger impact on the net atmospheric absorption. The overall rapid adjustments of temperature, water vapor and clouds lead to an enhanced atmospheric absorption of similar size to the initial heating (Myhre et al., 2018). The atmospheric equilibrium is achieved by reduction in the surface latent and sensible heat fluxes, thereby making a clear link between the atmospheric absorption and precipitation changes, at the global-mean level (e.g. Andrews et al., 2010). The fast response of global-mean precipitation can be estimated, to reasonable accuracy, from the atmospheric component of the ERF (e.g. Samset et al. 2016).

In the full climate response to doubling of CO_2 (Fig 2.4 right), the surface temperature changes to bring TOA and the atmosphere net fluxes into equilibrium (see section 2.1). Note that the initial atmospheric radiative heating (which leads to a precipitation decrease) when ERF is

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

1042 diagnosed, turns into a radiative cooling, when the full surface temperature response is allowed.
1043 Since AR5 there has been an improved quantification of the rapid adjustment processes and
1044 their inter-model diversity. Double radiation calls (Ghan, 2013) and radiative kernels (Soden et
1045 al., 2008) allow a differentiation of the instantaneous radiative perturbation and the rapid
1046 adjustment and individual rapid adjustment terms, respectively.
1047
1048 Smith et al. (2018) quantify the rapid adjustment contributions to ERF based on radiative
1049 kernels in multi-model simulations for various climate drivers. Figure 2.5 shows the rapid
1050 adjustment terms for two scenarios: a doubling of CO2, and a tenfold increase in the black
1051 carbon (BC) abundance. In fact, the IRF at TOA for a doubling of CO2 and tenfold increase in
1052 BC is very similar (Smith et al., 2018), but their total rapid adjustment (the bars on the yellow
1053 background in Fig 2.5) is strong and of opposite signs. Temperature increases enhance the
1054 outgoing longwave radiation and are thus a negative rapid adjustment, which can be seen both
1055 for land surface and tropospheric temperature for increase in CO2 and BC.
1056
1057 The stratospheric cooling due to the CO_2 increase, on the other hand, gives a positive rapid
1058 adjustment. Increases in the tropospheric temperature increase water vapor, thus a positive rapid
1059 adjustment by increasing the greenhouse effect. For a doubling in CO_2, the high cloud cover
1060 increases with a reduction in the lower clouds, but these features are opposite for BC explaining
1061 the different sign of rapid adjustment of clouds for these two climate drivers. For CO_2 the rapid
1062 adjustments other than the stratospheric temperature adjustment happen to cancel each other
1063 out, making ERF and RF quite similar in that case. Based on available estimates for doubling of
1064 CO_2 this was already noted in AR5.

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

The total rapid adjustment for BC is strongly negative; nevertheless, individual rapid adjustments vary in sign, so that the net effect is a residual of these competing effects. Soden et al. (2018) indicate that the large diversity in ERF due to change in CO_2among GCMs arise from differences in the instantaneous forcing. Results from Smith et al. (2018) support this by having a range of less than 10% (5-95% confidence interval) of the non-stratospheric temperature rapid adjustments. Combining the uncertainty in the tropospheric rapid adjustment with 10% uncertainty in RF derived from detailed off-line radiation schemes as given in AR5 provides an uncertainty in ERF of 14%. Section 10 describes the implication of a reduced uncertainty range of WMGHG forcing compared to that given in IPCC AR5 (20%) for the uncertainty in the total anthropogenic ERF.

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

2.4 Summary and challenges

A future challenge with respect to the forcing concept is to quantify whether the efficacy is unity when adopting the current definition of ERF for all drivers of climate change and various models, and thus to understand the diversity among some previous results (Shine et al., 2003; Hansen et al., 2005; Shindell 2014; Marvel et al., 2015; Richardson et al., 2019).

Further there is a need to better understand the rapid adjustment processes in climate models, both the degree of influence of diversity in IRF as indicated in Smith et al. (2018), but also dedicated process studies comparing GCMs with high resolution models with weaker degrees of parametrization, such as convection permitting models. There is a high potential for progress to be made using results from the ongoing CMIP6 model intercomparison project, which is supporting IPCC AR6 (Eyring et al., 2016); efforts have been made to ensure that more diagnostics are available to enable the drivers of ERF to be better quantified and hence for inter-model diversity to be better characterized. Such studies will aid the understanding of whether uncertainties in ERF of CO_2 and other greenhouse gases are substantially larger than using RF, as was indicated in Myhre et al. (2013).

Lastly, there is a need to develop methodologies to compare weak radiative perturbations, which will continue to need to be quantified using RF, with the major climate drivers which are increasingly being quantified from various model simulations using the ERF concept. It is possible that once the generic understanding of the rapid adjustments has improved, it can be applied to the weak forcings and enable ERF to be estimated from their RFs.

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

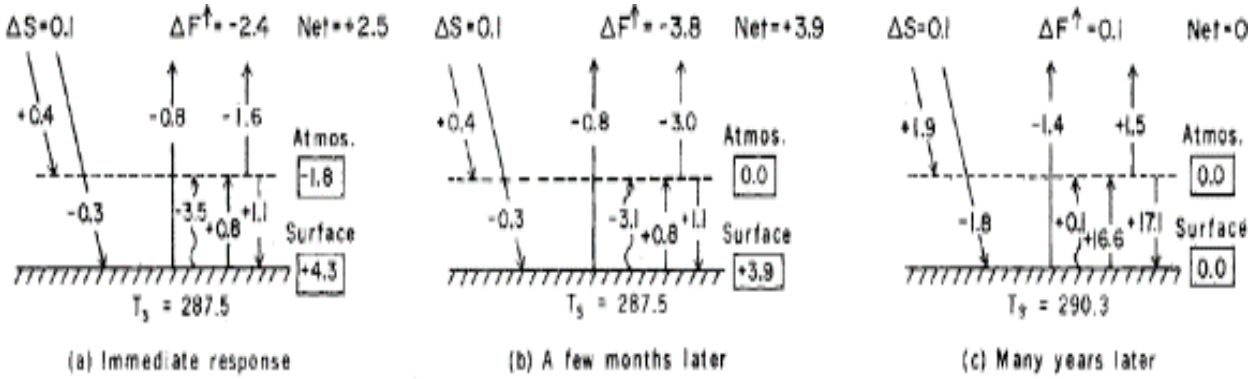


Fig. 4. Change of fluxes (watts per square meter) in the 1-D RC model when atmospheric CO_2 is doubled (from 300 to 600 ppm). Symbols: ΔS, change in solar radiation absorbed by the atmosphere and surface; $\Delta F\uparrow$, change in outward thermal radiation at top of the atmosphere. The wavy line represents convective flux; other fluxes are radiative.

Figure 2.1: Changes in top-of-atmosphere shortwave (ΔS) and longwave ($\Delta F^{\uparrow}$) irradiances following a doubling of CO_2 from 300 ppm, in a one-dimensional radiative-convective model. Wavy lines represent changes in convective fluxes, with all other lines radiative. The values in boxes show the net flux changes at the surface and for the atmosphere. (a) the instantaneous flux change, (b) the change after a few months and includes the effect of stratospheric temperature adjustment and other rapid adjustments represented in the model and (c) the flux changes when the system has come to equilibrium following a change in surface temperature (T_S). Figure taken from Hansen et al. (1981).

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

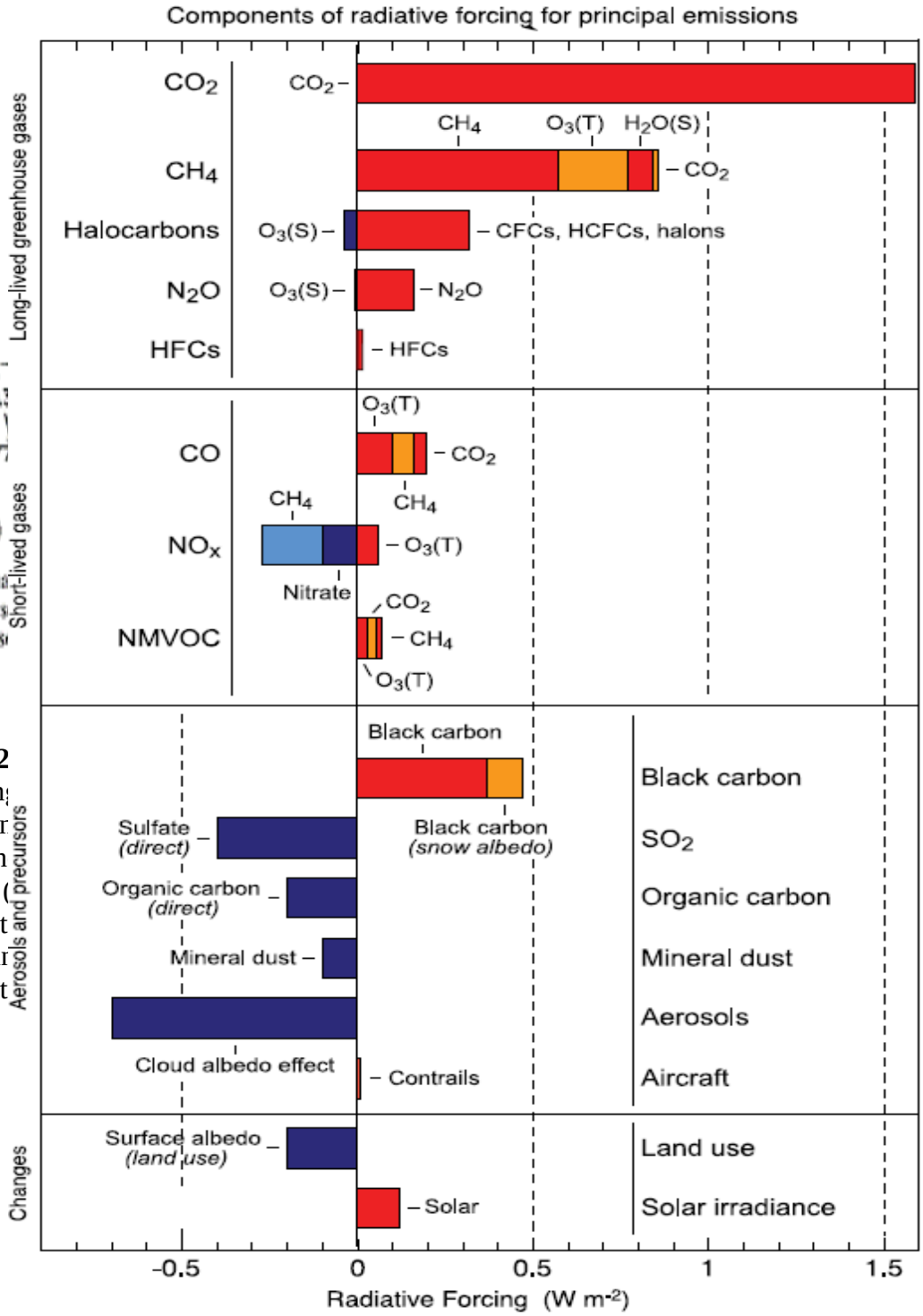


Figure 2.21. *Components of RF for emissions of principal gases, aerosols and aerosol precursors and other changes. Values represent RF in 2005 due to emissions and changes since 1750. (S) and (T) next to gas species represent stratospheric and tropospheric changes, respectively. The uncertainties are given in the footnotes to Table 2.13. Quantitative values are displayed in Table 2.13.*

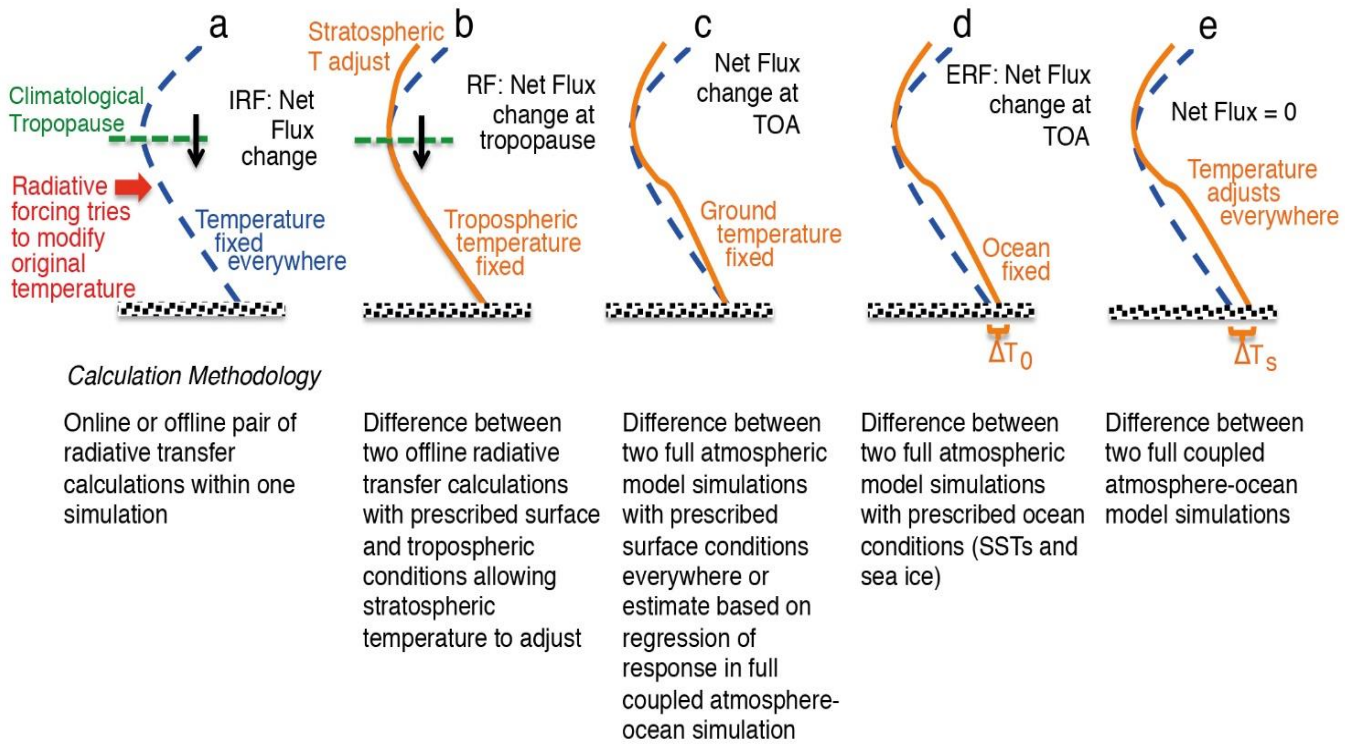
Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

Figure 2.2

Components of RF by emissions of gases, aerosols, or their precursors for the period 1750-2005. O_3(T) and O_3(S) indicate tropospheric and stratospheric ozone respectively. Figure from Forster et al. (2007).

[Jpeg can be obtained from https://archive.ipcc.ch/report/graphics/images/Assessment%20Reports/AR4%20-%2WG1/Chapter%2002/fig-2-21.jpg].

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.



JPEG can be obtained from:

https://archive.ipcc.ch/report/graphics/images/Assessment%20Reports/AR5%20-%20WG1/Chapter%2008/Fig8-01.jpg

Figure 2.3 Schematic comparing (a) instantaneous RF, (b) RF, which allows stratospheric temperature to adjust, (c) flux change when the surface temperature is fixed over the whole Earth (a method of calculating ERF), (d) the ERF calculated allowing atmospheric and land temperature to adjust while ocean conditions are fixed and (e) equilibrium response. (Figure taken from Myhre et al. 2013).

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

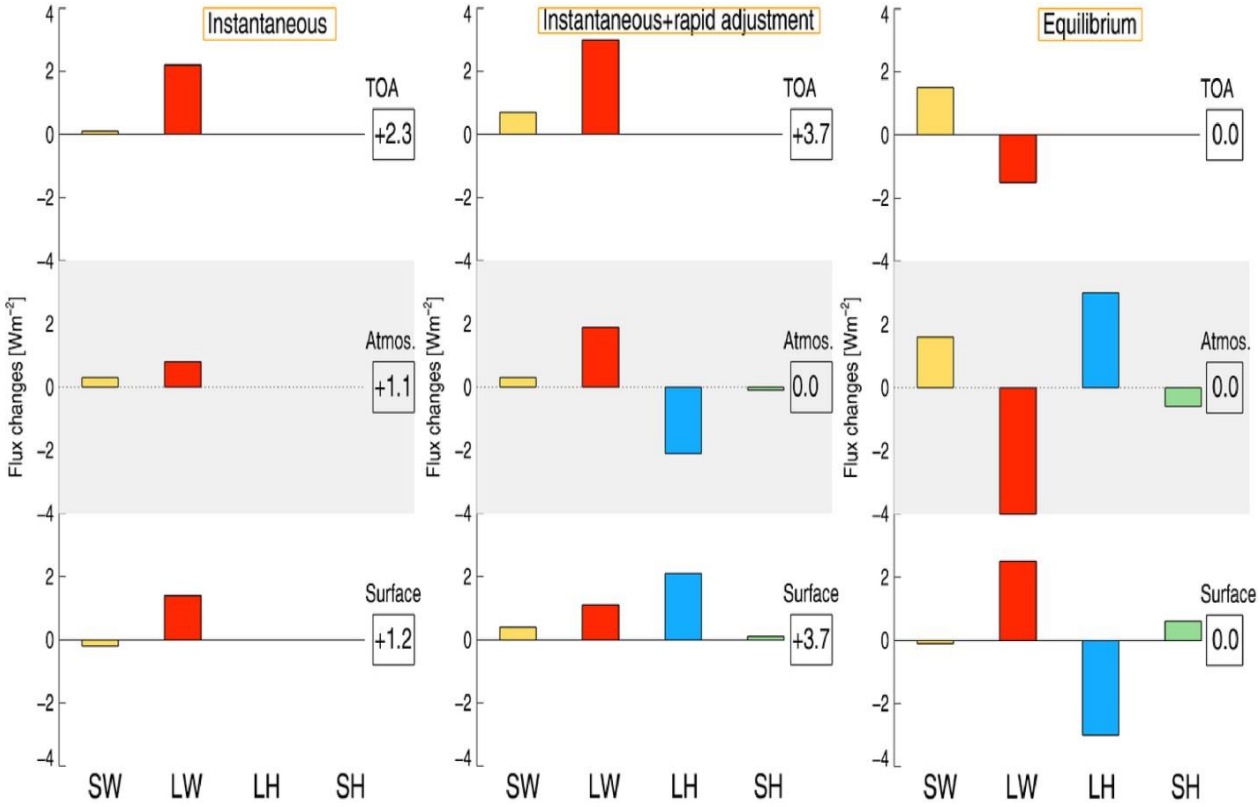
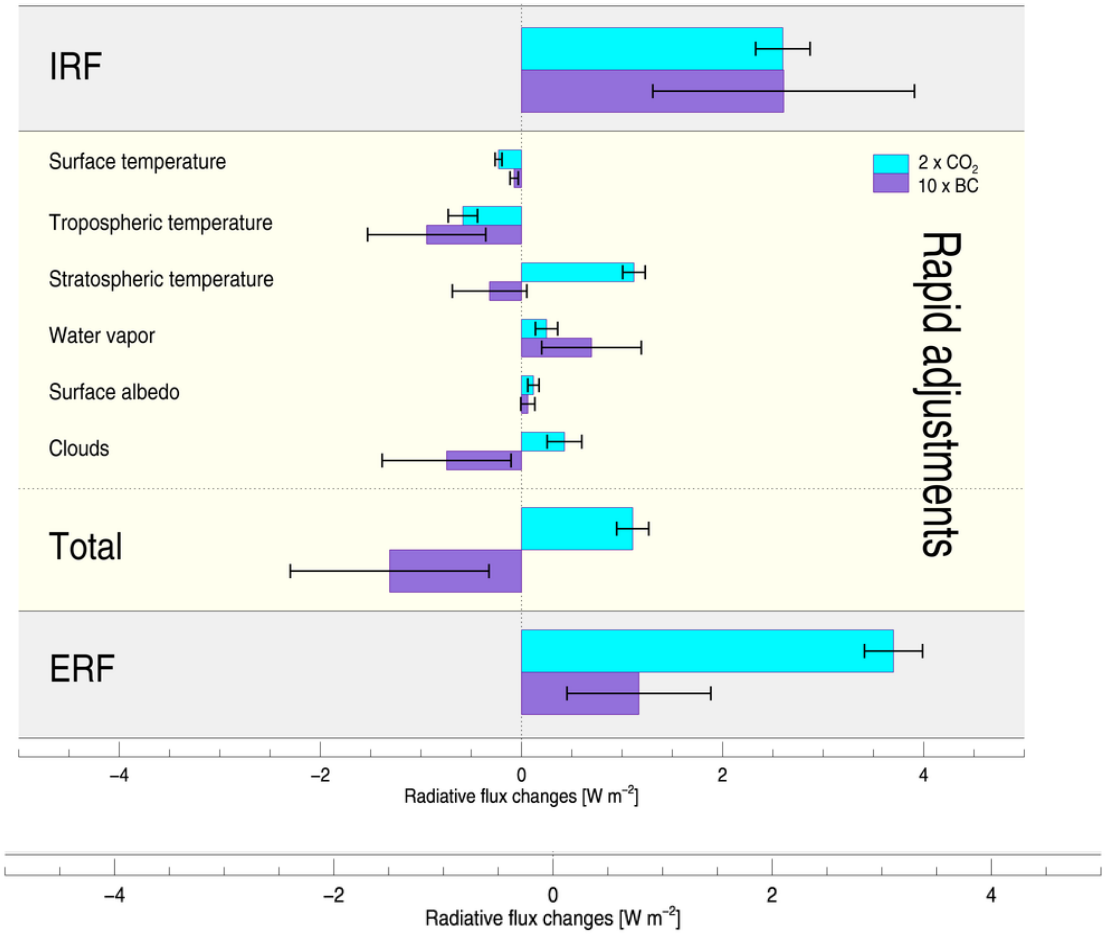


Figure 2.4: Illustration of the change in the global energy balance (top of the atmosphere -TOA, atmosphere - Atmos., and surface) from a doubling of the CO_2 concentration for an instantaneous perturbation, instantaneous and rapid adjustment, and the climate system in new equilibrium. Changes in the energy fluxes of solar radiation (SW) is given in yellow bars, longwave (LW) in red bars, latent heat (LH) in blue bars and sensible heat (SH) in green bars. The net flux changes at TOA, Atmos., and surface are given in numerical values in boxes. This figure can be considered as a modern day-version of Figure 2.1.

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

Figure 2.5: Instantaneous radiative forcing (IRF), individual and total rapid adjustments, and



effective radiative forcing (ERF) at the top of the atmosphere for a doubling of CO_2 and a tenfold increase in the BC concentration. The total rapid adjustment is the sum of the individual terms of surface temperature change (only land), tropospheric temperature, stratospheric temperature, water vapor, surface albedo change, and clouds. The uncertainties are one standard deviation among the PDRMIP models. It is a coincidence that the IRF for CO_2 and BC is almost identical. The figure is modified from Smith et al. (2018).

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

Section 3: CO_2 and other well-mixed greenhouse gases

Accurate computation of the radiative forcing by CO_2 and other gaseous constituents of the Earth's atmosphere only became possible with the advent of accurate spectroscopic measurements in the laboratory. While these measurements still serve as the primary foundation for calculations of the greenhouse effect, for some simple molecules the combination of quantum and statistical mechanics provides a complementary framework for interpreting the observations and extending them to conditions that have not been directly observed. The inputs to this framework are the energies, numbers (degeneracies), and occupation numbers of excited states of each constituent, the transitions among these excited states, and the interactions of these transitions with light and heat following Einstein's quantum theory of radiation. One of the first attempts to compute the effects of doubling CO_2 in an atmosphere in radiative-convective equilibrium produced a remarkably good estimate of 4 K (Hulburt, 1931). However, this finding and other supporting evidence was largely unappreciated due to prevailing assumptions prevalent that the strong broadband absorption of water vapor would dominate the regions of the spectrum where CO_2 is radiatively active and that the logarithmic curve of growth of CO_2 radiative effects in these regions would further constrain the impact of rising CO_2 on the climate system.

Parameterizations of the rudimentary laboratory measurements of CO_2 with ambient and prescribed amounts of water vapor accumulated by the mid-20th century contradicted the assumption that water vapor would saturate the primary CO_2 bands (Callendar, 1941), but did little to change the balance of opinions held by the scientific community. Further, more

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

detailed information on the bands of CO_2 based on its structure and more accurate spectrometers revealed the potential for additional absorption of terrestrial radiation at the edges of these bands and in the upper atmosphere, where the overlap among neighboring absorption lines is greatly reduced (Martin & Barker, 1932).

Further progress had to await the need for operational weather forecasting and active and passive remote sensing during and after the Second World War together with the subsequent military investments in computing infrastructure, spectroscopic characterization of the Earth's atmosphere, and the theory of radiative transfer (see historical description by Weart, 1997). One of the first applications of the new digital computers to atmospheric science revealed that the absorption by CO_2 of upwelling terrestrial radiation in the stratosphere had been systematically underestimated in prior studies based on manual calculations (Kaplan, 1952). Subsequent computational solutions to the infrared radiative transfer for the whole atmosphere (Plass, 1956, 1956bb) revealed that the forcing by doubling CO_2 is sufficient to change the mean surface temperature of the Earth by about 3.6 K (Plass, 1956, 1956aa).

In the 1960s, general circulation models of the atmosphere were developed that included reasonably complete parameterizations of solar and infrared radiative transfer together with detailed treatments of the radiative properties of the Earth's atmosphere and surface. Pioneering calculations with one-dimensional (Manabe & Wetherald, 1967) and three-dimensional (Manabe & Wetherald, 1975) models demonstrated the effects of CO_2 on the full climate system and suggested that the surface temperature would increase by approximately 2.5 to 3 K for a doubling of carbon dioxide concentrations (Fig. 3.1). These models and other,

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

simpler energy balance models (Ramanathan et al., 1979) formed the basis for one of the first comprehensive reviews of the state of climate change science for policy makers, the pivotal Charney Report (National Research Council, 1979).

Due to rapid increases in computing power, much more exact treatments of radiative transfer known as line-by-line (LBL) codes were developed starting in the 1970s. Early examples include the Fast Atmospheric Signature Code (Smith et al., 1978), a rapid method for computing the Voigt line shape profile that includes line broadening and Doppler shifting (Drayson, 1976) , and the Automated Atmospheric Absorption Atlas (Scott and Chedin 1981). These codes are based upon comprehensive tabulations of all known absorption lines for over fifty radiatively active gaseous species in the Earth's atmosphere. An early example that has grown significantly and is in widespread usage is the high-resolution transmission molecular absorption (HITRAN) database, which was first developed by the Air Force Cambridge Research Laboratories (McClatchey et al., 1973) and subsequently maintained and updated by the Harvard Smithsonian Center for Astrophysics; the most recent version is HITRAN2016 (Gordon et al. 2017). A parallel European-led line database called GEISA (Gestion et Etude des Informations Spectroscopiques Atmosphériques) was launched in 1974 at the Laboratoire de Météorologie Dynamique (LMD) in France (Chédin et al, 1982; Husson et al, 1992) has been updated most recently in 2015 (Jacquinet-Husson et al, 2016). These LBL codes now serve as the reference radiative transfer codes for calculation of CO_2 forcing and its representation in Earth System Models (e.g., Collins et al., 2006).

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

While most climate models compute radiative transfer using full codes, in many applications simple formula, based on more detailed calculations, are useful for computing the global annual- mean greenhouse gas radiative forcing from changes in their concentration; such formulae appear in the First Assessment Report of the Intergovernmental Panel on Climate Change (IPCC; Shine, Derwent, Wuebbles, & J-J. Morcrette, 1990) and have been utilized and updated in subsequent IPCC Assessment Reports. For CO_2, to leading order, the forcing in the infrared is proportional to the logarithm of the concentration (Goody & Yung, 1989; Pierrehumbert, 2011), and in the Third Assessment Report (Ramaswamy et al. 2001) the IPCC formula was augmented to include absorption of solar radiation by CO_2 (Myhre et al., 1998).

One of the lingering uncertainties in the radiative forcing by CO_2 is due to remaining uncertainties in its spectroscopic characterization. If we assume that the energies associated with the most important excited states of the CO_2 molecule are known precisely, then three principal spectroscopic properties of CO_2 involved in computing its radiative forcing are its line strengths, line half widths, and line shapes, in addition to line overlaps with other absorbers. Systematic propagation of these uncertainties through to the radiative forcing from doubling CO_2 concentrations suggeststhat the combined effects of residual errors in these properties are less than approximately 0.7%; this suggests that current LBL models are more than sufficient for accurately computing the climate forcing from this WMGHG (Mlynczak et al., 2016).

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

3.1 CH_4, N_2O, CFCs and halogenated compounds:

Since the atmospheric concentrations of CH4 are two orders of magnitude lower than those of CO2, it was historically difficult to detect through chemical sampling. Methane was first detected under ambient conditions in the 1940s using purely spectroscopic techniques (Migeotte, 1948). In turn, the atmospheric concentrations of N2O, the third most important anthropogenic greenhouse gas, are three orders of magnitude lower than those for CO2. The common assumption was that these trace species were present at insufficient levels to have an appreciable impact on the climate system.

As a result, the importance of the radiative forcings by long-lived greenhouse gases other than CO2 went largely unappreciated. Wang et al. (1976) and Donner and Ramanathan (1980) were amongst the first to compute the impact of increasing concentrations of methane and nitrous oxide and show that the effect could be substantial. Wang et al (1976) computed the effects of doubling the concentrations of CH4, N2O (as well a NH3 and HNO3) as a simple proof-of-principle test of anthropogenic perturbations to the concentrations of these compounds.

They found that the combined effects of doubling concentrations of CH4 and N2O also approached 1K once the climate system had re-equilibrated to the elevated concentrations and forcing. To advance beyond these simpler tests required modeling the joint interactions between the physical climate system and the radiatively active species together with the associated networks of chemical sources and sinks for these species More advanced models that include these interactions can treat the nonlinear effects of spectral overlap among the

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

well-mixed greenhouse gases, ozone, and water vapor. Ramanathan (1980) constructed a prototype of this class of coupled chemistry-climate model and showed that the non-CO2 WMGHGs could contribute nearly half the warming projected for 2025 assuming persistence of extant emissions trends. This conclusion was buttressed in subsequent studies starting with Ramanathan et al (1985) who concluded that the minor well-mixed greenhouse gases could contribute as much warming as projected increases in CO2 concentrations. Indirect effects of CH4 and N2O were also uncovered in this time frame and are discussed in greater detail in Section 4.1.

Because chlorofluorocarbons (CFCs) have strong bands in the mid-infrared window, a region of the spectrum otherwise largely transparent to terrestrial infrared radiation, increasing concentrations of these gases leads to rapid increases in the Earth's greenhouse effect (Fig. 3.2). Lovelock et al. (1973), after discovering the ubiquity of CFCs in the Earth's atmosphere, suggested that it might serve as a greenhouse gas. The implications of unchecked historical emissions of these gases (prior to the imposition of the Montreal Protocols in 1987) and the consequent increase in the total greenhouse effect for the mean surface temperature were first calculated by Ramanathan (1975). He found that continuing emissions unabated until the year 2000 would ultimately lead to increases in surface temperature approaching 1 K. Unlike CO2, the major absorption bands of the CFCs are far from saturated, and therefore the forcing increases linearly and rapidly with increasing concentration.

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

Ramanathan et al (1985 investigated a larger set of compounds, including several CFCs, one HCFC and some fully fluorinated compounds (Fig 3.3). Fisher et al. (1990) expanded the number of halocarbons having a greenhouse effect by providing radiative forcing for a large group of CFC replacements including HCFCs and HFCs. Some of the halocarbons have major absorption bands outside the The mid-infrared window and thus have strong overlap with water vapor and even some with CH4 and N2O (Ramanathan et al., 1985). Pinnock et al. (1995) illustrated how the radiative forcing varies over the infrared spectral region for an increase in 1 ppb of an idealized halocarbon absorbing equally at all wavelengths (Fig. 3.4). The figure shows that halocarbons absorbing particularly in the region 800-1000 cm^{-1} are very efficient compared to e.g. compounds like CF4 with strong absorption band located closer to 1300 cm^{-1}.

Due to the weak absorption by the halocarbons and weak overlap by other gases in the mid-infrared window region Dickinson et al. (1978) showed that these compounds warm the lower stratosphere. This is unlike CO2 and most halocarbons therefore have a positive contribution to radiative forcing from the stratospheric adjustment rather than the negative contribution from CO2 (see section 2). The state of knowledge of radiative forcing per unit concentration change for halocarbons is discussed in section 11.3 on Radiative Efficiency. While much of the work to date had stressed the climatic effects of the infrared bands of these minor well-mixed gases, the fact that the shortwave bands also contribute non-negligible forcing was first highlighted by Collins et al. (2006).

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

Their study showed that all of the atmosphere-ocean global climate models participating in the Fourth Assessment Report of the IPCC omitted the shortwave effects of CH4 and N2O. This omission was starting to be corrected by the time of the Fifth Assessment, and these effects have now been incorporated into the simple bulk formulas for forcing by these greenhouse gases (Collins et al.,, 2018; Etminan et al., 2016). The simple formula in Etminan et al. (2016) includes in addition to direct shortwave effect the shortwave contribution due to stratospheric temperature adjustment and updated water vapor overlap with methane, resulting in a 25% enhancement in the radiative forcing of methane

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

3.2 Summary and Challenges

While current LBL models are more than sufficient for accurately computing the climate forcing from WMGHG (Mlynczak et al., 2016), unfortunately this accuracy has not been propagated to the radiation codes used in the ensemble of climate models used for climate projections. The first systematic quantifications of the spread in CO_2 radiative forcing were conducted using the generation of models used in the first IPCC assessment (Cess et al., 1993; Ellingson & Fouquart, 1991; Fels et al. 1991), followed by evaluations of modeled forcings used in the fourth (W. D. Collins et al., 2006) and fifth (Soden, Collins, & Feldman, 2018) IPCC assessments.

The 1-sigma relative range in the TOA forcings for the latter two studies is 20%, approximately 1.5 decades larger than the LBL uncertainty (Fig. 3.5). This has significant implications for the interpretation of historical climate change simulations. Reduction and ideally elimination of this large range in CO_2 radiative forcing remains an ongoing challenge for the climate modeling community, with efforts continuing under the WCRP/CMIP6 Radiative Forcing Model Intercomparison Project (RFMIP) (Pincus et al., 2016). Better agreement of ESM radiative parameterizations with LBL models is both feasible and highly desirable. It would help ensure more accurate interpretations of the historical climate record and more actionable projections of future climate and climate-change mitigation scenarios.

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

Figures:

Figure 3.1: Vertical distributions of temperature in radiativeconvective equilibrium for various values of CO2 content. (Manabe and Wetherald, 1967).

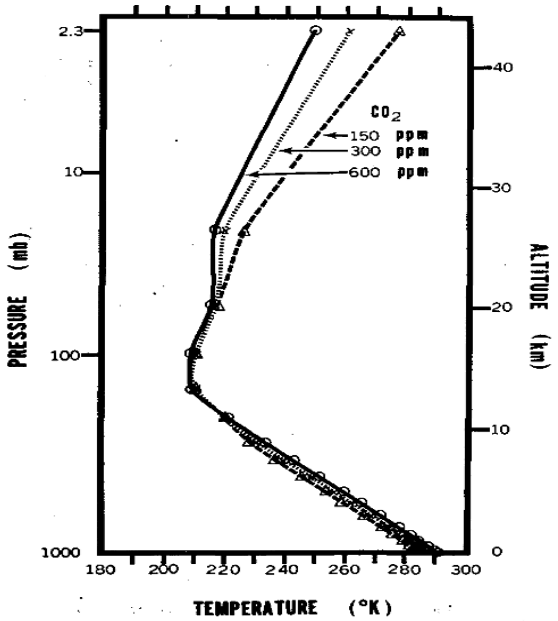


FIG. 16. Vertical distributions of temperature in radiative convective equilibrium for various values of CO_2 content.

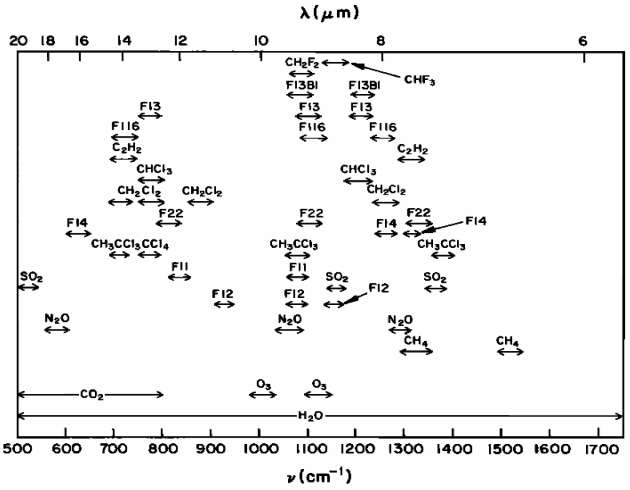


Fig. 3. Spectral locations of the absorption features of various trace gases. The spectral region between 7 and 13 μm is referred to as the atmospheric "window." The anthropogenic trace gases have the potentials for making it into a "dirty window." This figure was provided by J. T. Kiehl (private communication, 1986).

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

Figure 3.2: Spectral locations of the absorption features of various trace gases. The spectral region between 7 and 13 μm is referred to as the atmospheric "window" because of its relative transparency compared to neighbouring spectral regions. The anthropogenic trace gases have the potentials for making it into a "dirtier window." (Ramanathan et al, 1987).

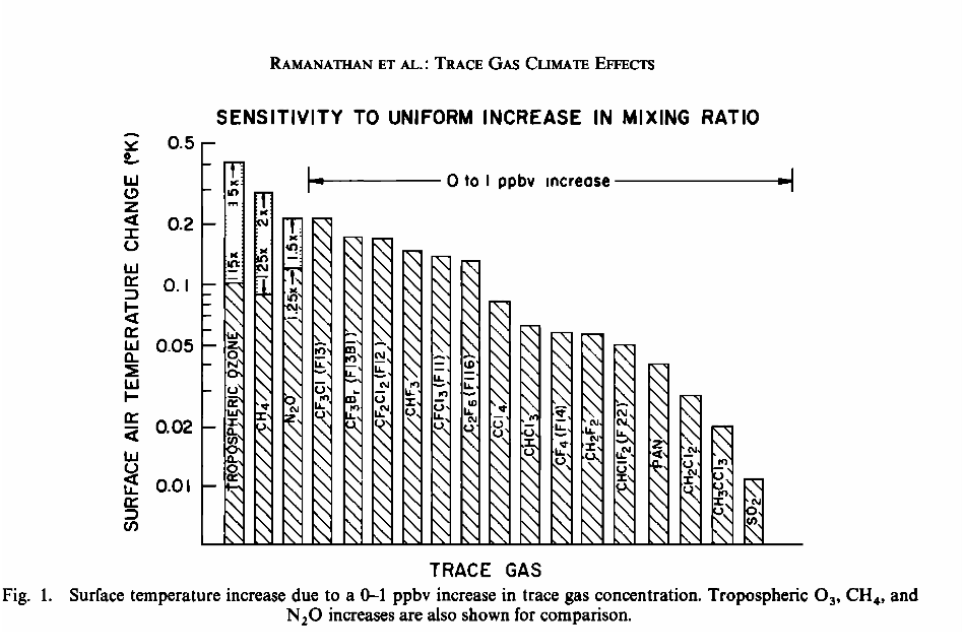


Fig. 1. Surface temperature increase due to a 0–1 ppbv increase in trace gas concentration. Tropospheric O_3, CH_4, and N_2O increases are also shown for comparison.

Figure 3.3: Surface temperature increase due to a 0-1 ppbv increase in trace gas concentration. Tropospheric O3, CH4, and N2O increases are also shown for comparison (Ramanathan et al, 1985).

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

1451

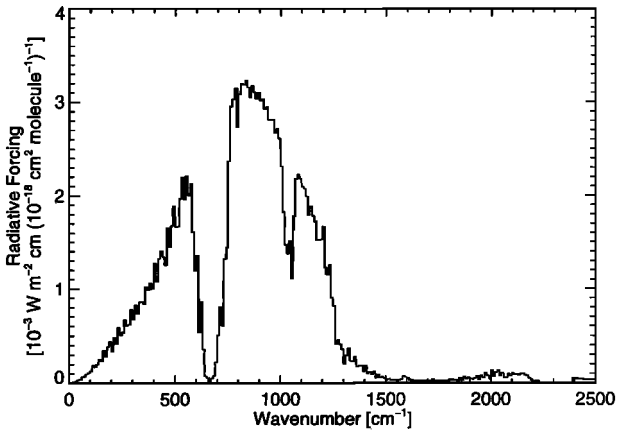


Figure 3. Radiative forcing per unit cross section for the GAM atmosphere including clouds, for a 0–1 ppbv increase in mixing ratio. This graph is repeated in tabular form in the Table 8.

1452

1453 **Figure 3.4**: Radiative forcing per unit cross section for a 0-1 pp by increase

1454 in mixing ratio of a gray-body absorber (Pinnock et al, 1995).

1455
1456

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

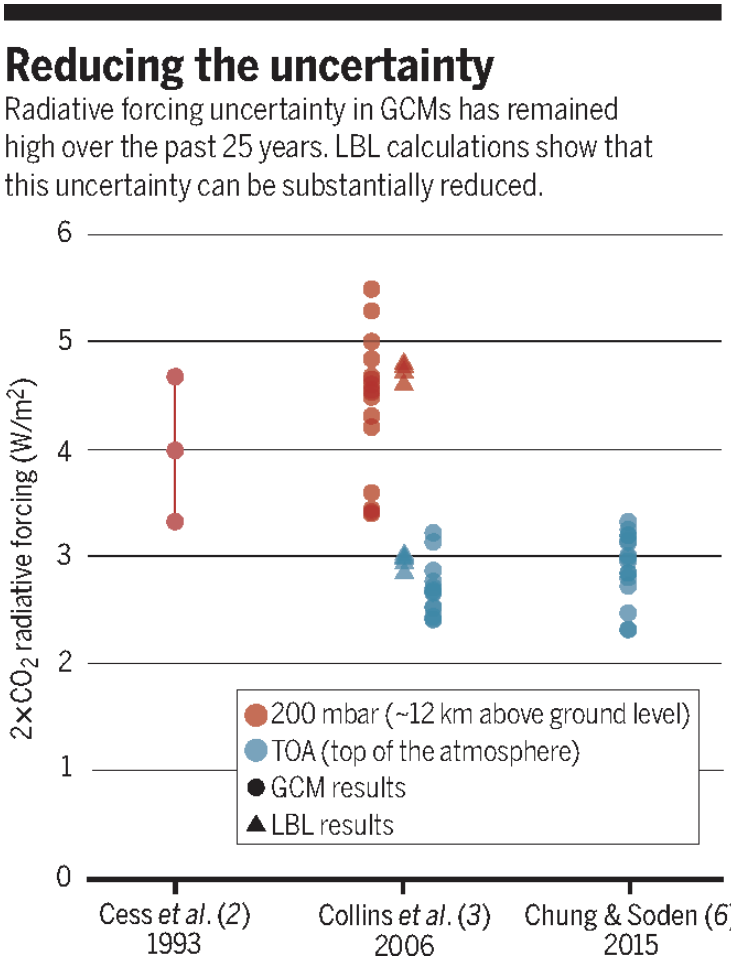


Figure 3.5: Estimates of radiative forcing from doubling CO_2 from three multi-model intercomparisons spanning 1993 to 2015, at the top of the atmosphere and a pseudo-tropopause at 200 mb (Soden et al., 2018).

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

Section 4: Short-lived trace gases and chemistry-climate interactions

The importance of atmospheric chemistry for climate began to be recognized after a multitude of advances in the early 1970s revealed a chemically active atmosphere that could be perturbed both by natural and anthropogenic activities (National Research Council, 1984). The foundation for these advances was laid over the preceding four to five decades. This included the knowledge of stratospheric ozone photochemistry (Chapman 1930; Hampson 1965; Bates and Nicolet 1950), urban photochemical air pollution (Haagen-Smit 1952; Altshuller and Bufalini 1965) and tropospheric composition and photochemistry (Cadle and Allen 1970; Bates and Witherspoon (1952). Developments were also dependent on quantitative but (initially) highly uncertain estimates of atmospheric amounts of several trace gases including ozone (in the stratosphere only), nitrogen, oxygen, noble gases, CO2, H2O, CH4 and N2O (below the tropopause) (see section 1 for more details). We review below developments in atmospheric chemistry that set the stage for the recognition of chemistry as an integral part of the climate system and process- level advances made thereafter that have shaped our knowledge of radiative forcing from short- lived trace gases and chemistry-climate interactions.

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

Section 4.1 Atmospheric Chemistry and Climate Connections in 1970s-1980s

The importance of chemistry for the radiative forcing of climate change was recognized by studies in the early 1960s that highlighted the important role of ozone in maintaining stratospheric temperature and the tropopause (Manabe and Möller 1961; Manabe and Strickler 1964). The seminal work of Manabe and Wetherald (1967) demonstrated that stratospheric ozone is not only important for maintaining stratospheric temperature but also influences tropospheric and surface temperature though the effect is small compared to that of CO_2.

A series of new developments in atmospheric chemistry through the 1970s and 1980s established the close links between stratospheric and tropospheric composition and chemistry and how human activities can perturb these linkages with consequences for climate change. The first of these developments was the discovery of human influence on stratospheric ozone through catalytic ozone destruction via nitrogen oxide (NO_x) (Crutzen 1970). Studies showed that increases in NO_x due to human activities leading to enhanced fossil fuel combustion (such as from a planned fleet of high-altitude supersonic transport planes) (Johnston 1971; Crutzen 1972a; McElroy et al. 1974) or changes in its primary source gas, N_2O (McElroy et al. 1977; Wang and Sze 1980) could cause significant stratospheric ozone loss in the future with consequences for climate (Ramanathan et al. 1976).

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

1511 Around the same time, Molina and Rowland (1974) identified the role of
1512 chlorofluorocarbons (CFCs) as a major source of chlorine responsible for catalytic ozone
1513 destruction. Further developments in the understanding of the evolution of stratospheric
1514 ozone depletion during this time period are reviewed elsewhere (Wallington et al. 2018;
1515 Solomon 1999; Crutzen and Lelieveld 2001).
1516
1517 The next key development in atmospheric chemistry was the identification of the
1518 hydroxyl (OH) radical as the primary driver of tropospheric chemistry by Levy (1971).
1519 Observational evidence of large concentrations of tropospheric OH (Wang and Davis
1520 1974; Wang et al. 1975; Perner et al. 1976) combined with theoretical and modeling
1521 work established that OH plays an extremely important role in controlling the
1522 abundance and lifetime of several trace gases emitted at the Earth's surface were either
1523 directly radiatively active (e.g., methane, halogenated hydrocarbons) or affected the
1524 abundance of other radiatively active gases by influencing OH concentrations (e.g.,
1525 CO, NMHCs (McConnell et al. 1971; Wofsy et al. 1972; Singh 1977; Chameides and
1526 Cicerone 1978; Logan et al. 1981). Thus, OH came to be recognized as the chemical
1527 filter or cleansing agent in the troposphere with important consequences for
1528 calculations of radiative forcing.
1529
1530 Finally, a major development that solidified the focus on chemistry-climate
1531 interactions was the recognition of the essential role of tropospheric ozone in
1532 determining the chemical composition and the radiation budget of the Earth's
1533 atmosphere. Till the work of Levy (1971), ozone was assumed to be, except over

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

1534 polluted regions, injected into the troposphere from the stratosphere due to mixing
1535 processes, chemically inert, and destroyed at the Earth's surface (Regener 1938; Junge
1536 1962; Fabian and Pruchniewicz 1977). The understanding evolved as both theoretical
1537 and observational analysis showed that the photochemical source of tropospheric
1538 ozone from OH-initiated oxidation of CO, methane, and other hydrocarbons in the
1539 presence of NO_xdominates over that provided via transport from the stratosphere
1540 (Crutzen 1972b, 1973; Chameides and Walker 1973; Fishman et al. 1979b; Fishman
1541 and Crutzen 1978). Subsequently, Fishman (1979a) quantified the climate influence of
1542 tropospheric ozone using its observed distribution.
1543
1544 Advances in understanding of atmospheric chemistry in both the troposphere and
1545 stratosphere, therefore, led to better understanding of its interactions with climate.
1546 Before elaborating on the calculation of ozone radiative forcing, we summarize below
1547 the key chemical interactions leading to indirect radiative forcing of climate change
1548 that were recognized by the end of 1980s based on modeling studies with simplistic
1549 representation of physical, chemical, and dynamical processes (see Wang et al. 1986;
1550 Ramanathan et al. 1987; Wuebbles et al. 1989 for more details). Tropospheric
1551 hydroxyl radical, as the primary sink for many trace gases, was at the center of these
1552 chemistry-climate interactions as illustrated in Figure 4.1.
1553 • Since reaction with OH is the primary removal mechanism for methane, CO, non-
1554 methane hydrocarbons, many halogenated hydrocarbons, DMS, and SO2 any
1555 changes in the abundance of these gases would alter OH with subsequent

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

feedbacks on the lifetime and abundance, and therefore climate effects of methane and halogenated hydrocarbons.

- Changes in the emissions of NO_x, methane, CO and non-methane hydrocarbons would affect tropospheric ozone with subsequent climate effects via tropospheric ozone changes or OH induced changes in the abundances as mentioned above.

- Changes in stratospheric ozone would impact tropospheric OH concentrations by influencing the rate of photolysis of tropospheric ozone resulting in the formation of O1(D) – the primary source of tropospheric OH.

- Increased water vapor in a warmer climate would enhance OH with impacts on abundances of tropospheric ozone (depending on the levels of tropospheric NO_x) and methane.

- Oxidation of methane is a major source of stratospheric water vapor. Hence, any changes in methane would also influence stratospheric water vapor with subsequent climate implications due to water vapor radiative effects.

By mid-1980s, the scientific community recognized that a full understanding of the possible changes in ozone distribution and its subsequent effects on climate and biologically important UV radiation would require not only consideration of stratospheric processes but also knowledge of often coupled and non-linear, physical,

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

chemical and biological processes controlling the chemical composition of the troposphere. This was reflected in the first international scientific assessment of ozone sponsored by the World Meteorological Organization (WMO 1985).

The inhomogeneous distribution of ozone coupled with the different interactions of stratospheric and tropospheric ozone with solar and longwave radiation necessitated calculations of radiative forcing due to changes in stratospheric and tropospheric ozone separately. The net effect of a reduction in stratospheric ozone on surface temperature depends upon the balance between warming due to enhanced solar radiation reaching the surface-troposphere system and cooling due to reduced longwave radiation emitted by the stratosphere both because of the reduction in stratospheric ozone and the consequent cooling (the "stratospheric temperature adjustment" process described in section 2). Studies relying on model predictions of ozone distribution showed that the sign of surface temperature change depends on the vertical distribution of the stratospheric ozone change (Ramanathan and Dickinson 1979; Wang et al. 1980; Ramanathan et al. 1985). Further progress on the sensitivity of surface temperature to observed changes in the vertical distribution of ozone came in 1990 with the iconic work of

Lacis et al (1990) who showed that ozone changes in the upper troposphere and lower stratosphere are most effective in forcing climate change. Surface temperature is much more sensitive to tropospheric ozone perturbations relative to stratospheric ozone changes because the longwave opacity of tropospheric ozone is nearly the same as that of stratospheric ozone, and the solar and longwave effects of tropospheric ozone change

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

affect surface temperature in the same direction (Ramanathan et al. 1985). Studies estimated the net radiative effect of ozone changes from preindustrial up to 1980s to cause warming despite a net reduction in ozone column (driven by CFC induced stratospheric ozone depletion) because of the greater radiative efficiency of tropospheric ozone (Owens et al. 1985;Lacis 1985; Ramanathan and Dickinson 1979).

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

Section 4.2. Radiative Forcing due to Short-lived Trace Gases: 1990 to 2000

By the early 1990s, a better understanding of the effect of ozone on radiative forcing and its strong dependence on the vertical profile of ozone change throughout the troposphere and stratosphere as well as on its total amount had emerged (Schwarzkopf and Ramaswamy 1993 Lacis et al. 1990; Ramaswamy et al. 1991; Shine et al. 1990). Unlike sparse observational constraints on tropospheric ozone trends, better constraints on stratospheric ozone trends (e.g. Stolarski et al. 1991) facilitated quantitative assessment of its radiative forcing indicating that ozone reductions between 1979 to 1990 caused a negative radiative forcing (Ramaswamy et al. 1991).

Estimates of radiative forcing due to ozone continued to be refined through the mid-1990s (IPCC 1994, 1995) though the level of confidence was low around this time (Figure 1.2 in section 1). Low confidence in stratospheric ozone forcing was largely driven by more than a factor of two spread in model computed values of stratospheric ozone forcing (Shine et al. 1995a,c,b; Schimel et al. 1996). Similarly, for tropospheric ozone, studies based on modeled or limited observations of ozone trends agreed that increases in tropospheric ozone since preindustrial times have resulted in a positive forcing (e.g., Hauglustaine et al. 1994; Marenco et al. 1994; Mohnen et al. 1993) but there was large uncertainty as summarized in the IPCC 1994 special report and SAR (Shine et al. 1995b; Schimel et al. 1996). The major difficulty in accurately estimating global ozone forcing was limitations in the knowledge of changes in vertical, horizontal and temporal distributions of ozone (Prather et al. 1995; Stordal et al. 1995; Ko et al. 1995). This was particularly true for tropospheric ozone whose distribution was

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

difficult to capture in the two-dimensional models used widely until the mid 1990s (Prather et al. 1994; see Peters et al. 1995 for a review of tropospheric chemistry models until 1995). Furthermore, it was difficult to demonstrate confidence in model-derived trends because of the lack of strong observational constraints. Chemistry-climate interactions were recognized to have a significant effect on the total radiative forcing of climate and were deemed important to be accounted for in the assessment of potential future climate change as highlighted in Chapter 2 of the FAR (Shine et al. 1990) (Figure 4.1).

The first quantitative estimate of the indirect radiative effects, in terms of Global Warming Potentials (GWPs; see section 11.2 for definition), from increases in emissions of methane, CO and NO_X was based on results from a two-dimensional model representing the fundamentals of atmospheric chemistry known at the time (Hough and Derwent 1990). Although there was a fair degree of confidence in the sign of the indirect effects (Isaksen et al. 1991), these early estimates were found to be too uncertain and likely overestimated (Johnson et al. 1992; Isaksen et al. 1992; Lelieveld and Crutzen 1992; Isaksen et al. 1991). Two-dimensional tropospheric chemistry models that had been primarily used until the mid-1990s were of limited scope in adequately characterizing the complex chemical and physical processes and the nonlinear interactions between them (Prather et al. 1995; Olson et al. 1997; Stordal et al. 1995) hampering the accurate quantification of indirect radiative forcing (Shine et al. 1995b,c; Schimel et al. 1996). Limited atmospheric measurements on global scale for many species, including ozone,

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

CO, NOx, and NMHCs, needed to characterize historical trends and provide constraints on models, further restricted the ability to robustly quantify indirect radiative forcing..

Progress was however made in better definition and quantification of indirect forcing from methane increases driven by theoretical (Prather 1994) and multi-model analysis (Prather et al. 1995; Stordal et al. 1995). Forcing due to the chemical feedback of methane increases on its own lifetime via reduced tropospheric OH (OH changes discussed in section 4.3) was no longer considered an indirect effect as this effect would be implicitly included in the estimates for the forcing due to historical methane changes (Schimel et al. 1996). The influence of methane increases on tropospheric ozone and stratospheric water vapor was estimated to add about 25% to the direct methane forcing (Schimel et al. 1996; Prather et al. 1995).

From the late 1990s onwards, the development and application of sophisticated global climate models with some representation of atmospheric chemistry (see Zhang 2008; Young et al. 2018 for a historical overview of atmospheric chemistry in global models) combined with improvements in the knowledge of chemical and physical processes affecting the distributions of short-lived gases, and better atmospheric observations led to significant improvements in forcing estimates as assessed in the TAR (Ramaswamy et al. 2001). Results from several studies applying various approaches and observational evidence of ozone loss for a longer period (e.g., MacKay et al. 1997; Forster 1999; F. Forster and Shine 1997; Hansen et al. 1997; Granier et al. 1999) enhanced the level of scientific understanding of stratospheric ozone forcing of -0.15±0.1 Wm^{-2} for the period 1979 to 1997 (Ramaswamy et al. 2001). Approximate consistency between

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

observed lower stratospheric temperature trends since the late 1970s and that simulated by global climate models forced with observed ozone losses confirmed that forcing from the decline in ozone is indeed negative (Hansen et al. 1997a). However, a clear attribution was complicated by the possible role of cooling from increasing stratospheric water vapor (Forster and Shine 1999), observations of which were limited.

Results based on global three-dimensional model studies of preindustrial to present-day tropospheric ozone changes driven by precursor emissions (e.g., Roelofs et al. 1997; Haywood et al. 1998; Dorland et al. 1997; Berntsen et al. 1997; Mickley et al. 1999; Brasseur et al. 1998; Stevenson et al. 1998) along with those based on satellite-inferred ozone column changes (Portmann et al. 1997; Kiehl et al. 1999) alleviated uncertainties in the tropospheric ozone forcing estimates (Granier et al. 1999; Ramaswamy et al. 2001). Process studies provided better understanding of the sensitivity of surface temperature to the vertical distribution of ozone and clouds, and the spatial distribution of ozone forcing (e.g., Forster and Shine 1997; Hansen et al. 1997b; Hauglustaine and Brasseur 2001).

Although the level of confidence in tropospheric ozone forcing had increased, uncertainties remained because of the large model diversity in predicted historical ozone changes and limited observational constraints on ozone trends (Prather et al. 2001 and references therein). Limitations in our understanding of not only the complex non-linear chemical interactions between ozone precursors but also the historical evolution of the

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

emissions of specific precursors impeded the quantitative attribution of ozone forcing up until this time (Prather et al. 2001 and references therein).

Studies also highlighted the importance of including feedbacks between climate and chemistry on the assessment of the climate impact of short-lived species (Prather et al. 2001). Here, we do not cover the details of this feedback but refer to past IPCC reports and several review papers on this topic (Prather et al. 2001; Jacob and Winner 2009; Fiore et al. 2012, 2015; Isaksen et al. 2009; Denman et al. 2007; Von Schneidemesser et al. 2015; Brasseur 2009; Kirtman et al. 2013; Monks et al. 2015).

Much progress was made in the quantitative estimates of forcings from chemistry-climate interactions in the latter half of the 1990s as assessed in the TAR. The indirect forcing from methane changes continued to be the best studied, with explicit quantification of the individual effects on its own lifetime, tropospheric ozone, stratospheric water vapor, and CO2 (e.g., Hauglustaine et al. 1995; Lelieveld et al. 1998; Fuglestvedt et al. 1996). Modeling studies also quantified indirect forcing from changes in CO and a suite of NMHCs through their influence on methane lifetime, tropospheric ozone and CO_2 (Daniel and Solomon 1998; Johnson and Derwent 1996).

Accurate calculation of the indirect forcing of NO_x remained challenging because of counteracting effects– increased NO_x emissions increase tropospheric ozone producing a short- lived regional positive forcing, but increase OH concentration lowering methane abundance (with a consequent decrease in ozone) that produces a longer-lived global

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

negative forcing partially offsetting the short-lived positive ozone forcing (Ramaswamy et al. 2001 and references therein). Studies showed that the ozone and OH perturbations strongly depended on the location of NO_x emission perturbations because of the non-linear ozone chemistry and differences in mixing regimes (e.g., Fuglestvedt et al. 1999).

Diversity in results of model studies that resolved the complex and non-linear effects of emission changes on ozone and OH radical and limitations in observational constraints to build confidence in them remained a significant source of uncertainty in these estimates of indirect forcings (Ramaswamy et al. 2001).

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

Section 4.3. Emission-based radiative forcing for Short-lived Climate Forcers (SLCFs): 2000-present

Over the past two decades, the development of increasingly sophisticated comprehensive global chemistry models in terms of their design (e.g., models with coupled stratospheric-tropospheric chemistry, global climate model with online chemistry) and the representation of complex physical and chemical processes (e.g., trace gas-aerosol interactions, interactive natural emissions), combined with better estimates of trace gas emissions and the availability of longer observational records has facilitated advances in the attribution of the changes in short-lived trace gases and their forcings (Forster et al. 2007; Myhre et al. 2013).

Consideration of coupled stratospheric and tropospheric chemistry in global models has facilitated greater understanding of the influence of changes in stratospheric ozone and ozone depleting substance (ODSs) on tropospheric ozone and the effect of tropospheric ozone precursors on stratospheric ozone (e.g., Shindell et al. 2006; Hegglin and Shepherd 2009; Eyring et al. 2013; Young et al. 2013), which has led to better accounting of these impacts on the radiative forcing due to ozone (Gauss et al. 2006; Stevenson et al. 2013; Myhre et al. 2013; Forster et al. 2007; Shindell et al. 2013; Banerjee et al. 2016). Coupled chemistry-climate models have enabled assessment of the changes in ozone induced by climate change (i.e., chemistry-climate feedbacks; see Isaksen et al. 2009; more refs), and the resulting radiative forcing (e.g., Gauss et al. 2006; Stevenson et al.

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

2013; Forster et al. 2007) and feedbacks on climate (e.g., Nowack et al. 2015; Chiodo et al. 2018; Marsh et al. 2016).

A major development in the quantification of forcing due to tropospheric ozone and chemistry-climate interactions over this period has been the adoption of an emissions-based approach (Shindell et al. 2009, 2005) to estimate the contribution of anthropogenic emissions of individual ozone (or aerosol) precursors to the preindustrial to present- day radiative forcing either via direct influences (e.g., ozone, methane, or aerosols) or indirect effects (Myhre et al. 2013; Forster et al. 2007). With this approach, model representation of couplings between gas-phase and aerosol chemistry in the troposphere has helped elucidate indirect effects of trace gases on aerosols via influences on ozone and OH and the resulting forcing (Shindell et al. 2009; Von Schneidemesser et al. 2015). Additionally, indirect forcing through detrimental ozone effects on vegetation (see section 6 for discussions on forcing from land and biogeochemical interactions) have also been explored (Sitch et al. 2007; Collins et al. 2010; Kvalevag and Myhre 2013). These emissions-based radiative forcing estimates (Figure 4.2) give a significantly different relative importance to various emissions (Forster et al. 2007; Myhre et al. 2013) than that suggested by abundance-based assessments in the past. Radiatively active short-lived trace gases (and aerosols; see section 5) and their precursors are now collectively termed as Short-lived Climate Forcers (SLCFs) as their climate impact is mainly felt within the first one to three decades (near term) of their emissions (Myhre et al., 2013; Fiore et al., 2015) in contrast to long-lived greenhouse gases. Furthermore, the short lifetimes of SLCFs result in spatially inhomogeneous abundances and associated forcings

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

highly sensitive to the location of emissions. Consequently, climate influence from SLCFs is more important on a regional scale (e.g., Fry et al. 2012; Collins et al. 2013; Aamas et al. 2017) contrary to the relatively homogeneous spatial influence from well-mixed greenhouse gases.

The question of how global mean hydroxyl radical has evolved in the past and will change in the future in response to anthropogenic emission and climate change remains highly relevant to the estimates of SLCF radiative forcing given the dependence of SLCF atmospheric lifetimes on OH (section 4.1). Significant progress has been made in the understanding of fundamental atmospheric chemistry of OH with advances in both observations and modeling (e.g., Stone et al, 2012; Rohrer et al., 2014), however the answer to this question remains at an impasse. The atmospheric chemistry community has mostly relied on global chemistry models to derive past changes and predict future evolution of OH over long time scales, and on proxies, such as methyl chloroform, to derive OH variability over the past ~35 years during which we have observations (e.g., Prinn et al., 2001; Bousquet et al., 2005; Montzka et al., 2011; Rigby et al., 2017; Turner et al., 2017). There is no consensus in the global model estimates of changes in tropospheric mean OH abundance from preindustrial to present-day based on studies over the past ~40 years as displayed in Table 4.1. The simulated change in present day OH relative to preindustrial ranges from a decline to no change to an increase due to varying levels of offsetting effects from increases in OH sinks (methane, CO, NMHCs) and increases in factors that increase OH (water vapor, tropospheric ozone, NOx, and UV radiation) (e.g., Naik et al., 2013). This is in contrast to the 30% decline in present-

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

day OH relative to preindustrial inferred from ice core measurements, although with large uncertainties (Alexander and Mickley 2016). There are also large discrepancies in the projections of global OH levels with implications for estimates of future SLCF forcing (e.g., Voulgarakis et al. 2013). Changes in OH over the past ~35 years and their role in the renewed growth in atmospheric methane since 2007 are intensely debated in the literature with no consensus view (Turner et al., 2019).

Global chemistry-climate models have remained the tools of choice to quantify the contribution of SLCF emissions to radiative forcing of climate change as observational constraints are sparse (e.g., for tropospheric ozone Bowman et al., 2013). Multi-model intercomparison projects (MIPs) involving coordinated experiments with chemistry models provide a means of exploring structural uncertainty related to model representation of various physical and chemical processes determining the distribution and budgets of SLCFs and have informed IPCC as well as other international assessments (see Young et al. 2018 for a brief history of MIPs for chemistry).

Similar to climate model intercomparisons (e.g., Meehl et al., 2007), analysis is focused on multi-model means because the ensemble average across structurally different models shows better agreement with available observations with individual model biases canceling out, while the spread across models is considered a measure of uncertainty (e.g., Young et al. 2013). However, because these ensembles represent "ensembles of opportunity", the spread across models does not necessarily span the full range of structural as well as process uncertainty (Tebaldi and Knutti 2007).

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

For chemistry models, early MIPs focused on exploring the uncertainty in model representation of specific processes affecting the distribution and budget of tropospheric ozone and related trace gases (e.g., PhotoComp in Olson et al., 1997 and OxComp in Prather et al., 2001). Computation of ozone radiative forcing within MIPs came about later in the 2000s beginning with the framework of Atmospheric Chemistry Composition Change: an European Network (ACCENT; Gauss et al. 2006) that informed the AR4 report (Forster et al. 2007). The specifications of the simulations for MIPs improved with the development of a consistent set of gridded anthropogenic precursor emissions describing their preindustrial to present day evolution (Lamarque et al. 2010). This common dataset employed by the more recent ACCMIP (Atmospheric Chemistry and Climate Model Intercomparison Project) (Lamarque et al. 2013) allowed for increased comparability of model simulations of tropospheric ozone (and aerosols) abundances and resulting radiative forcings as assessed in AR5 (Myhre et al. 2013). Uncertainties in emission estimates (e.g., Granier et al., 2011; Bond et al., 2013) have consequences for SLCF radiative forcing. New and revised estimates of the historical evolution of SLCF and their precursor emissions (Hoesly et al, 2018; van Marle et al. 2017) provide a means of exploring the contribution of emission uncertainty to SLCF forcing uncertainty. The Aerosol Chemistry Model Intercomparison Project (AerChemMIP) in support of the forthcoming IPCC assessment (AR6) is designed to quantify and explore uncertainties in the forcing due to anthropogenic emissions of SLCFs thereby providing better constraints on the role of SLCFs in climate forcing (Collins et al. 2017).

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

Section 4.4. Summary and Challenges

In this section, we have reviewed the evolution of our knowledge of radiative forcing from short-lived trace gases and chemistry-climate interactions over the past approximately four decades.

Significant progress has been made beginning with the recognition of the role of stratospheric ozone on climate change to the scientific understanding and quantitative estimate of the contribution of emissions of a suite of SLCFs to Earth's radiative forcing. The use of comprehensive global chemistry-climate models combined with observational constraints where available have enhanced our ability to capture complex chemical interactions in the computation of SLCF radiative forcing. However, challenges remain in quantifying the forcing due to anthropogenic emissions of SLCFs as outlined below:

- A persistent uncertainty in constraining the radiative forcing from SLCFs is the limited or no knowledge of preindustrial precursor emissions and atmospheric burdens (e.g., for tropospheric ozone as highlighted by Stevenson et al., 2013).

- The spatial distribution of ozone precursor emissions has undergone a dramatic change over the last couple of decades with emissions declining in the developed mid-latitude and rising in the developing tropical regions (e.g., Zhang et al., 2016). The consequences of such emission distribution for chemistry-climate interactions and consequent SLCF forcing is not clear.

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

- The debate over how global mean OH is changing in response to changing anthropogenic emissions and climate change, and the implications of this change for the abundance and lifetime of SLCFs is yet to be resolved. It has been a challenge to narrow down the reasons for differences in global model simulations of the evolution of atmospheric OH (e.g., Naik et al., 2013; Voulgarakis et al., 2013). Recent efforts combining observations and model results in novel ways show promise in understanding the causes of model disagreement (e.g., Nicely et al., 2017; Prather et al., 2018).

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

Tables:

Table 4.1. Percent change in present day OH relative to preindustrial compiled from literature (based on Murray et al. 2014). The definition of present day varies depending on the year of publication of the study.

Reference	% Change in OH since preindustrial	Method
McElroy (1989)	+60%	1-D model
Hough and Derwent (1990)	-19%	2-D model
Valentin (1990)	-9%	2-D model
Law and Pyle (1991)	-13%	2-D model
Pinto and Khalil (1991), Lu and Khalil (1991)	-4%	1-D model, multi 1-D model
Staffelbach et al. (1991)	-30%	ice core measurements of formaldehyde
Crutzen and Zimmerman (1991)	-10% to -20%	3-D model
Thompson et al. (1993)	-20%	Multi 1-D model
Martinerie et al. (1995)	+6%	2-D model
Berntsen et al. (1997)	+6.8%	3-D model
Roelofs et al. (1997)	-22%	3-D model
Brasseur et al. (1998)	-17%	3-D model
Wang and Jacob (1998)	-9%	3-D model
Mickley et al. (1999)	-16%	3-D model
Grenfell et al. (2001)	-3.9%	3-D model, NMHCs
Hauglustaine and Brasseur (2001)	-33%	3-D model
Shindell et al. (2001)	-5.9%	3-D model
Lelieveld et al. (2002)	-5%	3-D model

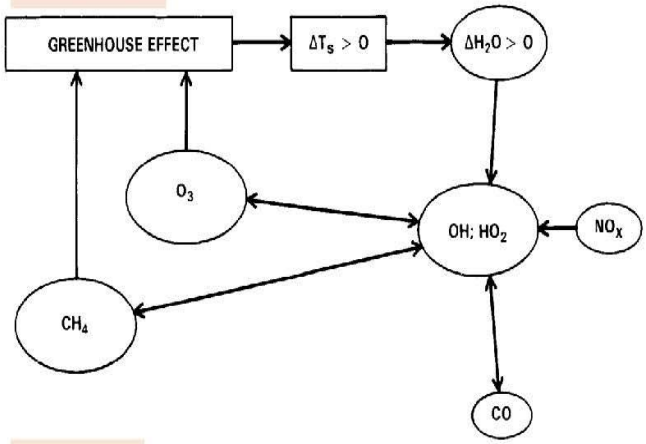
Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

Lamarque et al. (2005)	-8%	3-D model
Shindell et al. (2006)	-16%	3-D model
Sofen et al. (2011)	-10%	3-D model
John et al. (2012)	-6%	3-D model
Naik et al. (2013)	-0.6±8.8%	Multi 3-D model
Murray et al. (2014)	+7.7±4.3%	Multi 3-D model
Achakulwisut et al. (2015)	-8 to +17%	Multi 3-D Model

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

Figure 4.1 Historical evolution of the consideration of chemistry-climate interactions in international assessments. The figure displays in clockwise order beginning from the top left, the interactions of short-lived gases considered in WMO (1985), IPCC AR1 (1990), IPCC AR4 (2007), and IPCC AR5 (2013).

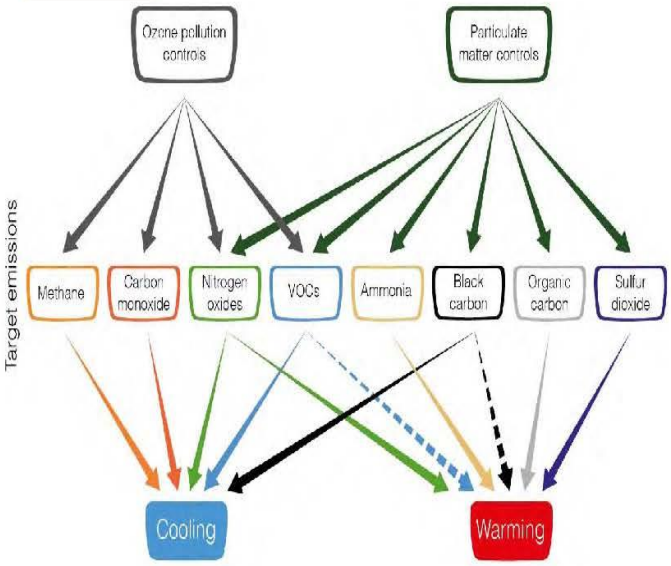
WMO 1985



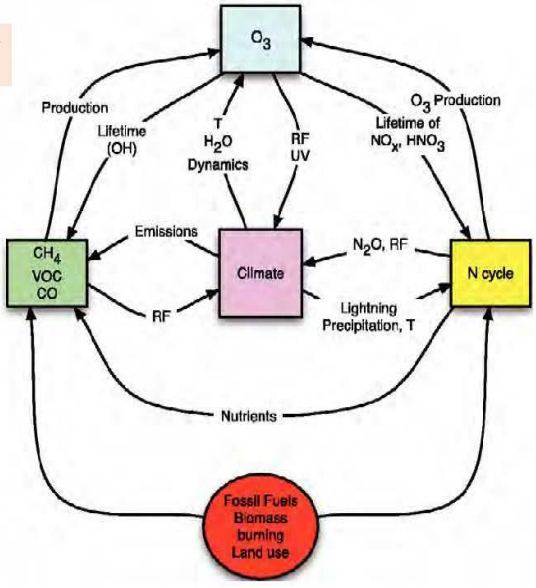
AR1 1990

Gas	Greenhouse Gas	Is its tropospheric concentration affected by chemistry?	Effects on tropospheric chemistry? *	Effects on * stratospheric chemistry?
CO_2	Yes	No	No	Yes, affects O_3 (see text)
CH_4	Yes	Yes, reacts with OH	Yes, affects OH, O_3 and CO_2	Yes, affects O_3 and H_2O
CO	Yes, but weak	Yes, reacts with OH	Yes, affects OH, O_3 and CO_2	Not significantly
N_2O	Yes	No	No	Yes, affects O_3
NOx	Yes	Yes, reacts with OH	Yes, affects OH and O_3	Yes, affects O_3
CFC-11	Yes	No	No	Yes, affects O_3
CFC-12	Yes	No	No	Yes, affects O_3
CFC-113	Yes	No	No	Yes, affects O_3
HCFC-22	Yes	Yes, reacts with OH	No	Yes, affects O_3
CH_3CCl_3	Yes	Yes, reacts with OH	No	Yes, affects O_3
CF_2ClBr	Yes	Yes, photolysis	No	Yes, affects O_3
CF_3Br	Yes	No	No	Yes, affects O_3
SO_2	Yes, but weak	Yes, reacts with OH	Yes, increases aerosols	Yes, increases aerosols
CH_3SCH_3	Yes, but weak	Yes, reacts with OH	Source of SO_2	Not significantly
CS_2	Yes, but weak	Yes, reacts with OH	Source of COS	Yes, increases aerosols
COS	Yes, but weak	Yes, reacts with OH	Not significant	Yes, increases aerosols
O_3	Yes	Yes	Yes	Yes

AR5 2013



AR4 2007



Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

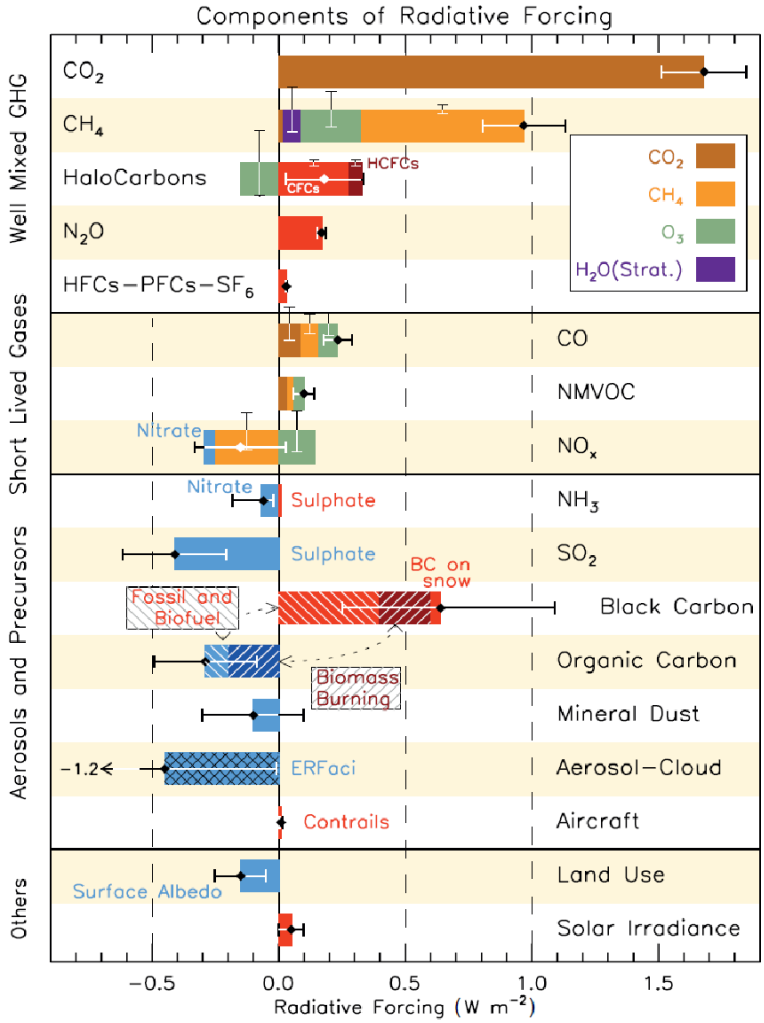


Figure 4.2. Best estimate of global average radiative forcing for the period 1750 to 2011 for emitted chemical species (well-mixed and short-lived gases, aerosols and their precursors) or other factors (from Myhre et al. (2013)). As shown in the inset in the top portion of the figure, many colors are used to represent RF from emitted species affecting several chemicals while red (positive forcing) and blue (negative forcing) are used for emitted components that affect fewer forcing agents. The vertical bars represent the relative uncertainty of the RF induced by each component. See Myhre et al. (2013) for more details.

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

Section 5. Tropospheric aerosols

Aerosols scatter and absorb radiation (the direct effect), and also act as cloud condensation nuclei whereby they modify the microphysical and macrophysical properties of clouds (the indirect effect). Increased concentrations of aerosols from anthropogenic activity therefore exert a radiative forcing of climate. The importance of atmospheric aerosols had been long established in the areas of atmospheric visibility (Koschmeider, 1924) and human health (e.g. Lippmann and Albert, 1969), but aerosols were originally considered to be of only minor consequence in terms of their impact on climate via direct and indirect effects (Twomey, 1959; McCormick and Ludwig, 1967; Bolin and Charlson, 1976). Simple models of the impact of aerosols on planetary albedo in terms of their absorptance and the reflectance of the underlying surface had been developed (e.g. Ensor et al., 1971; Reck, 1974, Chylek and Coakley, 1974), but the radiative forcing was not quantified owing to the lack of knowledge of the anthropogenic aerosol perturbation.

Observational evidence of aerosol-cloud interactions was hypothesized from observations of ship-tracks after satellite sensors were launched (Conover, 1966) but quantifying their radiative effect was only possible once detailed spectral information from satellites became available (Coakley et al., 1987). Observations of surface solar insolation suggested a widespread reduction in irradiance at the surface (Stanhill and Moreshet, 1992) although the causes were difficult to attribute. Thus, until the late 1980s, aerosols were considered insignificant in terms of radiative forcing when compared to that from changes in atmospheric concentrations of greenhouse gases. This view changed in the early 1990s. Global chemical transport models (CTMs) that were able to model the aerosol lifecycle of emission, chemical transformation,

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

transportation and deposition and hence model the anthropogenic perturbation to aerosol concentrations were combined with relatively simple radiative transfer models.

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

5.1. Simple models of aerosol-climate interactions: the early 1990s

Sulfate aerosol was the first aerosol species to be comprehensively investigated owing to the anthropogenic emissions of the SO_2 gaseous precursor being ~100 $Tgyr^{-1}$, i.e. exceeding natural emissions by around a factor of five (Langner and Rodhe, 1991). These early global CTMs typically had a spatial resolution of 10°x10° latitude/longitude with ~10 coarsely-spaced atmospheric levels in the troposphere (Zimmermann et al., 1989). The impact of anthropogenic emissions of sulfur dioxide and the resulting sulfate aerosols on the radiative forcing of the Earth's climate was initially quantified by Charlson et al., (1991, 1992) who used a multiple scattering approximation to derive an equation for the change in the planetary albedo owing to a purely scattering aerosol and focused on the change in cloud free regions.

This related the direct radiative forcing of sulfate aerosol, F_{direct}, to the total solar irradiance , S_o, the atmospheric transmission, T_{at}, the cloud fraction, A_c, the surface reflectance, R_s, the aerosol single scattering albedo, ω_o, the fraction of light backscattered to space, βaer, and the perturbation to the aerosol optical depth since pre-industrial times, $d\tau aer$:

$$F_{direct} = -\frac{1}{2} S_o T_{at}^2 (1 - A_c)(1 - R_s)^2 \beta_{aer} d\tau_{aer}$$

Charlson et al (1992) also derived an expression for the Twomey effect, which is the aerosol impact on the cloud droplet effective radius under the assumption of constant cloud liquid water (Twomey et al., 1977). Charlson et al (1992) used global mean estimates of the various parameters coupled to newly available estimates of the perturbation to the total aerosol concentrations caused by anthropogenic emissions (Langner and Rodhe, 1991) and concluded

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

2000 that the resulting global-mean radiative forcing for aerosols (pre-industrial to circa 1980s) was
2001 F_{direct}= -1.3 W m^{-2} and F_{Twomey}= -1 W m^{-2} with significant uncertainty owing to the neglect of
2002 subsequent impacts on cloud liquid water (i.e. the Albrecht effect, Albrecht, 1989), the
2003 simplicity of the models used and the lack of account of spatial correlation between the various
2004 parameters. Penner et al (1992) used a similar method to derive an initial estimate of the
2005 radiative forcing due to biomass burning aerosols from combined direct and indirect effects as
2006 strong as -2 W m^{-2}.
2007
2008 Simple representations of the direct radiative forcing of sulfate aerosol were straightforward to
2009 implement in fully coupled ocean-atmosphere models (Mitchell et al., 1995) because, for cloud-
2010 free regions, the local surface reflectance could simply be increased in proportion to $d\tau_{aer}$:-
2011
2012 $$dR_s = (1-R_S)^2 \beta_{aer} \frac{d\tau_{aer}}{\mu_0} \qquad \text{———————}$$
2013
2014
2015
2016
2017 Implementing this parameterization in the UK Met Office climate model showed a reduced rate
2018 of warming particularly in the northern hemisphere in their climate model simulations, bringing
2019 the simulated surface temperature change into better agreement with observations.
2020 Because the radiative forcing due to aerosols could conceivably outweigh that of increased
2021 concentrations of well-mixed greenhouse gases there were significant efforts to better quantify
2022 aerosol radiative forcing.
2023
2024
2025

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

5.2.Refinement of aerosol direct and indirect effect modelling studies: the mid-1990s

Simple models continued to play a significant role. Early simple theoretical models of radiative impacts of partially absorbing aerosols (e.g. Ensor et al., 1971; Reck, 1974; Chylek and Coakley, 1974) were now extended (Haywood and Shine, 1995; Chylek and Wong,1995) by accounting for aerosol absorption via the aerosol single scattering albedo, ω_o, day-length fraction, D, and spatially resolved parameter values rather than global mean values:

$$F_{direct} = -DT_{at}^2(1-A_c)[\omega_0\beta_{aer}(1-R_s)^2 - 2(1-\omega_0)R_s]d\tau_{aer}$$

Assuming a mass fraction between absorbing black carbon (BC) and scattering sulfate based on in-situ measurements weakened the sulfate F_{direct} from -0.34 W m-2 (already much weaker than that diagnosed by Charlson et al., 1991, 1992) to between -0.10 to -0.30 W m-2 depending on the assumed sulphate climatology and mixing state and that there was no direct radiative forcing in cloudy areas. This study established the importance of aerosol absorption, particularly when it was recognized that the positive radiative forcing impact would be amplified if absorbing aerosols resided above underlying cloud (e.g. Haywood and Shine, 1997). Regionally, dF_{direct} can be either positive (for low ω_o and high Rs or above reflective cloud) or negative (for high ω_o and low Rs) as demonstrated by the 'real color' image (Fig 5.1).A more comprehensive estimate of Fdirect for sulfate aerosol was performed by Kiehl and Briegleb (1993) who imposed monthly mean climatologies of sulfate mass burden (Langner and Rodhe,1991), an aerosol size distribution and suitable refractive indices to derive aerosol optical properties. These optical properties were then included in off-line radiative transfer calculations using meteorological fields from observations. The F_{direct} of sulfate was evaluated as being a modest -0.3 W m-2 (this

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

Fig 5.1. A real-colour MODIS satellite image showing the impact of smoke from biomass burning fires off the coast of Portugal on 3 August 2003. Fires are shown by the red spots and the smoke plume is shown in grey (from Haywood, 2016).

affirmed the simple model of Haywood and Shine (1995)). Similarly, previous results for biomass burning aerosol were regarded as too strongly negative owing to lack of account of aerosol absorption, pre-industrial biomass burning and the lack of a discernible cooling trend in the climatic record. GCM investigations of the aerosol indirect effect were also performed (Jones et al., 1994; Boucher and Lohmann, 1995) using the model-simulated clouds.

Climatological sulfate concentrations (Langner and Rodhe, 1991) were utilized together with parameterisations based on airborne observations that related the cloud droplet effective radius to the aerosol number concentration in marine and continental environments (Martin et al., 1994). These simulations indicated a F_{Twomey} of -1.3 W m^{-2} (Jones et al.,1994) and -0.5 to -1.5 W m^{-2} (Boucher and Lohmann, 1995), but the uncertainty remained significant. Boucher (1995) made a first estimate using satellite observations of the difference between inter- hemispheric cloud effective radius (northern hemisphere 11.0μm, southern hemisphere 11.7μm; Han et al.,

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

2076 1994) but acknowledged that the contribution of aerosols from natural land surfaces made the
2077 results difficult to interpret in the context of anthropogenic radiative forcing. Recognizing the
2078 fidelity of the refinements, IPCC (Schimel et al., 1996) suggested a best estimate for F_{direct} of -
2079 0.5W m^{-2} (range -0.25 to -1.0 W m^{-2}) which was derived from a combination of the radiative
2080 forcing of sulfate (-0.4W m^{-2}), biomass burning (-0.2W m^{-2}) and fossil-fuel black carbon
2081 (FFBC; +0.10W m^{-2}). IPCC (Schimel et al., 1996) recognized that a best estimate of F_{Twomey}
2082 was impossible to establish without further model simulations and observational constraints
2083 and suggested a range of 0 to -1.5W m^{-2}
2084
2085

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

5.3. The proliferation of GCM-based estimates and the requirement for validation data: late 1990s to early 2000s

The development of global model-based estimates of aerosol species other than sulfate continued apace. Tegen and Fung (1995) developed a global model of mineral dust and highlighted that, in addition to impacts in the solar region of the electromagnetic spectrum, coarse mode aerosols can have a significant impact by absorbing and re-emitting terrestrial radiation. Any anthropogenic fraction of mineral dust was recognized as being very uncertain. A first black carbon climatology was also produced (Cooke and Wilson, 1996) reiterating that global black carbon emissions (~14 Tg yr^{-1} cf SO_2 at ~100 Tg yr^{-1}) would lead to anthropogenic aerosol that was partially absorbing i.e. grey rather than white (Figure 5.1). The first estimates of nitrate aerosol direct radiative forcing were also produced (Van Dorland et al., 1997) but were highly uncertain owing to differences in the partitioning between the accumulation and coarse modes (Adams et al., 2001; Jacobson, 2001). The recognition that the different aerosol types needed to be represented for accurate determination of total aerosol radiative forcing led to a rapid expansion of GCM estimates based on aerosol climatologies derived from global CTMs.

Aerosol optical properties are determined by the (wavelength-dependent) refractive index of the particles and the particle size distribution. Recognizing that aerosol direct effects were be represented using more flexible radiative transfer codes that allowed integration over the full solar spectrum and range of solar zenith angles led to a comprehensive multi-model radiative transfer inter-comparison for sulfate aerosol (Boucher et al., 1998).

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

This study showed a relatively modest variation in radiative effect between the radiative transfer models, indicating that the radiative transfer codes of reduced complexity in GCMs, but more refined than those used in the earlier simplified model calculations, could adequately describe aerosol direct radiative effects.

It was recognized that GCMs were a suitable tool for allowing representation of the variability in humidity, surface reflectance, aerosol and cloud but computational expense meant that CTMs were used for computing e.g. monthly mean distributions of sulfate aerosol and these monthly mean fields were then input to the GCMs, which computed the direct and indirect effects using their internal radiative transfer models (e.g. Kiehl and Briebleb, 1993; Boucher and Anderson, 1995; Boucher and Lohmann, 1995; Kiehl and Rodhe, 1995; Haywood et al., 1997; Haywood and Ramaswamy, 1997; Hansen et al., 1998). However, CTMs and GCMs were increasingly combined so that the sulfur chemistry, transport, deposition and direct and indirect radiative forcing could be explicitly calculated. This method had the benefit that aerosol concentrations could be precisely correlated with fields determining aerosol production and removal i.e. clouds and precipitation (e.g. Graf et al., 1997; Feichter et al, 1997; Myhre et al., 1998; Iversen et al, 2000; Ghan et al., 2001; Jacobson, 2001; Jones et al., 2001). Nevertheless, the limitations of model resolution were recognized; GCMs with their coarse resolution of ~100s of km were unable to represent the sub- gridscale details such as relative humidity and detailed distributions of gas phase and aqueous phase production of sulfate aerosol (Ghan et al., 2001).

Direct radiative forcing calculations were made for fossil-fuel BC (Haywood and Ramaswamy, 1998; Penner et al., 1998; Cooke et al., 1999), fossil-fuel organic carbon (Penner et al., 1998; Cooke et al., 1999), biomass burning aerosol (Penner et al., 1998; Iacobellis et al., 1999), total

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

BC (Hansen et al., 1998; Haywood and Ramaswamy, 1998; Jacobson, 2001) and fossil-and biomass- burning organic carbon (Hansen et al., 1998; Jacobson, 2001). These models treated each of the aerosol types separately (i.e. an external mixture) although some of these models began to represent multi-component aerosols as internal mixtures which can have particular relevance for inclusion of absorbing BC cores within scattering shells (e.g. Jacobson, 2001) producing a 'lensing' effect that enhances the absorption (e.g. Lesins et al., 2002).

GCM studies of indirect effects tended to rely on empirical relationships between aerosol number (e.g. Jones et al., 1994) or mass (Boucher and Lohmann, 1995) and cloud droplet number concentrations (CDNC), but prognostic mechanistic parametrizations that attempted to explicitly account for aerosol activation and cloud nucleation began to appear (e.g. Lohmann et al. (2000), Ghan et al. (2001)). By contrasting polluted and unpolluted clouds, comprehensive aircraft-based observational measurement campaigns (e.g. ACE-2, Brenguier et al., 2000) were able to show clear evidence of aerosol Twomey effects, but definitive evidence of Albrecht effects remained elusive.

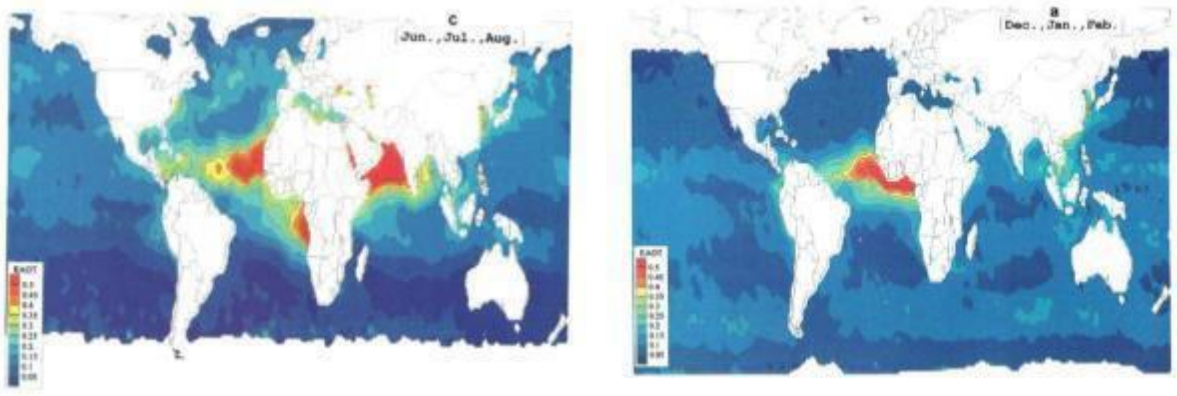
Until this point, there was little/no information available from observational sources with a global reach (i.e. satellites or global surface networks) with which the global models could be challenged. The first satellite retrievals of τ_{aer} (at midvisible wavelength) appeared, based on the reflectance from a single visible spectral channel from the AVHRR satellite sensor (Husar et al., 1997; Fig 5.2).

These retrievals were restricted to cloud-free regions over ocean owing to difficulties in accurately characterizing surface reflectance properties over land and cloudy regions, but for the

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

first time these retrievals were able to detect the geographic distribution of aerosols, and how these distributions shifted according to the season. These observations emphasized that, to compare model results against those from observations, both natural and anthropogenic aerosols need to be modelled, particularly those of mineral dust (e.g. Woodward, 2001) and sea-salt aerosol (Fig 5.2).

Fig 5.2. The equivalent aerosol optical thickness EAOT) derived from a single channel (algorithm of the AVHRR satellite sensor (reproduced from Husar et al., 1997).



Improved detection algorithms soon followed using 2-channels (AVHRR; Mishchenko et al., 1999) or polarization (POLDER; Deuzé et al., 1999). The use of 2-channel retrievals and

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

polarization allowed, for the first time, separation between coarse and fine mode aerosol particles based on the measured Angstrom exponent (i.e. the wavelength dependence of τaer) and depolarization respectively. Initial estimates of the direct radiative effect were also made over the cloud-free oceans (e.g. Haywood et al., 1999; Boucher and Tanré, 2000), but the problem of deriving a radiative forcing (i.e. the change in the radiative effect since pre-industrial times) remained. Concurrently with satellite observations, significant investment was made in the global network of aerosol sun-photometers (Holben et al., 1998) that were able to measure τ_{aer} from direct sun measurements. The first sun photometer was deployed in 1993, but this network was to blossom over the next two decades with the number of sites operational in June 1998/2008/2018 increasing from 33/>200/>400 globally. AERONET has become a mainstay for checking both the calibration of satellite τ_{aer} retrievals and modelled τ_{aer}.

Given the rapid growth in model estimates of direct and indirect effects, IPCC (2001) commissioned an Intercomparison workshop (Penner et al., 2001) to provide global model estimates of various aerosol parameters such as speciated natural and anthropogenic burdens, direct and indirect radiative forcings; in many ways this may be considered the forerunner of the Aerosol Comparisons between Observations and Models project (AeroCom; Kinne et al., 2006). Because of the rapid expansion of estimates of both direct and indirect effects, IPCC (Ramaswamy et al., 2001) expanded the number of aerosol species assigned a direct radiative forcing; sulfate (- 0.40W m-2, x2 uncertainty), biomass burning aerosols (-0.20W m-2, x3 uncertainty), BC from fossil fuel use (FFBC) (+0.2W m-2, x2 uncertainty), organic carbon from fossil-fuel use (FFOC; -0.10W m-2, x3 uncertainty), mineral dust (range -0.6 to +0.40W m-2) and estimated the total combined Fdirect to be -0.6W m-2 (range -0.1 to 1 W m-2). While

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

diagnosing aerosol direct radiative effects within GCMs was straightforward, diagnosing aerosol indirect forcing beyond the Twomey effect became problematic because the strict definition of radiative forcing required "surface and tropospheric temperatures and state held fixed at the unperturbed values" (Ramaswamy et al., 2001). This definition precluded allowing changes in cloud macrophysical properties such as cloud liquid water path (Albrecht, 1989) and subsequent impacts on cloud fraction, cloud height etc. Thus, in a strict radiative forcing sense, only FTwomey could be calculated within GCMs, although some studies simply used the difference between two simulations with pre-industrial and present-day aerosols with fixed sea-surface temperatures to attempt to diagnose aerosol-cloud impacts beyond Twomey effects (Rotstayn,1999; Jones et al, 2001). These studies can be thought of as forerunners of the "Effective RadiativeForcing (ERF) concept" (section 2). The fidelity and utility of ERF was far from proven however,so IPCC (2001) assigned only the Twomey effect with a radiative forcing, with an increased uncertainty range of 0 to -2 W m^{-2}. A comprehensive discussion of the basis and quantitative estimates of the direct and indirect radiative forcing is provided by Haywood and Boucher (2000).

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

5.4.Explicit treatment of aerosols within GCMs and improved observational capability: 2000s.

As computing power increased and advances were made through observations and fundamental developments in the physics of aerosols, GCMs increasingly incorporated detailed aerosol chemistry, transport and microphysics schemes, frequently on a species-by-species basis under the assumption of external mixing. Models began to incorporate enough of the natural and anthropogenic species prevalent in the atmosphere to make meaningful inter-comparisons against observations from e.g. surface-based AERONET sun photometer sites and satellite retrievals. However, determining differences in performance between the models was complicated by the impacts of differing emissions, differing time-periods of analysis, and different analyses of observational constraints (Textor et al., 2007). Hence, many modelling centres joined the AeroCom initiative (Kinne et al., 2006, Schulz et al., 2006) which provided a platform for consistent model-model and model-observation intercomparisons. AeroCom initially focused on inter-comparison of aerosol optical properties (Kinne at al., 2006) and aerosol direct radiative forcing (Schulz et al., 2006). AeroCom's remit rapidly expanded considerably to include a wide range of intercomparisons such as aerosol indirect effects (Penner et al., 2006; Quaas et al., 2009) along with more specific objectives such as comparisons of model derived vertical profiles against satellite-borne lidars (Koffi et al., 2011) and in-situ black-carbon profiles (Schwarz et al., 2010), enabling refinements of model performance.

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

The majority of aerosol schemes at this time treated aerosols in 'bulk' form i.e. aerosol mass was transported, but the detailed description of aerosol microphysics was not included. Aerosol size distributions and hygroscopic growth factors were assumed based on in-situ measurements of aerosol properties from surface sites, in-situ aircraft-based measurements, or validated AERONET sky-radiance-based retrievals (Dubovik and King, 2000, Haywood et al., 2003). At the time, the impacts of relative humidity on the radiative forcing of aerosols via their influence on optical properties and in particular the specific extinction coefficient were frequently accounted for via measurements of the hygroscopic growth using e.g. airborne humidified nephelometer systems. For example, Kotchenruther and Hobbs (1998) and Kotchenruther et al. (1999) provided hygroscopic growth parameterisations for biomass burning aerosols in Brazil and industrial pollution off the east coast of the USA, respectively.

In addition to aerosol direct effects and aerosol indirect effects, the aerosol semi-direct effect started to receive some considerable attention. The semi-direct effect is the mechanism whereby aerosol absorption leads to heating of the atmospheric column, increasing atmospheric stability and decreasing the relative humidity. These impacts were postulated to inhibit cloud formation in the layer of absorbing aerosols, but also alter cloud cover in other parts of the troposphere (e.g. Ackerman et al., 2000; Johnson et al., 2004; Hansen et al., 1997). Diagnosing the semi-direct effect of aerosols using the strict definition of radiative forcing (holding all other atmospheric variables fixed) was not possible; as for aerosol indirect effects beyond the Twomey effect this posed a significant problem in quantification of radiative forcing.

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

MODIS TERRA started producing τ_{aer} data in 2002, with MODIS AQUA following in 2002 (Remer et al., 2002); they are still providing essential data for validation and data assimilation to this day. Other satellite sensors provided considerable additional information (e.g. MISR, Kahn et al., 2002; AATSR/AATSR-2, Table 2.2 of Forster et al., 2007). However, the combination of the near-global daily coverage, developments of retrievals over land surfaces (Hsu et al., 2006), cross calibration with the highly accurate AERONET network, ease of data access and the longevity of this data-set has resulted in MODIS becoming the mainstay for model validation for both τ_{aer} and for examining aerosol indirect effects via relationships between aerosol and clouds (Quaas et al.,2009). Development of near-global coverage of τ_{aer} from satellites and accumulation mode fraction from the MODIS instrument augmented by in-situ aircraft-based measurements allowed the first mainly observational estimate of aerosol direct effects (Bellouin et al., 2005) compared to the earlier efforts using model-observation analysis. The anthropogenic fraction was recognized as being almost entirely in the accumulation mode, while natural aerosols in the form of sea-salt and mineral dust are typically in the coarse mode allowing a first observational estimate of the perturbation of τ_{aer} by anthropogenic emissions and an associated F_{direct} of -0.8W m^{-2}. Similar methods followed (Chung et al., 2005, -0.35W m^{-2}; Yu et al., 2006, -0.5W m^{-2}); these estimates were generally rather stronger than those from models, potentially due to the fact that absorbing aerosols (e.g. anthropogenic biomass burning aerosols above clouds) were neglected which can frequently produce positive radiative forcings (e.g. Keil and Haywood, 2003)

More sophisticated estimates of the direct radiative effect of aerosol in cloud-free skies over oceans were also developed by correlating the cloud-free TOA upward solar irradiance (frequently derived from CERES) against the aerosol optical depth derived from other

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

2290 instruments such as VIRS or MODIS (Loeb and Kato, 2002; Zhang et al., 2005, Loeb and
2291 Manalo-Smith, 2005). These estimates provide additional validation data for testing
2292 relationships in GCMs, but cannot be used to infer the radiative forcing by themselves owing to
2293 lack of knowledge of pre-industrial conditions.
2294
2295 Aerosol indirect forcing based on satellite retrievals were also developed. Typically these
2296 studies developed relationships between CDNC and fine mode aerosol concentrations or optical
2297 depth (Quaas, 2005; Quaas and Boucher, 2005). For example, Quaas and Boucher (2005)
2298 developed relationships between observed cloud properties from MODIS and observed aerosol
2299 properties from POLDER for stratiform marine clouds and for convective clouds over land and
2300 utilized these relationships within GCMs. Various methods for partitioning the observed
2301 relationships as a function of meteorology, above cloud moisture, and SSTs were to be
2302 developed to account for the impacts of meteorology that can confound derived relationships in
2303 observational studies. However, a persistent problem with these correlative studies is the mutual
2304 exclusivity of aerosol and cloud satellite retrievals and the lack of account of the relative
2305 vertical profile of aerosol and cloud.
2306
2307 IPCC (2007) and Forster et al (2007) recognized that the growing number of different aerosol
2308 species that were being considered in climate models was becoming unwieldy; while aerosol
2309 components were still assigned individual radiative forcing values, only the total aerosol direct
2310 effect and cloud albedo effect were included on the bar chart. Direct radiative forcing estimates
2311 were predominately model-based relying on a combination of AeroCom/non-AeroCom
2312 estimates and revealed F_{direct}=-0.5±0.4W m^{-2} (5% to 95% confidence), while the Twomey effect

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

was estimated to be -0.7W m^{-2} (best estimate) with a 5% to 95% range of -0.3 to -1.8W m^{-2} (Forster et al., 2007). For the first time, Forster et al (2007) presented the spread in the long-lived GHG, aerosol and total radiative forcing using a Monte-Carlo simulation of the uncertainties associated with each of the forcing mechanisms (Boucher and Haywood, 2001) to demonstrate that the uncertainty in the total radiative forcing was dominated by that of aerosols, particularly owing to uncertainties in the aerosol indirect effects, and that the total radiative forcing was positive, consistent with the observed warming of climate. Forster et al (2007) recognized that interactions of aerosols with mixed-phase and ice-clouds continued to be impossible to quantify on a global mean basis owing to the even greater complexity of these clouds when compared to warm liquid- phase clouds.

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

5.5.Increases in aerosol model complexity – 2nd generation models: 2010s

As aerosol modelling matured, further refinements of aerosol direct and indirect effects were included in GCMs. Further components of aerosol were included; Bellouin et al (2011) included nitrate aerosol and pointed out that as sulphur dioxide emissions decrease in the future owing to emission control, the radiative forcing of nitrate will likely increase owing to the availability of excess ammonia in the atmosphere. However, nitrate continues to remain a difficult aerosol to model owing to the dissociation to nitric acid and ammonia under ambient temperature and humidities.

The development of aerosol mass spectrometers and their location at surface sites and airborne platforms enabled, for the first time, a full appreciation of the complexity of optically active sub-micron aerosol composition as a function of location and altitude to be deduced (Jimenez et al., 2011) with sulphate, organic and nitrate highlighted as the dominant sub-micron components. The problems of the mutual exclusivity of satellite-retrievals of aerosol and cloud can be avoided using active satellite sensors such as CALIPSO lidar aerosol data collocated with MODIS cloud data (e.g. Costantino and Bréon, 2013). However,in-situ airborne platforms with dedicated instrumentation such as nephelometers, and aerosol optical particle counters continued to provide vital information on the aerosol vertical profiles at a level of detail and vertical resolution impossible to achieve with satellite mounted lidars.

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

In modelling, dual-moment schemes became more common, treating both aerosol number and aerosol mass prognostically (Stier et al., 2005) and both internal and external mixtures. This has particular relevance to estimates of aerosol-cloud-interactions because, for single-moment schemes with prognostic mass only, any increase in the aerosol mass (e.g. via condensation or coagulation), must artificially increase the aerosol number and hence CCN which then produces stronger aerosol indirect effects. The use of dual-moment state-of-the-art aerosol schemes in GCMs is now common-place.

Lohmann et al. (2010) examined the differences between i) the radiative flux perturbation (RFP; Haywood et al., 2009) which is calculated as the difference in the top-of-the-atmosphere radiation budget between a present-day simulation and a preindustrial simulation, both using the same sea surface temperatures and ii) the radiative forcing computed from two–calls to the radiative transfer code in GCMs holding the atmospheric state fixed. The RFP calculation allows for rapid responses (e.g. in clouds), that occur on a faster time-scale than the large-scale shifts in climate response thaare induced through SST responses. RFP has become more commonly known as the effective radiative forcing (ERF – see Section 2.3.6). Allowing rapid adjustment to occur in diagnosing the ERF allowed isolation of both the Twomey (1977) and the Albrecht (1989) aerosol indirect effects and also aerosol semi-direct effects.

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

2371

2372 Myhre (2009) suggested that the discrepancy between observational (stronger) and modelled
2373 (weaker) estimates of aerosol direct forcing highlighted in IPCC (2007) was due to the lack of
2374 account of aerosol absorption above clouds and (ii) relatively larger fractional increase in BC
2375 containing absorbing than scattering aerosols since pre-industrial times. Analysis of models
2376 reported an aerosol direct radiative forcing of -0.3W m^{-2} which was found to be consistent with
2377 observational estimates. Aerosol absorption was again highlighted as a major uncertainty in
2378 accurate determination of aerosol direct radiative forcing (Bond et al., 2013) owing to aspects such
2379 as the morphology of the black carbon as a function of age and the impact of coatings of organic
2380 and inorganic components, the heating in the atmospheric column and subsequent rapid
2381 adjustment. Again this suggested that diagnosing the radiative forcing in a strict sense could not
2382 capture the rapid adjustment associated with atmospheric processes.
2383

2384 Boucher et al. (2013), Myhre et al (2013) and IPCC (2013) recognized that retaining the strict
2385 definition of radiative forcing as in previous IPCC reports was becoming untenable because it
2386 did not reflect the growing consensus that rapid responses can and should be isolated in any
2387 metric ofclimate change, but also because of the ease of application to GCM simulations. Hence
2388 the growth of ERF as the preferred metric for assessing potential climate impacts. Indeed, IPCC
2389 also chose the term aerosol-radiation-interactions over the aerosol direct forcing and aerosol-
2390 cloud interactions over aerosol indirect with rapid adjustment of aerosol-radiation interaction as a
2391 term for the semi-direct effect (Boucher et al., 2013). By this time there were many mature
2392 estimates of the impact of aerosol-radiation-interactions and aerosol-cloud-interactions from

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

sophisticated GCMs and satellite-based estimates (e.g. Fig 5.3; see also Table 7.4 and 7.5 of Boucher et al. , 2013) allowing Myhre et al (2013) to estimate the magnitude of pre-industrial to present-day aerosol-radiation-interactions (-0.45W m^{-2} with a 95% uncertainty range of -0.9 to +0.05W m^{-2})and aerosol-cloud-interactions (-0.45W m^{-2} with a 95% uncertainty range of -1.2 to 0 W m^{-2}).

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

5.6. Current promising lines of research

We have seen that the radiative forcing (or effective radiative forcing, ERF) has changed significantly from best estimates of stronger than -2 W m-2 (Charlson et al., 1991; 1992) to weaker than -1 W m-2. Much of this reduction in magnitude of the radiative forcing via the direct effect (aerosol-radiation-interactions) was captured by the late 1990s owing to the use of GCMs (e.g. Kiehl and Briegleb, 1993) and by accounting for the effects of aerosol absorption by black carbon (Haywood and Shine, 1995). However, uncertainties in both the aerosol-radiation and aerosol-cloud interactions have remained stubbornly difficult to reduce owing to structural and parametric uncertainties. Here we ask what progress has been made in the 5-years since IPCC (2013) in terms of promising avenues of research.

The direct radiative effect/forcing of aerosols above clouds has remained a contentious issue with some very strong instantaneous positive radiative effects (greater than +130 to +150 W m-2) being diagnosed from various satellite instruments (e.g. de Graaf et al., 2012; Meyer et al., 2015; Peers et al., 2016) over the S.E. Atlantic; values that are stronger than those from climate models (de Graaf et al., 2014). Zuidema et al (2016) highlights that global models diverge when determining the direct radiative effect in the region. This is because the direct radiative forcing of a partially absorbing aerosol such as biomass burning aerosol depends not just on determination of the aerosol optical depth and aerosol absorption properties, but on the cloud amount, cloud reflectance and the relative vertical profile of cloud relative to the aerosols (see Fig 5.4). The ORACLES, LASIC,

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

2425 CLARIFY and AeroClo-SA in-situ aircraft-based measurement campaigns have targeted deriving

2426 better estimates of the direct effect

2427

2428

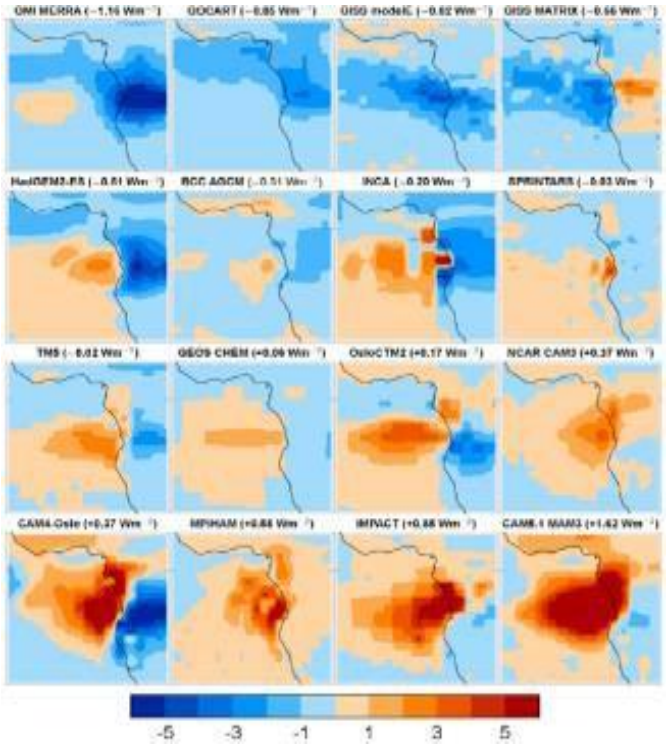


Figure 5.3. Showing the direct radiative effect of partially absorbing biomass burning aerosols diagnosed from 16 different climate models. The model with the strongest negative direct radiative effect is shown on the top left, while that with the strongest positive forcing is on the bottom right.

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

of absorbing aerosols over clouds as one of their primary objectives (Zuidema et al., 2016). These measurement campaigns will undoubtedly give a better understanding of direct radiative effects of partially absorbing aerosols above clouds in the key-region of the SE Atlantic, but the change inconcentration from pre-industrial times may well preclude accurate determination of the radiative forcing.

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

Accurate representation of pre-industrial aerosol concentrations is also highlighted as a key uncertainty by Carslaw et al. (2013), who used a statistical emulator approach to examine the sensitivity of the aerosol forcing to a wide range of parameters including uncertainties in anthropogenic and natural emissions. The variance caused by uncertainties in natural aerosol concentrations accounted for around 45% of the variance, while uncertainty in anthropogenic emissions accounted for around 35% of the variance due to the impact that natural backgroundaerosols have on the susceptibility of clouds to anthropogenic perturbations. Based on the limited paleodata, desert dust may have increased by almost 40% over the twentieth century due to a combination of climate change and land use (Mahowald et al., 2010; Ginoux et al., 2012). An important and likely source of higher preindustrial aerosols, which is currently poorly constrained, are wildfires. Recent studies have suggested that due to uncertainties in preindustrial wildfire emissions alone, the range of anthropogenic indirect effects could be between -0.1 W/m2 to -1.1 W/m2 (Hamilton et al., 2018). If these estimates are supported by more studies, we would have to rethink how we constrain estimates of both aerosol indirect effects from anthropogenic aerosols and climate sensitivity (see Section 6.0 for more discussion).

Progress been made in understanding the impact of anthropogenic emissions on mixed-phase cloud by contrasting observations of their behavior against liquid-phase clouds. Christensen et al., (2014) examined ship-track data in mixed-cloud environments and found a more muted indirect radiative forcing impact owing to enhanced glaciation induced precipitation that limited the total water path of the clouds. Christensen et al. (2016) extended these observations by using multiple sensors over millions of atmospheric profiles and concluded that liquid clouds

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

dominate any negative radiative forcing for the aerosol indirect effects owing to the muted impacts of mixed-phase clouds and a counterbalancing positive radiative forcing from convective clouds. These observations call into question whether net aerosol indirect effects have been overestimated.

Ghan et al. (2016) performed an intercomparison to isolate the strength of the Twomey and Albrecht aerosol-cloud-interaction effects in GCMs, and showed that while all models exhibited a reasonably consistent Twomey effect, the strength of the Albrecht effect essentially fell into two clusters. The cluster were i) an almost negligible impact, ii) a strong positive forcing that acted to reinforce the radiative forcing from the Twomey effect, but observational evidence remained lacking as to which one of these responses was correct. However, one interesting line of evidenceto elucidate the strength of the Albrecht effect was the use of large-scale SO_2-degassing volcanic eruptions in relatively pristine environments to examine the impact on satellite-derived cloud properties. This technique was first used by Gasso (2008), on relatively modest degassing events and has been the subject of further research (Toll et al., 2017). These smaller scale degassing eruptions can be used to examine relationships between cloud and aerosol in a similar way to ship- tracks (Christensen et al., 2014; Chen et al., 2015), but are frequently on too small a scale for the impacts to be directly compared against GCMs capable of diagnosing a radiative forcing. This situation changed in 2014 with the fissure eruption at Holuhraun, Iceland which emitted a huge plume of SO_2 across the entire north Atlantic (Gettelman et al., 2015) causing a clear, statistically significant reduction in the cloud effective radius in the MODIS satellite record (McCoy and Hartmann, 2015, Malavelle et al., 2017), but no discernible impact of the cloud liquid water path. Malavelle et al. (2017) were able to show

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

that only models with a modest Albrecht effect were consistent with observations for a host of liquid-water cloud conditions. In a similar vein, Chen et al (2014) showed that variations in cloud liquid water paths are dominated by other meteorological factors such as the state of precipitation, humidity and atmospheric stability rather than aerosol microphysical processes making definitive detection and attribution difficult.

These advances provide an opportunity to better constrain aerosol indirect effects in the future; without pursuing these opportunities to confront model performance, an accurate characterization of aerosol radiative forcing is likely to prove elusive. There is however, a growing consensus that, in the future, the importance of the radiative forcing of aerosols will begin to be a less important uncertainty as the radiative forcing from greenhouse gases continues to increase. Global emissionsof sulphur dioxide have plateaued at around 1990, and have begun to fall on a global mean basis owing to effective clean-air policies targeted at reducing particulate pollution. Areas such as the US and Europe have already seen reductions in sulphur dioxide emissions of around a factor of 5 since their peak. This reduction in emissions, coupled with the ever increasing radiative forcing from greenhouse gases may result in significant rates of global warming over the next few decades (e.g. Andreae et al., 2005).

Where aerosols may start to play an increasing role is in the, currently theoretical, field of geoengineering i.e. the deliberate injection of aerosols or their precursors into the stratosphere to mimic the cooling impacts of explosive volcanic eruptions such as Pinatubo or the deliberate injection of aerosols into stratocumulus clouds to mimic the impacts of natural degassing volcanoes. The use of such techniques would have many, many consequences (e.g. Robock et al.,

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

2008), not least that, if proven effective, it could reduce the drive for reduced use of fossil-fuels (see Section 13 for a comprehensive discussion).

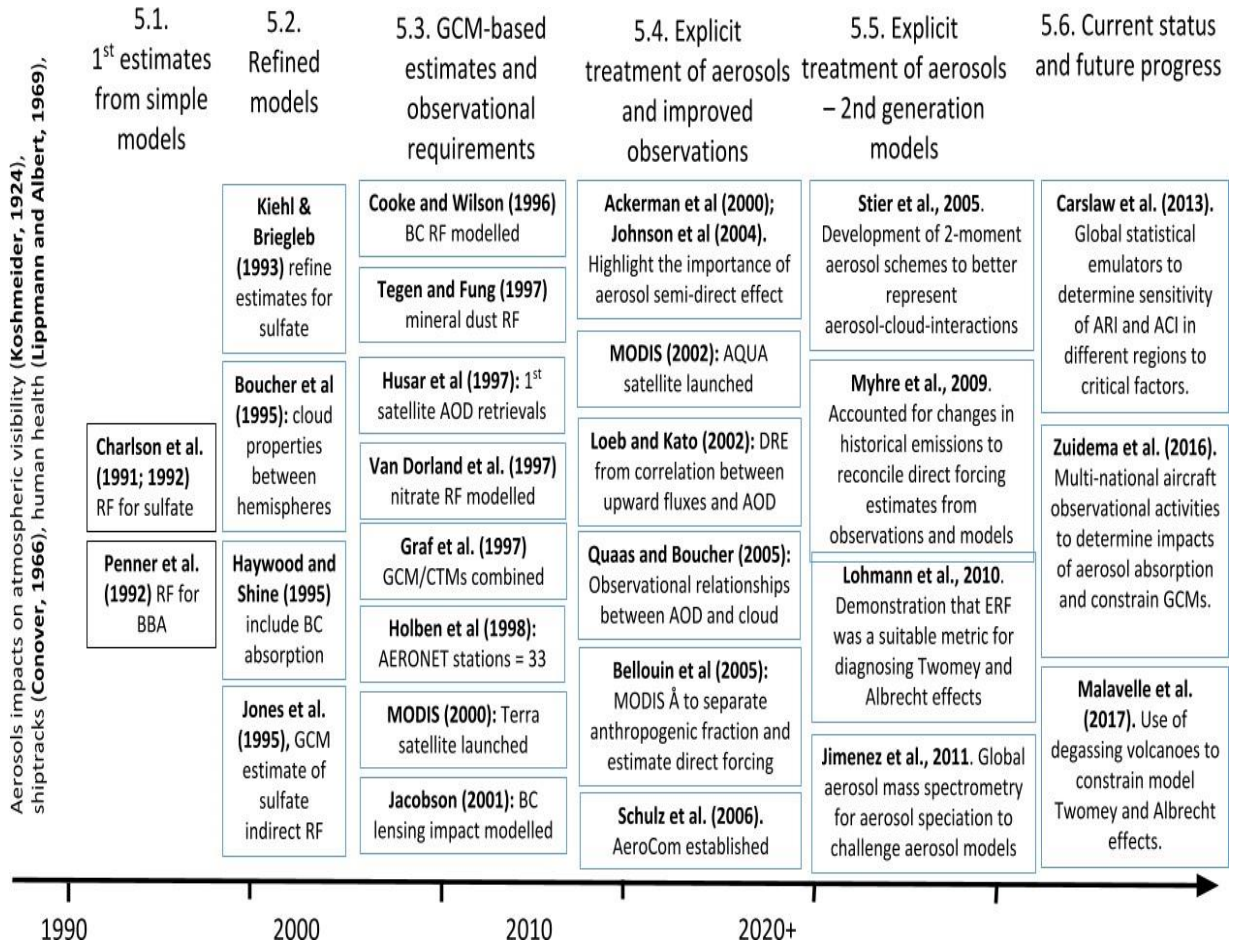


Figure 5.4. Illustrating the time evolution of some of the most significant findings that are discussed in the text. Keil, A., and Haywood, J.M., Solar radiative forcing by biomass aerosol particles over marine clouds during SAFARI-2000. J. Geophys. Res., 8467, 108(D13), doi:10.1029/2002JD002315, 2003.

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

6. Land and biogeochemistry interactions

Human activities do not only directly emit gases and aerosols which impact climate, as described above, they also modify the land surface, which can directly change the surface properties, and both directly and indirectly change the emissions of different gases and aerosols (Feddema et al., 2005; Heald and Spracken, 2015; Myhre et al., 2013; Pielke, 2005; Ward et al., 2014). Land conversion of forests, for example to croplands, emits carbon dioxide immediately, and the land cover change and the land management has many implications for albedo changes, and emissions Feddema et al., 2005; Heald and Spracken, 2015; Myhre et al., 2013; Pielke, 2005; Ward et al., 2014). Changes in land surface, such as urbanization or deforestation, can also change the local experience of climate in substantial ways, but these are not contributing to changes in the top of atmosphere radiative forcing directly, and thus are not discussed here (Field et al., 2014; Hartmann et al., 2013; Lejeune et al., 2018). We also do not consider longer term feedbacks, such as the fertilization of land or ocean ecosystems by anthropogenic aerosols, which could be as large as the direct radiative effects of anthropogenic aerosols (Mahowald, 2011). Generally speaking, understanding and quantifying how changes to the land surface are impacting the climate are more difficult than some of the direct emissions from human activities described previously (Boucher et al., 2013; Myhre et al., 2013).

The most important impact of human land use and land cover change (LULCC), in terms of radiative forcing of climate, and one of the first processes included in the IPCC assessment reports are the direct emissions of CO2 from deforestation, and the indirect emissions of CO2 from forest degradation and land management (IPCC, 1990). Other processes, such as the albedo changes, interactions with wildfires and other processes, were mentioned in the first

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

report, but not quantified (IPCC, 1990). In subsequent AR, these processes were expanded upon and quantified, as described below.

For long-lived gases, which can be assumed to be relatively well-mixed across the troposphere, such as carbon dioxide, methane or nitrous oxides, estimates of changes in the atmospheric composition rely on ice core and other observational records, as discussed previously (Forster et al., 2007; Myhre et al., 2013). But for short-lived gases and aerosols, an important difficulty in understanding how human activities have changed past atmospheric conditions, especially for example, in understanding base line preindustrial chemistry or aerosol conditions, is that there are no direct observations of preindustrial conditions for short lived gases or aerosols, since the ice core records from just a few sites cannot characterize the global average for short-lived constituents (Myhre et al., 2013). For short-lived gases and aerosols, their emissions are estimated based on simple assumptions or modeling studies (Boucher et al., 2013; Collins et al., 2017; Lamarque et al., 2010; Van Marle et al., 2017; Myhre et al., 2013; Shindell et al., 2013). Recent studies have highlighted the importance of potential changes in emissions from 'natural' sources due to human activities, especially on the land surface (Carslaw et al., 2010, 2013; Hamilton et al., 2018; Mahowald et al., 2011, 2010; Myhre et al., 2013; Ward et al., 2014), so here we review the state of knowledge on how humans can perturb natural sources. We will also review evolution of the representation of human land use forcings of climate in the IPCC reports, as an indication of how the understanding of how human activities on the land surface impacting natural sources of different important radiative constituents has evolved.

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

6.1 Land use and land cover change climate forcers

The interactions of land use and land cover change are shown in Figure 1 and described in more detail in each section below.

6.1.1 Albedo impacts from land use and land cover change

The direct modification of the surface from land use, land management or land cover change can be through albedo changes or through changes in the energy fluxes locally (Andrews et al., 2017; Bonan, 2008; Feddema et al., 2005; Myhre et al., 2013; Pielke, 2005). The surface albedo (ratio of the reflected and incoming solar radiation) varies between dark forests, lighter grasslands or crops, and often even lighter barren deserts or snow covered surfaces. Consequently, deforestation tends to increase the Earth's albedo, and cause more light to be reflected, cooling the Earth. The largest impacts of land use and deforestation will occur at higher latitudes because snow covered forests retain a low albedo, while snow covered crop-lands will have a high albedo (IPCC, 2001). Recently satellite measurement have been used to estimate the impact of land use on radiative forcing (Myhre et al., 2013; Zhao and Jackson, 2014). Estimates of the changes since preindustrial require the use of models, and the biophysical impacts of LULCC are sensitive to the model's used; a Land Use Model Inter-comparison project (LUMIP) is underway to better constrain the impacts on radiative forcing (Lawrence et al., 2016). Changes in the land surface, such as changes in vegetation, and their impact on the surface albedo have been included in the assessments since the first report (IPCC, 1990), but not quantified until the third report, to be -0.2 +/- 0.2 W/m2 (IPCC, 2001). The

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

2593 estimates and uncertainty stayed the same in the AR4, but became slightly smaller, with smaller
2594 uncertainties in the AR5 (-0.15 +/- 010 W/m2) (Myhre et al., 2013).
2595
2596

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

6.1.2. Carbon dioxide emissions

The gross carbon dioxides emissions or uptake from natural ecosystems, both land and ocean, are much larger than the fluxes from anthropogenic emissions but the net emissions are close to zero (Ciais et al., 2013; Le Quere et al., 2013; Le Quéré et al., 2016; Sitch et al., 2015). Deforestation and conversion of natural lands for human management tend to directly release carbon dioxide into the atmosphere, while reforestation, afforestation, or carbon dioxide fertilization will increase the uptake of carbon dioxide into the terrestrial system, including soils (Ciais et al., 2013; Friedlingstein et al., 2006; Houghton, 2018; Le Quere et al., 2013). In addition, the change in land cover and land management changes the longer term uptake of carbon dioxide (Ciais et al., 2013; Friedlingstein et al., 2006; Houghton, 2018; Le Quere et al., 2013). Over all of the IPCC assessment reports, ice core data is used for carbon dioxide changes, which does not require the attribution of the change in carbon dioxide from land surface changes versus direct emission (Ciais et al., 2013; Denman et al., 2007; IPCC, 1996, 2001; Stocker et al., 2013). However, starting already in the FAR, there was an important division between land use emissions and other emissions identified in the reports (IPCC, 1990). The 2000 Special report on land use, land use change and forestry was written in support of the Kyoto Protocol and provided

6.1.3 Wildfires and biomass burning

Natural ecosystems can emit short-lived gases and aerosols through a variety of processes, and these processes can be modified by human activities (Carslaw et al., 2010, 2013; Hamilton et al., 2018; Mahowald et al., 2011, 2010; Myhre et al., 2013; Ward et al., 2014) (Figure 6.1). Of the most important is likely to be changes in wildfire regimes (Arneth et al., 2010; Carslaw et

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

al., 2010; Ward et al., 2014). Intermittent wildfires release substantial amounts of carbon dioxide, carbon monoxide, sulfur dioxide, methane and other organic gases, and carbonaceous aerosols (Andreae and Merlet, 2001). Wildfire sources of methane were identified already in the FAR. Biomass burning aerosols were one of the first three aerosols considered in the TAR (along with industrial sources of sulfate and black carbon). For AR4 and AR5, studies suggested that preindustrial wildfires were much less than in current climate, as they attributed wildfires to deforestation fires (Boucher et al., 2013; Forster et al., 2007; Lamarque et al., 2010). Recent evidence suggests strong changes in wildfire over the last 250 years, with a large increase in fires about 200 years ago, and then a decrease (Kloster et al., 2010; Marlon et al., 2008, 2012; Pechony and Shindell, 2010; Zennaro et al., 2014). Recently, evidence from satellites has suggested a 25% decrease in fires over the last 18 years, likely to due to the expansion of agriculture (Andela et al., 2017). While increases in biomass burning due to deforestation and climate change are assumed to have occurred since preindustrial times in the standard estimates used for CMIP6 (Van Marle et al., 2017), some estimates suggest a decline instead, due largely to a change in human fire and land management (Hamilton et al., 2018; Marlon et al., 2008; Zennaro et al., 2014). These large decreases in wildfire emissions, over the Anthropocene are large enough to have an impact on indirect and direct aerosol radiative forcing so that they offset those from direct anthropogenic emissions (Hamilton et al., 2018). For example, that study suggested that new wildfire emission estimates increase estimated anthropogenic aerosol indirect forcing from -1.1 W/m2 using the CMIP6 emission datasets to 0.1 W/m2 using LMfire estimates of wildfire (Figure 6.1; using global averages from Hamilton et al., 2018). In other words, because the preindustrial wildfire emissions are poorly constrained, current day anthropogenic aerosol radiative forcing could be -1.1 W/m2 or 0.1 W/m2 using the

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

same model but different emission estimates. This has profound implications for our understanding, not only of anthropogenic aerosol radiative forcing, but also climate sensitivity, which is very sensitive to assumptions about the size of the anthropogenic aerosol radiative forcing (Knutti et al., 2002; Myhre et al., 2013).

6.1.4. Agricultural activity and soils

Soils naturally release nitrogen oxides, nitrous oxide and ammonia: changes in nitrogen inputs or temperature can radically modify the amount of nitrogen oxides or ammonia released (Ciais et al., 2013; Fowler et al., 2013). Since agriculture, and especially the green revolution, there has been a substantial modification of the nitrogen budgets of regions with land use, modifying substantially the nitrogen inputs (Ciais et al., 2013; Fowler et al., 2013). In terms of direct radiative forcing of nitrogen-based species, nitrous oxide is the most important and is a long-lived greenhouse gas, with a lifetime on the order of 100 years (Ciais et al., 2013). Already in the FAR, the agricultural sources of nitrous oxide were identified, if not quantified (IPCC, 1990), while in the SAR and later reports, estimates for the agricultural sources of nitrous oxides were quantified (Ciais et al., 2013; Denman et al., 2007; Forster et al., 2007; IPCC, 1996, 2001; Myhre et al., 2013). The ice core changes over the last hundred years in nitrous oxide have been attributed to changes in land management (Ciais et al., 2013; Ward et al., 2014). Nitrogen oxide and ammonia emissions from soils are thought to be enhanced by agricultural activities, especially nitrogen fertilizers (Fowler et al., 2013; Myhre et al., 2013), and the role of human land use in modifying these emissions from soils is first mentioned in the TAR (IPCC, 2001). Nitrogen oxide emissions are important climatically for their impact on tropospheric

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

ozone and methane lifetime (section 4), but the anthropogenic part is dominated by combustion sources (Myhre et al., 2013; Shindell et al., 2017). On the other hand, ammonia emissions are predominantly from nitrogen fertilization as part of agriculture or pasture usage, which contribute to a change in ammonium aerosols (Myhre et al., 2013; Riddick et al., 2016; Shindell et al., 2017; Sutton et al., 2013).

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

6.1.5. Methane

In inundated regions, methanogens thrive, producing methane from organic material in the soil (Mathews and Fung, 1987). Changes in the area of inundated areas (for example, due to expansion of rice paddies or filling of wetlands), productivity of these regions, temperatures and carbon dioxide itself have impacted the methane emissions from these regions (Kirschke et al., 2013; Myhre et al., 2013; Paudel et al., 2016; Zhang et al., 2017). In addition to changes in natural wetland area, rice paddy expansion and ruminant animal husbandry has increased land use methane production (Kirschke et al., 2013; Myhre et al., 2013). Emissions of methane from land use change were already considered early in the IPCC process (IPCC, 1990, 2000).

6.1.6. Mineral aerosols (Dust)

Dry, unvegetated land subject to strong winds allow the entrainment of soils into the atmosphere, causing the largest source of aerosols by mass into the atmosphere (Mahowald et al., 2011).Desert dust is one of the few aerosols for which we have paleo-records, since it can be retrievedfrom ice, marine, terrestrial and land records (Albani et al., 2018; Kohfeld and Harrison, 2001;Mahowald et al., 2010). AR4 assumed that <10% of mineral aerosols were from anthropogenic sources (Forster et al., 2007). A reconstruction based on paleo-data suggests that dust may have increased by a factor of almost two across the 20^{th} century (Mahowald et al., 2010), due to either aridification from climate change (Mahowald, 2007) or land use (Ginoux et al., 2012). However, between the AR4 and AR5, estimates of the radiative forcing from mineral aerosols became closer to zero because of a shift in dust properties (Albani et al., 2014; Mahowald et al., 2010; Perlwitz et al., 2001; Sinyuk et al., 2003), suggesting small contributions from anthropogenic desert dust to radiative forcing. Mineral aerosols absorb and

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

scatter in both the short wave and long wave, making them complicated in their impacts (Sokolik and Toon, 1996). The shift to a smaller magnitude radiative forcing for mineral aerosols is due to both an improved estimate that mineral aerosols are likely more absorbing in the short wave than previously thought from remote sensing data (Sinyuk et al., 2003), as well as a consensus that mineral aerosols tends to be larger than previously thought (Kok et al., 2017; Mahowald et al., 2014). Future projections vary depending on whether they include climate change impacts (Evan et al., 2016), land use impacts or both (Ward et al., 2014). While the SAR included the possibility of anthropogenic land use sources of desert dust, (IPCC, 2001; Tegen et al., 1996) the radiative forcing of this constituent was not included in the report until the TAR (Forster et al., 2007).

6.1.7 Organic compounds

Some plants emit volatile organic compounds (Guenther et al., 2006), which can interact with nitrogen oxides to change the cycling of tropospheric ozone (Collins et al., 2017; Myhre et al., 2013), as well as produce secondary organic aerosols (Arneth et al., 2010; Carslaw et al., 2010; Mahowald et al., 2011; Myhre et al., 2013). Natural ecosystems also emit primary biogenic aerosols, from fungi, pollen or plant or insect pieces (Despres et al., 2012; Graham et al., 2003; Mahowald et al., 2011). Deforestation, climate change or changes in fire frequency can modify the amount of forests, thereby modifying the emissions from natural forests of these important constituents (Arneth et al., 2010; Mahowald et al., 2011; Unger, 2014; Ward et al., 2014). The importance of biogenic derived organics for modifying both ozone and secondary organic aerosol formation was established by the TAR, although no explicit calculation of the impact of human land use or fires onto the radiative forcing was performed until after the last

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

assessment (Forster et al., 2007; IPCC, 2001; Myhre et al., 2013), and is thought to be a small, but important feedback (Unger, 2014; Ward et al., 2014)

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

6.2 Snow albedo changes

Anthropogenic aerosol deposition of black carbon onto snow can change the albedo of the snow, darkening the snow and warming the globe (Hansen and Nazarenko, 2004) as well as modifying the melting of the snow and glaciers (Painter et al., 2013). This effect was first included in the AR4 as a slight warming: +0.1 [0.0 to 0.2] W/m2 (Forster et al., 2007). The AR5 estimate is slightly smaller at +0.04 (0.02 to 0.09) W/m2.

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

6.3. Estimates of the net effect of land use land cover change (LULCC) on radiative forcing.

In order to better understand the relative role of LULCC compared to other sources of radiative forcing, one set of studies split the emissions into those from LULCC from non-LULCC based on standard CMIP5 and IPCC AR5 input datasets and approaches, including using the ERF concept (Mahowald et al., 2017; Ward et al., 2014; Ward and Mahowald, 2015). Similar to most climate models, the model used in this set of studies overpredicted aerosol direct and indirect effects compared to IPCC AR5 assessed RF, and thus the aerosol radiative forcings from LULCC results were tuned to the AR5 estimates (Mahowald et al., 2017; Ward et al., 2014; Ward and Mahowald, 2015). Radiative forcing from LULCC sector represents 40% of the current anthropogenic forcing (Figure 6.3a). This is due to the carbon dioxide emissions from conversion of natural lands to managed lands, in addition to substantial radiative forcing from methane and nitrous oxide emitted from agriculture and changes in land (Mahowald et al., 2017; Ward et al., 2014; Ward and Mahowald, 2015). Anthropogenic aerosol changes from land use are thought to be large individually, due to changes in desert dust, agricultural aerosols, forest biogenic aerosol emissions and wildfires, but have a net zero impact on radiative forcing in this set of studies (Ward et al., 2014), so that most of anthropogenic aerosol radiative forcing is due to non-LULCC (Figure 6.3a), which is a net negative radiative forcing. The fraction of the Total radiative forcing from LULCC (40%) is larger than the fraction of the CO2 radiative forcing attributable to LULCC (20%). Over time, the LULCC radiative forcing has grown gradually over the 20th century, while non-LULCC radiative forcing was close to zero until

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

1970s, and now is growing very quickly to positive values as CO2 is accumulating the atmosphere (Figure 6.3b).

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

6.4. Future projections

LULCC RF for future are even more difficult to estimate than that for past, and are highly dependent on driving assumptions, especially how much land use conversion will occur (Ward etal.,2014). Integrated assessment models which were used to create the forcing scenarios for the earth system models (Gidden et al., 2018; Hurtt et al., 2011; Moss et al., 2010), tended to underestimate current deforestation rates in the AR5, especially in the tropics, and tended to have very similar deforestation rates, compared with possible futures (Ciais et al., 2013; Ward et al., 2014). This suggests that future estimates from IAMs or IAMs coupled to earth system models may underestimate the impact of LULCC (Mahowald et al., 2017). The land use model intercomparison (LUMIP) has the goal to explore more fully the possible LULCC pathways as well as the radiative forcing resulting from the land biophysics component (Lawrence et al., 2016).

The emission datasets used in the CMIP5 and CMIP6 include some of processes which might impact radiative forcing from LULCC: generally only direct emissions from agriculture are included in emission changes, including some estimates of changes in wildfires in the past and future but with no changes in desert dust (Collins et al., 2017; Gidden et al., 2018; Lamarque et al., 2010, 2011). However the CMIP6 studies, currently underway, will include idealized sensitivity studies for the different natural aerosols to understand their impact on current radiative forcing, providing some bounding on their current and future role (Collins et al., 2017).

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

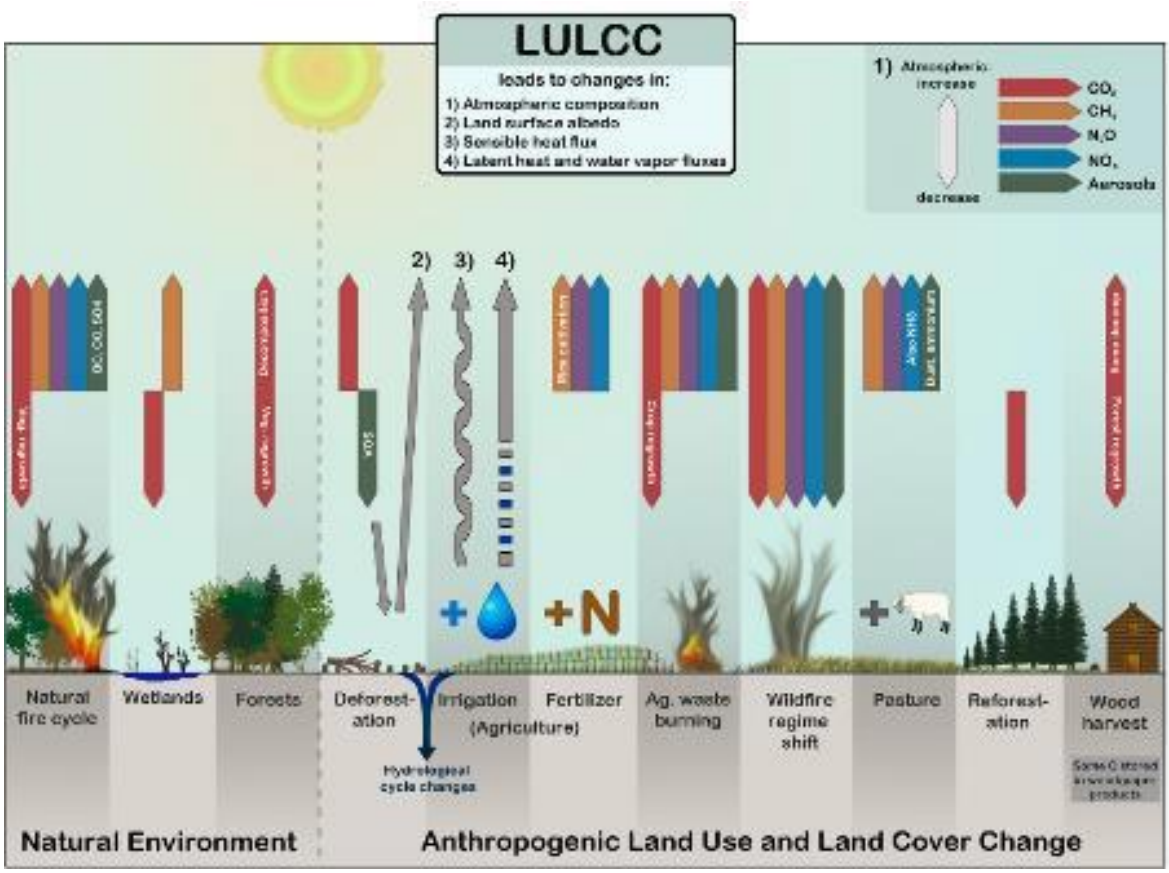


Figure 6.1: A schematic illustration of the climate impacts of land use and land cover change from Ward et al., 2014.

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

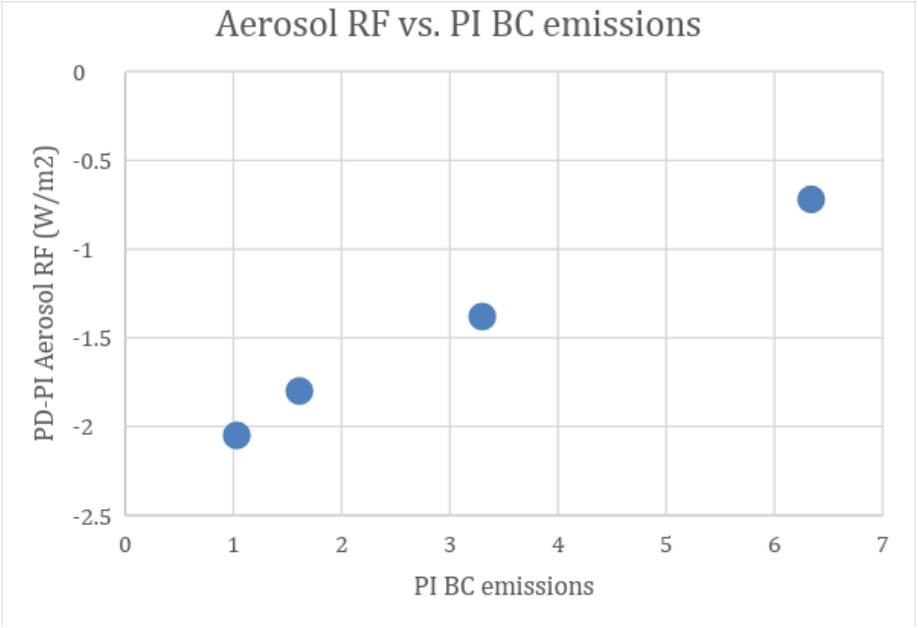


Figure 6.2: Graph showing the relationship between estimated preindustrial black carbon missions (PI BC) from different fire models and the total indirect anthropogenic radiative forcing based on Hamilton et al., 2018 numbers. Notice that estimates of current anthropogenic indirect radiative forcing are linearly dependent on estimates for preindustrial emissions of

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

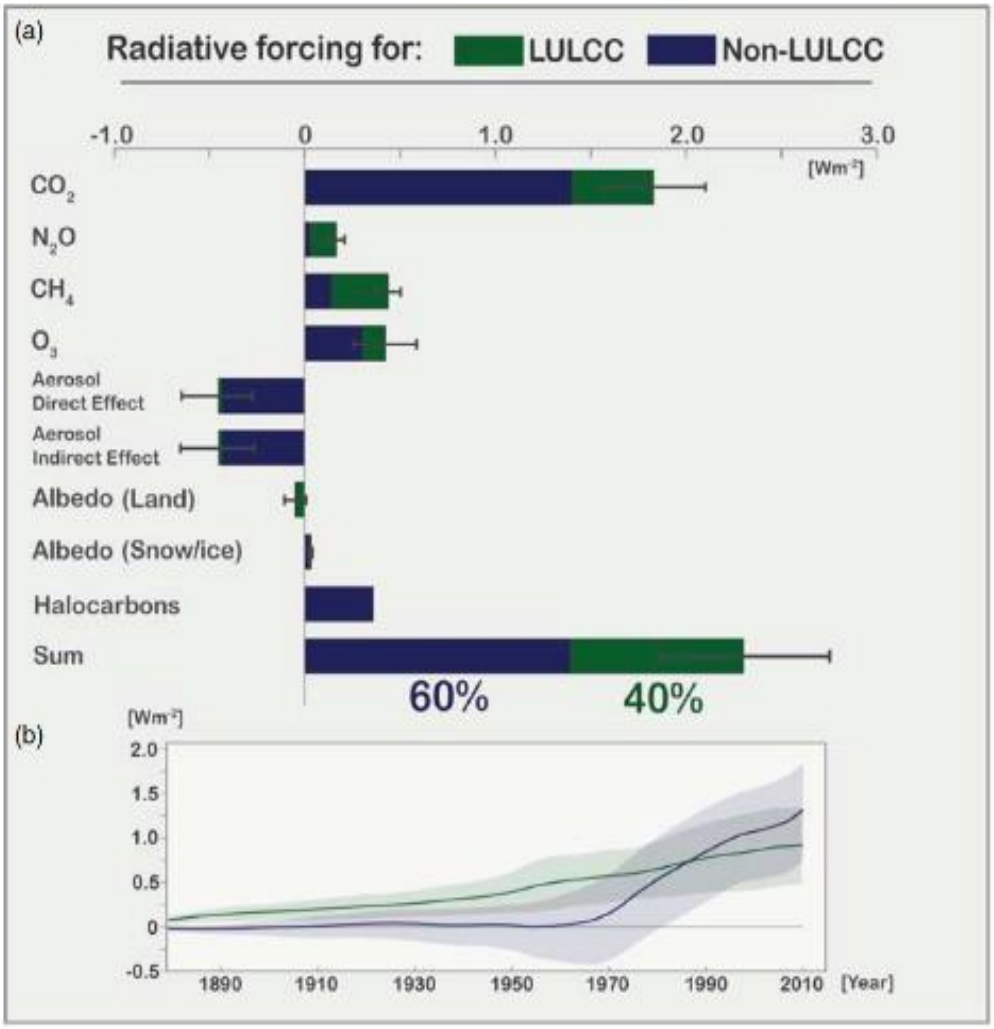


Figure 6.3: a) Anthropogenic radiative forcing (W/m2) for the year 2010 relative to 1850 partitioned into LULCC and non-LULCC sources for different forcing agents, with uncertainty in the portion of total radiative forcing due to LULCC given by the error bars (adapted from Ward et al., 2014). b) time series of anthropogenic radiative forcing (W/m2) for LULCC and non-LULCC sources with uncertainty represented by the shading. (from Mahowald et al., 2017).

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

Section 7. Contrails and contrail-induced cloudiness

One important component to the RF from subsonic and supersonic aircraft operations (in addition to its direct emissions of CO_2 and the indirect effects of NO_x emissions) arises from the ejection of hot moist air (and aerosols and their precursors) from jet engines into air which is supersaturated (with respect to ice) in the upper troposphere and lower stratosphere (e.g. Heymsfield et al. 2010; Kärcher 2018). This leads to the formation of persistent linear condensation trails (contrails) that can evolve into persistent cirrus (e.g. Minnis et al.,1998; Boucher, 1999; Fahey et al., 1999), comprised mostly of ice condensates. Contrail characteristics are influenced by humidity and temperature along aircraft flight tracks. In addition, aerosols from aviation can alter the properties of existing clouds or influence their subsequent formation. The potential impact of aviation contrails on climate was recognized in the early 1970s. Machta and Carpenter (1971) presented evidence of changes in high cloud cover over Denver and Salt Lake City, USA, which they tentatively attributed to aviation; in the same volume Matthew et al. (1971) noted that while this would increase the albedo, a compensating change in longwave emissivity could reverse the sign of the climate effect.

Assessments of contrail RF have mostly concluded that, when diurnally averaged, the net effect of contrails is a positive, due to the dominance of the longwave component. An early quantification of persistent linear contrails consisted of using meteorological and air traffic data scaled to regional observations of contrail cover (Minnis et al., 1999; Fahey et al., 1999). These studies yielded an estimate of 0.02 W m^{-2}.

(with Fahey et al. (1999) estimating a range: 0.005 to 0.06 W m^{-2}) (IPCC, 1999, 2001). The uncertainty factors included contrail cover, optical depth and cloud microphysical properties

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

which runs true even today. Sausen et al. (2005) updated the IPCC estimate, giving a year 2000 forcing of 0.01 W m^{-2} for persistent linear contrails and a total (including the impact on cirrus) of 0.05 W m^{-2}. Soot emissions from aircraft can also affect the cirrus cloud processes especially the nucleation of ice crystals, but the effects are deemed highly uncertain. Sedimentation of ice crystals from contrails may remove water vapor from the upper troposphere with resultant impacts on vertical profiles of cloud condensates and humidity.

Boucher et al. (2013) used more advanced model results to support the view that the longwave forcing dominates over the shortwave(e.g. Stuber and Forster, 2007); however, models disagree on the relative importance of the two effects. Contrails have been observed to spread into cirrus sheets which can persist for several hours, and observations confirm their overall positive RF (Haywood et al., 2009). Boucher et al. (2013) gave a global-mean RF estimate of 0.01 (0.005 to 0.03) W m^{-2} for persistent linear contrails. Based on Schumann and Graf (2013) and Burkhardt and Kärcher (2011), the combined linear contrails and contrail-induced cirrus ERF for the year 2011 was assessed to be 0.05 (0.02 to 0.15) W m^{-2}, with the principal uncertainties still occurring due to gaps in the knowledge of the spreading rate, physical properties including optical depth and shape, radiative transfer, as well as the lack of knowledge of actual aircraft trajectories. This emphasizes the importance of ongoing measurement campaigns that target contrail properties (e.g. Voigt et al. 2017) as well as the systematic collation of existing knowledge emerging from such campaigns (Schumann et al. 2017). Analysis of satellite data, especially in the context of detecting line-shaped contrails,

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

remains important in the assessment of contrail RF. The recent estimate of Duda et al. (2019), using MODIS data for the period 2006-2012, yielded global-mean RF of 0.008 – 0.009 W m^{-2}, supporting the values assessed earlier in Boucher et al. (2013).

Bock and Burkhardt (2016) have produced a more-refined model estimate of contrail-induced cirrus (including line-shaped contrails) forcing of 0.056 W m^{-2} for a 2006 aviation inventory. Although this seemed in good agreement with the earlier Burkhardt and Kärcher (2011) results, it arose from a different balance between the longwave and shortwave RF components.

Both Chen and Gettelman (2016) and Bock and Burkhardt (2019) have performed detailed modelling studies of the possible contrail RF in 2050. There are formidable challenges in making such estimates, in addition to those that are relevant to estimating present-day forcing. These include assumptions on the growth in air traffic, and the regional distribution of that growth, changes in engine technology and fuel type, and how changes in climate may impact the occurrence of ice supersaturated regions in which contrails form. Chen and Gettelman (2016) predict a seven-fold increase in contrail forcing from 2006 to 2050, which is substantially more than the four-fold increase in global-flight distance - they attribute this to stronger growth in flight distances in low latitudes. Bock and Burkhardt (2019) obtain a more-modest factor of 3 increase in global-mean forcing and find that growth in air traffic is the predominant cause, with other effects only impacting the regional distribution. The absolute 2050 forcing differs significantly between these studies, with Chen and Gettelman (2016) obtaining a value of 87 mW m^{-2} while Bock and Burkhardt (2019) obtain 160 to 180 mW m^{-2}. Bock and Burkhardt (2019) attribute the differences to different assumptions of ice crystal

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

size in newly-formed contrails; additional effects include differences in the simulation of changes in the distribution of ice supersaturated regions in a future climate in the two models.

A significant issue in understanding the importance of contrail RF arises from uncertainty in the efficacy of that forcing (see Section 2.3.4). There is a sparse literature on the topic. In GCM studies, Ponater et al. (2006) found an efficacy of 0.6, while Rap et al. (2010) obtained a value of 0.3. Both studies pre-date the uptake of ERF as a concept and the reason/s for these low values remains unclear; however, if confirmed by later work, it would imply a significantly lower impact of contrails on surface temperature than implied by the radiative forcing. Schumann and Mayer (2017), using results from a simple global-mean model, speculate that the climate sensitivity to the (negative) shortwave contrail forcing may exceed that due to the (positive) longwave forcing, because of differences in the partitioning of the surface and top-of-atmosphere forcings in the two cases. As they note, there is a need to test this hypothesis in a comprehensive global model.

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

Section 8. Solar Radiative Forcing

Three primary foci compose contemporary solar radiative forcing research; 1) space-based measurements of solar irradiance, which explicitly define the forcing over the past 40 years, 2) modelling observed irradiance variability in terms of proxies that expand understanding across wavelengths and to multi-centennial time scales, and 3) detection and understanding of terrestrial responses to solar irradiance variability for indirect assessment of the forcing. Following an historical overview, this section addresses the development and current status of these three primary topics, concluding with a summary of successes, uncertainties and challenges.

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

8.1 Historical Overview

Solar photons at all wavelengths of the electromagnetic spectrum interact with the terrestrial system over a range of altitudes, via multiple processes that depend on the composition of Earth's land, atmosphere, ice and ocean. The processes couple radiatively, chemically and dynamically to distribute incoming solar energy from low to high latitudes and among different altitude regimes. Solar radiation is Earth's primary energy source, and pursuit of possible terrestrial influences of its variability has a long history. The discovery in 1843 of an 11-year cycle in the occurrence of dark sunspots on the Sun's surface initiated efforts to detect, understand and specify variability in solar radiative output and Earth's response that continue today (see e.g., reviews by Hoyt & Schatten, 1997; Gray et al., 2010; Lean 2017).

From the mid 19th century until the late 20th century, correlations between solar indices such as sunspots and climate indices such as temperature afforded the primary evidence in support of a solar influence on climate. However, the phase and magnitude of correlations from individual sites sometimes differed from each other and during different epochs, making their significance difficult to establish. Moreover, the Sun's total irradiance was assumed to be invariant; solar-related changes at the level of 0.1% detected in a few decades of ground-based observations made in the early-to-mid 20th Century were attributed to changes in atmospheric transmission and speculated to be due to changes in ozone concentrations in response to the Sun's more variable ultraviolet radiation (Foukal, Mack & Vernazza, 1977). Sporadic balloon and rocket-borne measurements did detect variations in solar ultraviolet irradiance but with large uncertainties. Exploratory studies of the terrestrial impacts of solar

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

variability using physical models of climate and, independently, of ozone suggested that an increase in total solar irradiance of 2% was equivalent to doubling CO_2 concentrations (Wetherald& Manabe, 1975) and that a 30% increase in solar UV irradiance would increase total ozone by 5% (Penner & Chang, 1978).

Space-based observations of the Sun transformed knowledge of solar radiative forcing. They quantify unequivocal changes in the Sun's total irradiance over the past forty years (Fröhlich & Lean, 2004; Dudok de Wit et al., 2017) and characterize concurrent spectral irradiance changes at all wavelengths (Haberreiter et al., 2017). Models successfully simulate the observed irradiance changes in terms of the occurrence of dark sunspots and bright faculae on the solar disc (Fröhlich & Lean, 2004, Lean et al., 2005) and estimate solar radiative forcing during past millennia using solar activity proxies (Jungclaus et al., 2017; Matthes et al., 2017; Lean, 2018a). In 2015 NOAA implemented a Solar Irradiance Climate Data Record (CDR, Coddington et al., 2016) in support of multiple solar-terrestrial endeavors.

Space-based and expanded ground-based observations of Earth's surface and atmosphere provide compelling terrestrial evidence for solar radiative forcing (Gray et al., 2010; Lilensten et al., 2015; Lean, 2017). Solar signals are affirmed in surface and atmospheric temperature and ozone concentrations over multiple recent decades, providing a new framework for verification and interpretation of site-specific sun-climate paleo connections evident in multiple paleoclimate records, especially of hydrological variables (e.g., Haug et al., 2003; Antico & Torres, 2015). State-of-the-art physical general circulation climate models, such as those used in recent IPCC assessments, couple surface, atmosphere and ocean processes, include interactive

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

ozone, and input spectral – not just total – irradiance. They indicate detectable responses to solar radiative forcing throughout the ocean, surface and atmosphere (Mitchell et al., 2015; Misios et al., 2015; Hood et al., 2015), as do statistical models of the direct observations (Lean & Rind, 2008; Lean 2017; Foster & Rahmstorf, 2011).

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

8.2 Space-Based Observations of Solar Irradiance Variability

The launch into space of electrical substitution "active" cavity radiometers enabled the detection of real changes in total solar irradiance, beginning with the Hickey-Friedan radiometer on the Nimbus 7 satellite in November 1978 (Hickey et al., 1980). The radiometers compare solar radiant heating of a black cavity of known aperture area with equivalent electrical power. The Active Cavity Radiometer Irradiance Monitor (ACRIM) on the Solar Maximum Mission (SMM, 1980-1989), Upper Atmosphere Research Satellite (UARS, 1992-2005) and ACRIMSAT (1999-2013) comprised multiple cavities each with different solar exposure (Willson, 1979, 2014), thereby isolating real solar irradiance changes during the 11-year solar cycle from changes in radiometer sensitivity. Radiometers with different configurations of cavity geometry, surface coating, baffles and aperture placement continue to measure total solar irradiance on the Solar and Heliospheric Observatory (SOHO) since 1996 (Fröhlich et al., 1995; Fröhlich, 2013), the Solar Radiation and Climate Experiment (SORCE) since 2003 (Kopp & Lawrence, 2005; Kopp & Lean, 2011) and on the International Space Station since 2018 (ISS, Richard et al., 2011). By virtue of advanced radiometric design and signal detection, etched cavity surface, extensive characterization and ground-based absolute calibration, the Total and Spectral Solar Irradiance Sensor (TSIS) on the International Space Station (ISS) is expected to measure total solar irradiance with <100 ppm uncertainty and 10 ppm per year repeatability (Richard et al., 2011; Pilewskie et al., 2018).

Space-based observations show unequivocal total solar irradiance variability on time scales from days to decades as the sun rotates on its axis (every 27-days) and in concert with the 11-year activity cycle. Initial ACRIM observations readily detected the day-to-day variations

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

(Willson et al., 1981; Hudson et al., 1982), with solar cycle changes subsequently established in the longer ACRIM dataset (Foukal & Lean, 1988). Total solar irradiance can decrease by a few tenths percent over a few days but the Sun is brighter overall when solar activity is higher, as indicated by higher sunspot numbers.

Figure 8.1 shows monthly mean values of sunspot numbers and total solar irradiance since 1978 according to five different composite records constructed by cross-calibrating and combining multiple observations. The absolute value of total solar irradiance during the 2008 solar minimum period is 1360.8 ± 0.5 W m^{-2} (Kopp & Lean, 2011) and the change in total solar irradiance, ΔTSI, of 1.3 W m^{-2} (0.1%) in solar cycles 22 (1986-1996) and cycle 23 (1996-2008) produced decadal solar radiative forcing $\Delta F_S = 0.7\Delta TSI/4 = 0.23$ W m^{-2} (Hansen & Lacis, 1990). For comparison, radiative forcing by greenhouse gases over the five-year period of solar irradiance's increase from solar minimum to maximum is less than 0.25 W m^{-2}. Such forcing estimates assume full adjustment of terrestrial climate processes to a new "equilibrium" state.

Absolute solar spectral irradiance is less well specified observationally, especially at infrared wavelengths (Meftah et al., 2018), than is its integral, the total solar irradiance and spectral irradiance variability, which also depends (differently) on wavelength, is similarly less well specified observationally than is total solar irradiance variability. This is especially true over the solar cycle because drifts in spectral radiometer sensitivity during space operation can produce

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

measurement uncertainties that are larger than the magnitude of the solar cycle changes (Lean & DeLand, 2012; Mauceri et al., 2018). Conclusive detection of real spectral irradiance changes was achieved initially at ultraviolet wavelengths, where the relative changes are about an order of magnitude larger than at visible wavelengths. Spectroradiometers onboard the Solar Mesosphere Explorer (SME, 1980-1989), UARS (1992-2005) (Lean et al., 1997; Rottman, 2006) and SORCE (2003-), as well as Solar Backscatter Ultraviolet (SBUV) instruments on multiple NASA and NOAA spacecraft (DeLand & Cebula, 1998) all record spectral irradiance variability at wavelengths less than 400 nm. The launch of SORCE in 2003 successfully extended the detection of solar spectral irradiance variability to visible and near infrared wavelengths (Rottman et al., 2005; Mauceri et al., 2018).

Figure 8.1 shows monthly mean variations in solar spectral irradiance in four broad wavelengths bands measured by SORCE since 2003 (green lines); 11-year cycle variability is in the range 0.7% to 1.4% in the wavelength band 200-300 nm, 0.1% to 0.2% in the band 300-600 nm, 0.06% to 0.1% in the band 600-900 nm and <0.05% in the band 900-1200 nm. Composite records of solar UV irradiance have been constructed by combining observations over multiple solar cycles (DeLand and Cebula, 2008; Haberreiter et al., 2017) but their repeatability is generally insufficient to reliably specify the magnitude of solar cycle variability because of instrument sensitivity drifts and the lack of overlap needed to cross calibrate spectroradiometers with different absolute scales. The exception is the H I Lyman 〈 emission line whose variability has been constructed since 1947 (Woods et al., 2000); solar Lyman 〈 irradiance (at 121.5+0.5 nm) increased 3.5 mW m^{-2} (60%) in solar cycle 22 and 2.5 mW m^{-2} W m^{-2} (40%) in cycle 24 (Snow et al., 2018).

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

8.3 Modelling Solar Irradiance Variability

Climatological time scales, on which radiative forcing is typically defined, are considerably longer than the four-decades of space-based solar irradiance observations. Models that relate the observed irradiance variations to historical indices of solar activity are therefore necessary to reconstruct solar radiative forcing prior to 1978. The primary causes of solar irradiance variability are dark sunspots and bight faculae which respectively reduce and enhance the Sun's local radiative output (Foukal, 1981), by different amounts at different wavelengths (Unruh et al., 2000; Lean et al., 2005). Solar rotation imposes a 27-day cycle on solar irradiance by altering the heliographic locations of dark sunspots and bright faculae on the disk, and the growth, transport and decay of sunspots and faculae in response to a sub-surface solar dynamo generates 11-year irradiance cycles. Models that utilize indices of sunspot darkening and facular brightening reproduce the observed variations in total solar irradiance with high fidelity, including decreases up to a few tenths percent during solar rotation and cycle increases of 0.1% (Foukal & Lean, 1988, 1990; Fröhlich & Lean, 2004, Lean, 2017).

Examples of solar irradiance variability models are those of the Naval Research Laboratory (NRLTSI2, NRLSSI2, Lean et al, 2005), which the NOAA CDR utilizes to estimate present and historical irradiance variations (Coddington et al., 2016), and the Spectral and Total Irradiance Reconstructions (SATIRE, Krivova & Solanki, 2008; Krivova et al., 2010). The NRL models input a sunspot darkening function calculated from direct observations of sunspot areas and locations on the Sun's surface and the Mg irradiance index facular proxy; multiple regression

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

against observations determines the relative contributions of the two influences bolometrically and at individual wavelengths. The SATIRE model derives its two sunspot (dark sunspot umbra and penumbra) and two facular (bright faculae and network) inputs from solar magneto grams; a theoretical stellar atmosphere model specifies their wavelength-dependent contrasts relative to the background "quiet" Sun (Unruh et al., 2000).

To assess the fidelity of such models by comparisons with extant, albeit imperfect, observations, Figure 8.1 also shows monthly values of total solar irradiance and spectral irradiance in four broad wavelength bands according to the NRLSSI2 and SATIRE models. Figure 8.2 compares their total solar irradiance reconstructions over multiple solar cycles and corresponding spectral irradiance changes in selected epochs. Compared with the SATIRE model the NRL model has a negligible downward trend during recent cycle minima (e.g., from 1986 to 2008 in Figure 8.1), somewhat smaller solar cycle increases at near ultraviolet wavelengths and larger increases at longer wavelengths. In solar cycle 23, for example (Figure 8.2), irradiance from 300 to 400 nm increases 0.4 W m^{-2} in the NRLSSI2 model and 0.59 W m^{-2} in the SATIRE model while visible irradiance from 500 to 750 nm increases 0.42 W m^{-2} in the NRLSSI2 model and 0.35 W m^{-2} in the SATIRE model.

Reliable historical reconstructions of solar irradiance depend on the availability of suitable sunspot and facular indices and on understanding plausible irradiance variability mechanisms. The lack of sunspots on the Sun's disk for several years during the Maunder Minimum (1645-1715) indicates anomalously low solar activity relative to the contemporary epoch (Eddy, 1976). The possibility that solar irradiance was reduced during such periods relative to

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

contemporary minima derives from the overall higher levels of ^{14}C in tree-rings and ^{10}Be in ice-cores (respectively) during the Spörer, Maunder and Dalton Minima. Cosmogenic isotope levels increase when solar activity decreases because the reduced solar magnetic flux in the heliosphere facilitates a great flux of galactic cosmic rays at Earth (McCracken et al., 2013). That cycles near 80, 210 and 2400 years manifest in cosmogenic isotope records of solar activity suggests the likelihood of similar periodicities in irradiance (e.g., Damon & Jirikowic, 1992).

Initial estimates of the reduction in solar irradiance during the Maunder Minimum below contemporary solar minima considered two different scenarios (Lean et al., 1992; White et al., 1992). In one scenario total irradiance decreased 1.5 Wm^{-2} (about 0.1%) due to the disappearance of faculae; a second scenario estimated a larger decrease of 2.6 Wm^{-2} (about 0.2%) because of an additional reduction in the background "quiet" Sun, inferred from the reduced emission in non-cycling Sun-like stars (assumed to be in states of suppressed activity similar to the Maunder Minimum) relative to overall higher emission in cycling stars. Questions about the applicability of Sun-like stars for solar variability made these initial estimates speculative (Foukal et al., 2004). Current estimates of the solar irradiance increase from the Maunder Minimum to the present derive from a model of the transport of magnetic flux on the Sun's surface. The simulations suggest an increase of 0.5 Wm^{-2} (about 0.04%) in total solar irradiance at cycle minima over the past ~300 years, from the accumulation of magnetic flux during successive 11-year cycles of increasing strength (Wang et al., 2005). This estimate of long-term solar irradiance variability is a factor of five smaller than inferred from Sun-like stars (Lean et al., 2005, Table IV summarizes estimates of total solar irradiance reduction in the

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

Maunder Minimum). Figure 8.2 shows reconstructions of total solar irradiance from 850 to 2300 using the ^{14}C cosmogenic isotope record of Roth & Joos (2013), assuming a reduction in the Maunder Minimum of 0.5 Wm^{-2}. Figure 8.2 also shows spectral irradiance changes in the NRLSSI2 and SATIRE models from the Maunder Minimum to the present and to the Medieval Maximum.

Both the magnitude and temporal structure of longer-term irradiance changes remain uncertain. The only direct index of solar activity prior to 1882 is the sunspot number, which is undergoing renewed scrutiny and debate (Clette & Lefèvre, 2016; Kopp et al., 2016). The two historical irradiance reconstructions in Figure 8.2 differ notably prior to 1882 because of their different parameterizations of irradiance in terms of sunspot numbers and cosmogenic isotopes (Lean, 2018a). The relationship between solar irradiance and cosmogenic isotopes is complex and poorly known, in part because the magnetic fields that produce sunspots and faculae at the Sun's surface are not the same as those that modulate galactic cosmic rays in the heliosphere (Lean et al., 2002). As well, distinctly different terrestrial processes produce cosmogenic archives in tree- rings and ice-cores (Delaygue & Bard, 2011; Steinhilber, et al., 2012; Roth & Joos, 2013).

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

8.4 Climate Response to Solar Radiative Forcing

Just as the detection of terrestrial responses to solar activity initially signified the relevance of solar radiative forcing for understanding climate change, in lieu of direct observations of the forcing itself, so too does ongoing analyses of ever-lengthening terrestrial observations and newly extracted, high fidelity paleoclimate records continue to strengthen and expand the evidence. Using indicators such as sunspots and cosmogenic isotopes to identify times of high and low solar activity during the 11-, 80- and 210-year cycles, solar-related changes are identified in diverse climate parameters that range from low latitude drought and rainfall (e.g., Verschuren et al., 2000; Neff et al., 2001; Haug et al., 2003; Antico & Torres, 2015), associated with Intertropical Convergence Zone displacement (Novello et al., 2016) and a La-Nina type response in the tropical Pacific (Mann et al., 2005), to mid-and high latitude 'centers of action' (Christoforou & Hameed, 1997), storm tracks and winter intensity (e.g., Barriopedro et a., 2008; Mann et al., 2009; Lockwood et al., 2010), associated with the North Atlantic Oscillation and the circumpolar vortex.

On global scales, climate signals related to the 11-year solar cycle were detected first in basin-wide ocean temperatures (White et al., 1997) then in global lower tropospheric temperature (Michaels & Knappenberger, 2000). Observational temperature and ozone databases are now sufficiently long that statistical analyses readily isolate in them solar responses, both globally and regionally, from other concurrent influences (Douglass & Clader, 2002; Lean and Rind, 2008; Foster & Rahmstorf, 2011). Figure 8.3 shows the solar cycle component, thus extracted, of $<0.1^{o}$C in global surface temperature and <3 DU (1%) in total ozone compared with natural

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

(volcanic, ENSO, QBO) and anthropogenic (greenhouse gases and ozone depleting substances) components and Figure 8.4 shows the corresponding geographical response patterns. These estimates of climate's response to solar forcing are attained by linearly regressing indices of the simultaneous natural and anthropogenic influences against (de-seasonalized) monthly mean surface temperature (Figure 8.3a) and total ozone (Figure 8.3b) observations from 1979 to 2017 (Lean, 2017, 2018b).

Time dependent simulations of climate's response to solar radiative forcing on climatological time scales became possible with the reconstruction of historical solar irradiance. Simulations using energy balance models initially suggested that the global surface temperature response to reconstructed solar irradiance cycles since 1874 (Foukal & Lean, 1990) was likely undetectable, the transient response of 0.03°C being notably smaller than the equilibrium response because of attenuation (~80%) by the thermal inertia of the ocean (Wigley & Raper, 1990). But subsequent analysis of historical surface temperature observations did detect a solar cycle response of 0.06°C by statistically extracting the modelled spatial pattern of the response to the forcing (Stevens & North, 1996).

The first general circulation model simulations of climate's response to time-dependent solar radiative forcing found a global surface temperature increase of ~0.5°C since the Maunder Minimum (Cubacsh et al., 1997; Rind et al., 1999). Decreased solar irradiance during the Spörer, Maunder and Dalton solar activity minima (Eddy, 1976) and enhanced volcanic activity are posited causes of anomalously cold surface temperatures from ~1300 to 1850, during the Little Ice Age (e.g., Mann et al., 2005, 2009). Even though the simulations input a factor of five – or more - larger increase in total solar irradiance (Lean et al., 1995) than current estimates

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

(Wang et al., 2005), they nevertheless identified that water vapor feedbacks, cloud cover changes and land-sea contrasts contribute to the surface response to solar radiative forcing, with enhanced warming in sub-tropical regions similar to that forced by increasing greenhouse gas concentrations. The simulations further established that variations in solar irradiance were unlikely to be the primary cause of global warming in the postindustrial period, as some statistical correlations between solar cycle length and northern hemisphere temperature had suggested (Friis-Christensen & Lassen, 1991).

State-of-the-art general circulation models now include couplings between the land, ocean and atmosphere, functional middle atmospheres with ozone chemistry, and the ability to input realistic solar spectral irradiance changes. Analyses of ensembles of simulations made with various such models, designed to isolate responses of different terrestrial regimes to solar radiative forcing, demonstrate both a direct response of the land and ocean, dependent in part on the regional distribution of clouds, and an indirect response facilitated by stratospheric ozone and temperature changes (Rind et al., 2008; Meehl et al., 2009). Convective and dynamical processes disperse the forcing geographically and altitudinally, altering extant dynamical patterns such as the Hadley and Walker circulations and impacting, in particular, the hydrological cycle. IPCC's AR5 climate assessment included simulations made with 13 models that resolve the stratosphere (Mitchell et al., 2015), 6 of which include interactive ozone chemistry (Hood et al., 2015). Modeled responses to solar cycle irradiance changes are evident at the surface, in the ocean (Misios et al., 2015) and in the troposphere, stratosphere and ozone layer (Hood et al., 2015). While the simulated responses are generally of smaller magnitude than in observations (e.g., global mean surface warming of 0.07oC), the processes and patterns

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

3284 are qualitatively similar, including changes in precipitation and water vapor leading to weaker
3285 Walker circulation (Misios et al., 2015) and a stratosphere-related North Atlantic surface
3286 response (Mitchell et al., 2015).
3287
3288 Figure 8.4 compares statistically-extracted geographical patterns of the terrestrial response to
3289 solar radiative forcing with estimates made by a physical climate model (Rind et al., 2008).
3290 Differences between the physical and statistical model patterns suggest that deficiencies remain
3291 in one or both. Uncertainties in the hundreds of parameterizations that seek to account for the
3292 multiple integrated processes that heat the land and ocean, and redistribute this heat regionally
3293 and vertically, compromise physical model simulations. Statistical models suffer from
3294 uncertainties in the predictors and covariance among them (such as between solar and
3295 anthropogenic indices), including distinguishing whether covariance is physically based or
3296 random. The limited duration of the most reliable observations and indices exacerbate such
3297 uncertainties. Articulating and reconciling differences between the statistical and physical
3298 models is expected to improve understanding of process that facilitate terrestrial responses to
3299 solar radiative forcing, and may help improve physical model parameterizations of these
3300 processes. It is increasingly apparent that solar radiative forcing initiates a continuous spectrum
3301 of coupled interactions throughout Earth's land, ocean and atmosphere on multiple time scales
3302 with different and interrelated regional dependencies. Differential heating of the land and
3303 oceans, equator and poles, and surface and atmosphere drive these responses; the processes
3304 involved are those by which climate responds to other radiative forcings, including by
3305 increasing greenhouse gas concentrations, albeit with different, magnitude, timing and regional
3306 detail.

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

8.5 Summary: Successes, Uncertainties, Challenges

Successes

Both measurements and models have now established that solar irradiance varies at all wavelengths, with different magnitudes at different wavelengths. Total (spectrally integrated) solar irradiance increased 1.3+0.2 Wm-2 (0.1%) in solar cycle 23 (1996-2008) producing radiative forcing of 0.22 Wm-2. Spectrally, the energy change maximizes at 300-400 nm, which increased 0.4 W m-2 in solar cycle 23.

Solar irradiance variability is a result of the Sun's magnetic activity, which alters radiative output locally in dark sunspots and bright faculae. Models of the net, global influence of sunspots and facular reproduce observed total solar irradiance variability with high fidelity on time scales of the Sun's 27-day rotation.

Observations and models of Earth's surface and atmospheric temperature and ozone amount indicate that terrestrial responses to solar radiative forcing have detectable magnitudes during the 11-year solar cycle. Global responses are ~0.1°C in surface temperature, ~0.3°C in lower stratospheric temperature and ~3 DU (1%) in total ozone; the response patterns are regionally inhomogeneous and differ from that of the incident solar radiative forcing. There is abundant terrestrial evidence in paleoclimate records and solar activity proxies for solar radiative forcing with cycles near 80 and 210 years, in addition to the 11-year cycle.

Uncertainties

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

Not yet known with the needed certainty is the magnitude of spectral irradiance changes in the solar cycle. This is because observations lack the long-term stability to establish this unequivocally and models disagree about the apportioning of the changes to near-UV versus visible-near IR wavelengths. Less certain still are the magnitudes of multi-decadal irradiance variations and their possible mechanisms. Yet to be proven is the assumption in historical reconstructions that solar irradiance varies on time scales longer than the 11-year activity cycle, and whether observations of Sun-like stars can provide useful estimates of the magnitude of this variability.

Physical processes that connect variations in solar irradiance and cosmogenic isotopes, including modulation by solar magnetic flux, the flow of galactic cosmic rays through the heliosphere and production of isotopes in terrestrial archives are conceptually established but not yet quantified with the needed certainty. Similarly, the terrestrial processes and model parameterizations thereof that facilitate the multiple pathways that transform solar radiative forcing to climate variability are generally recognized but their specifications require validation and improvement. This includes the deposition of incident solar in c) for total ozone and in d) for surface temperature spectral energy, direct chemical and dynamical responses to this forcing, and the modulation of extant circulation patterns throughout the integrated system.

Challenges

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

The highest priority going forward is the continuous monitoring of solar irradiance with the highest possible accuracy and repeatability to extend the extant record of solar radiative forcing, exemplified by the launch in 2018 of the Total and Spectral Solar Irradiance Sensor (TSIS) on the International Space Station.

Differences among observed and modelled absolute irradiance and irradiance variations, require resolution, including the magnitude of inter-minima changes in the space era and the spectral dependence of the variability.

Physical climate models of the future are challenged to fully capture and parameterize the multiple pathways by which solar radiation enters and alters the integrated terrestrial environment, including under different conditions of other natural and anthropogenic forcings. The reconciliation of the magnitude, pattern and time lags of terrestrial responses to solar radiative forcing extracted statistically from observations with those calculated by physical models may aid the pursuit of this challenge.

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

Figure captions

8.1. Shown are monthly means in the space era of a) sunspot numbers, b) total solar irradiance, TSI, and solar spectral irradiance in broad bands from c) 100-300 nm, d) 300-600 nm, e) 600-900 nm and f) 900-1200 nm. The five green lines in b) are composite records of TSI constructed from different combinations of observations. Also shown are estimates of the irradiance variations by two models, the NRLTSI2 and NRLSSI2 models (black lines) and the SATIRE model (orange lines).

8.2. Reconstructed historical and projected future variations in total solar irradiance are shown in a) from 850 to 2300 according to two different models, the NRLTSI2 model (black lines) and the SATIRE model (orange lines, recommended for use in PMIP4). Shown in b), c) and d) are the spectral irradiance changes for three selected periods, specifically solar cycle 23 (1996 to 2009), the Maunder Minimum (1645–1715) to Modern Maximum (1950-2009) and the Maunder Minimum to the Medieval Maximum (1100-1250).

8.3. Shown as the black lines are observed changes from 1979 to 2017 in a) monthly-averaged global surface temperature and b) monthly-averaged global total ozone. Also shown by the blue lines in a) and b) are the changes in the respective observations according to statistical models. The statistical models are constructed by using linear least squares regression of the observations against indices of the known sources of their variability. The relative contributions of the individual components to the observed changes are identified in the lower

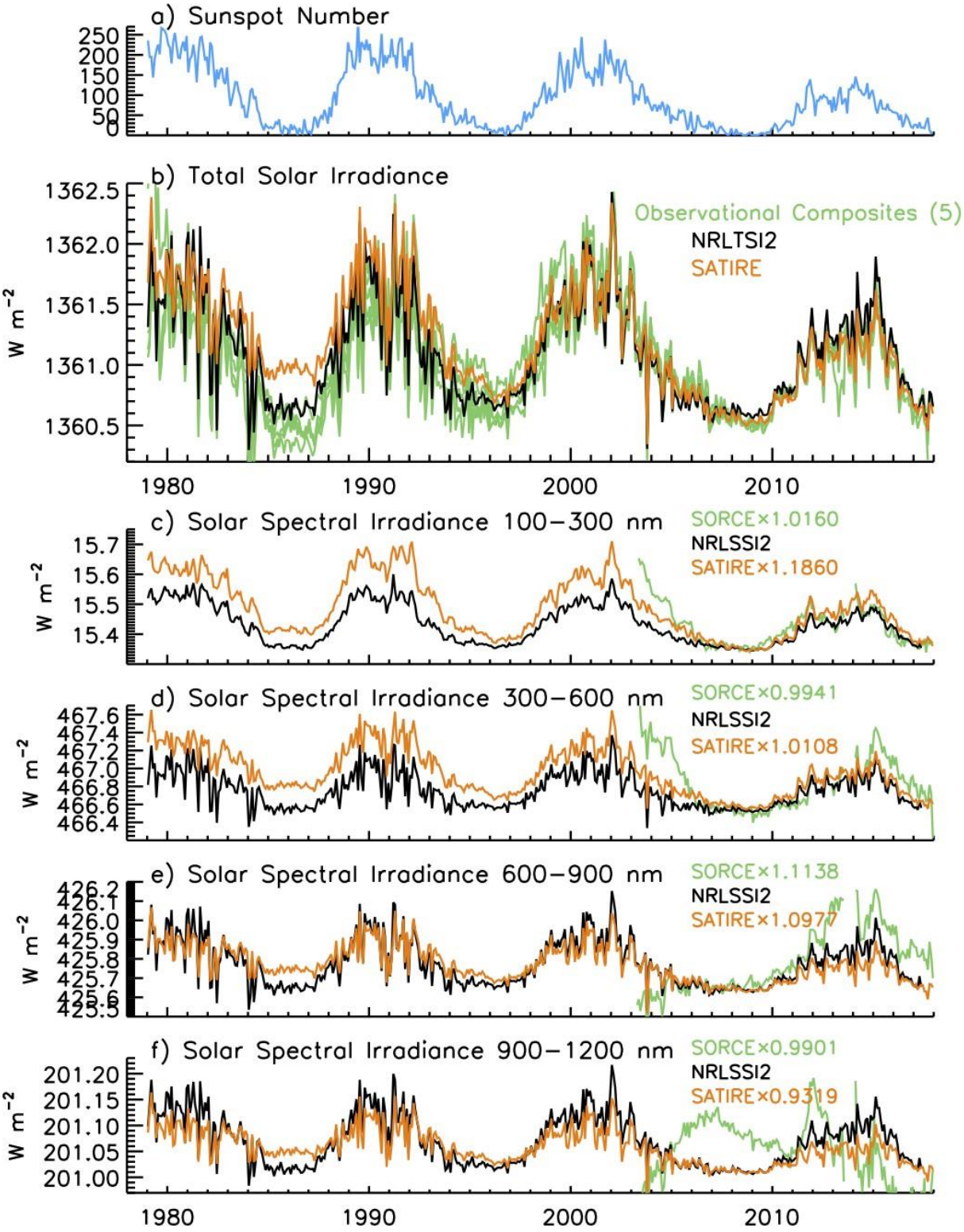
Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

3397 two panels; these include the El Niño southern oscillation (ENSO), quasi biennial oscillations
3398 (QBO), volcanic aerosols, the solar irradiance cycle, changes in the concentrations of
3399 anthropogenic greenhouse gases (GHG) and the effective equivalent stratospheric chlorine
3400 (EESC) of ozone-depleting substances (adapted from Lean, 2017, 2018b).
3401
3402 **8.4**. Shown in the top image is the annually averaged relative distribution of received solar
3403 radiation at Earth. The regional patterns of terrestrial responses to changes in solar radiation
3404 during the 11-year cycle, statistically extracted from observations (Lean, 2017, 2018b), are
3405 shown in a) for total ozone and in b) for surface temperature. For comparison, the terrestrial
3406 responses to the solar cycle simulated by a general circulation model (GISS Model 3; Rind et
3407 al., 2008) are shown.
3408
3409
3410
3411

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

3412 **Figure 8.1**

3413

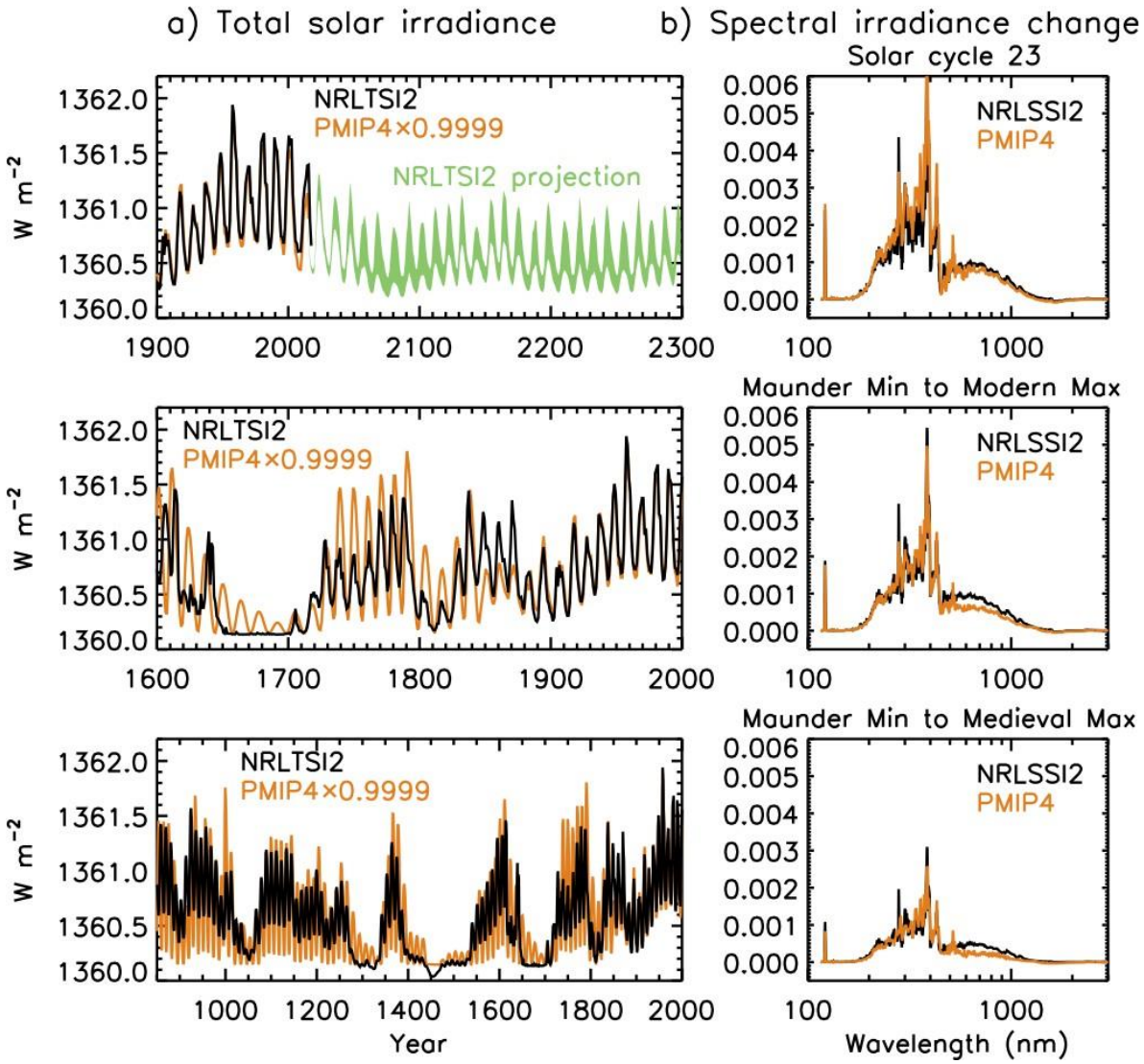


3414

3415

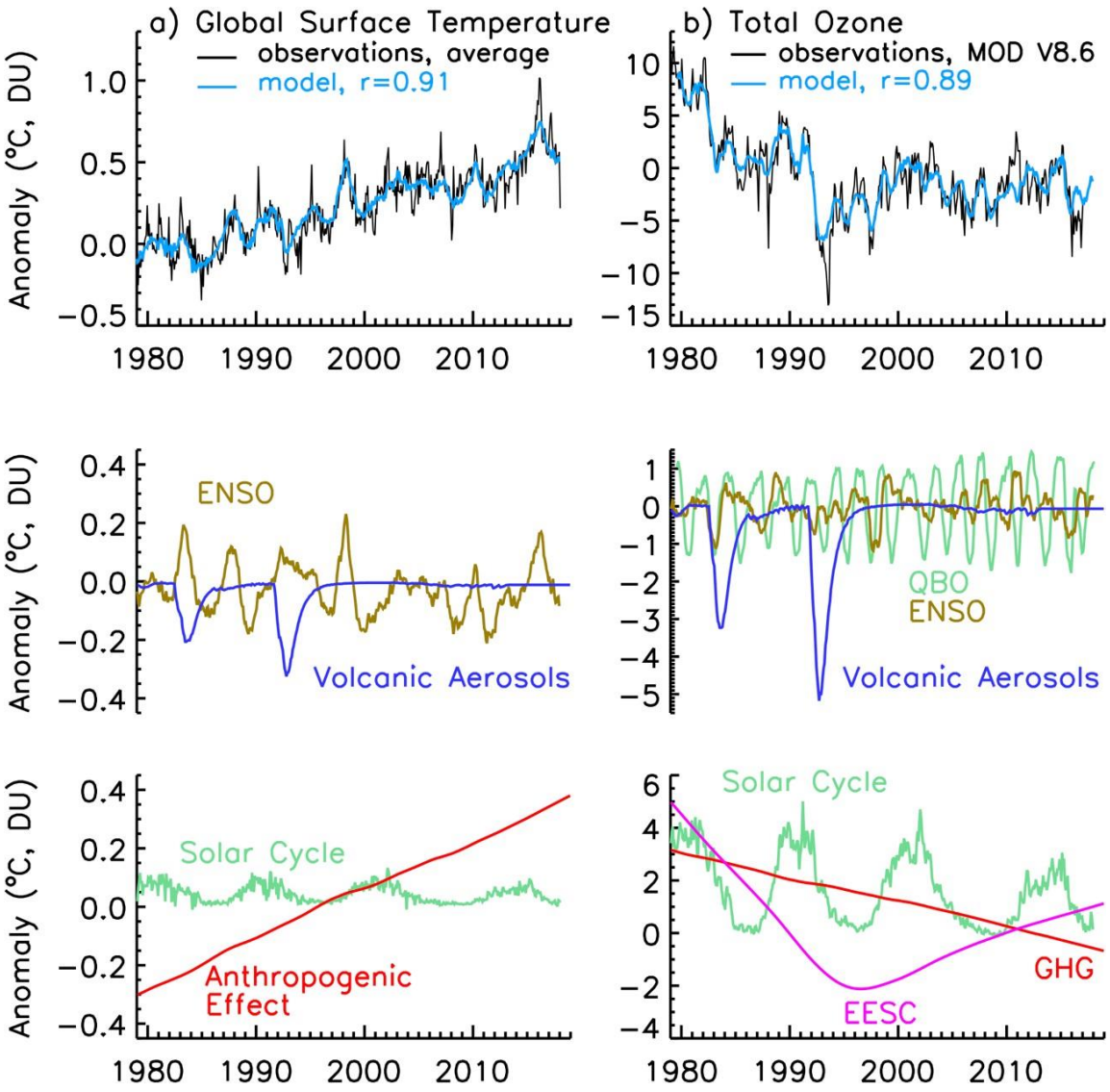
Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

Figure 8.2



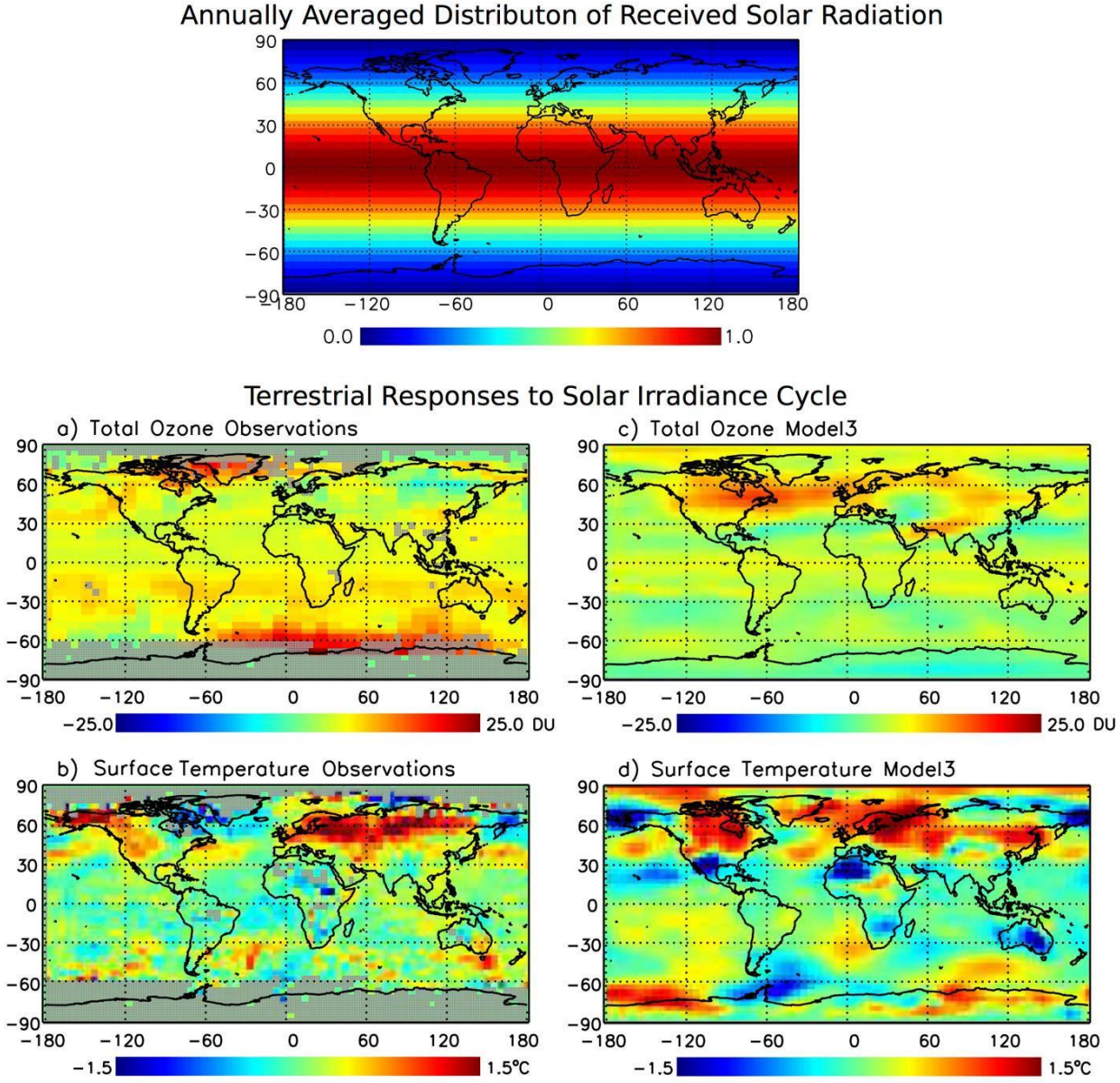
Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

Figure 8.3



Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

Figure 8.4



Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

9. Stratospheric Aerosols

9.1 Introduction

An important discovery of the 20th century is that some amount of submicron sulfate particles are permanently present in the stratosphere perturbing the Earth's radiative balance, climate, and weather (Junge et al., 1961; Turco et al., 1982; Pueschel, 1996; Hamill et al., 1997). The abundance of stratospheric aerosols greatly increases after explosive volcanic eruptions that inject materials directly in the stratosphere. The tremendous success in observations and theoretical understanding of stratospheric aerosols achieved during recent decades is briefly reviewed in this Section.

Volcanic hazards have been documented since antiquity. Pompeii in the ancient Roman Empire was destroyed by the eruption of Vesuvius in 79 AD (Zeilinga de Boer and Sanders, 2002). Plutarch mentioned that the Etna eruption in 44 B.C. dimmed the Sun and killed the crops causing famine in Rome and Egypt (Forsyth, 1988). The systematic compilation of active volcanoes and past volcanic eruptions started in the mid-nineteenth century (Scope, 1862). Coming to the present times, there is now available a comprehensive database of active volcanoes (Simkin et al, 1981; Simkin, 1993).

It was long suspected that explosive volcanic eruptions affect the weather, climate, and human health through the injection into the atmosphere of large amounts of solid particles (i.e., volcanic ash) and gases (Coakley, 1981; Robock, 2000; Timmreck, 2012; Stenchikov, 2016). Benjamin Franklin, then a US ambassador to the court of Louis XVI, related the 1783

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

Laki eruption in Iceland with the dry fog and anomalously cold weather in Europe (Franklin, 1784). Grattan et al. (1998) found an increase in mortality caused by the Laki's plume. Sereno Bishop was the first who described the diffuse halo that forms around the sun due to the optical effect of volcanic aerosols (now called Bishop's ring) after the eruption of Krakatau in Indonesia in 1883. Much later Humphreys (1913, 1940) correctly pointed out the radiative effect of volcanic aerosols as a physical cause of volcanically-induced cold weather.

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

9.2 Origin of Stratospheric Aerosols

During the sufficiently prolonged volcanically quiescent periods, stratospheric aerosols do not disappear but reduce to background levels. Gruner and Kleiner (1927) first suggested the existence of a persistent non-volcanic aerosol layer in the stratosphere. It was instrumentally confirmed in1961 (Junge et al., 1961; Junge and Manson, 1961) 59 years after the stratosphere itself was documented by a pioneering balloonist Leon Tisserenc de Bort in 1902 (Greene, 2000). Currently, the stratospheric aerosol layer is often referred to as Junge layer both for volcanically quiescent and active periods, although the aerosol abundance, vertical extent, and horizontal spread drastically change after an explosive volcanic eruption.

In the volcanically quiescent periods, the background Junge layer height varies around 20 km and is modulated by the quasi-biennial oscillation (QBO). The aerosol abundance is maintained by the mostly tropical cross-tropopause transport (Fueglistaler et al., 2009) of sulfur-containing gases, carbonyl sulphide (OCS) (Crutzen, 1976) and SO2 (Bruhl et al., 2012; Sheng et al., 2015), as well as aerosols of natural and anthropogenic origin (Brock et al., 1995). Deep convective cells could also overshoot tropospheric materials into the stratosphere (Stenchikov et al., 1996). The much-debated contribution of anthropogenic sulfur from highly polluted East Asia is found to be of minorimportance (Deshler et al., 2006; Vernier et al., 2011; Thompson and Peter, 2006). This is consistent with the observation that despite the increase in anthropogenic emissions there is no measurable long-term trend in background aerosols (Deshler et al., 2006; Vernier et al., 2011; Thomson and Peter, 2006) during 1970-2005. The estimated total net flux of sulfur into the stratosphere is about 180

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

GgS/year but this figure has an uncertainty of at least 50% (Thompson and Peter, 2006; Kremser et al., 2016). The input of other aerosols, meteoric from the middle atmosphere, organic from troposphere, and mixed from air traffic and rocket exhaust, is little by mass but may affect aerosol microphysics (Turco et al., 1982; Bardeen et al., 2008; Kremser et al.,2016; Gomez Martin et al., 2017).

The diameters of background aerosol particles range from 10 to 100 nm and their total optical depth is of the order of 0.001 in visible (Vernier et al., 2011) resulting in radiative forcing (compared to zero concentrations) of about -0.01 to -0.05 W/m2. So, although background stratospheric aerosols are important indicators of the stratosphere-troposphere chemical exchange and chemical processes in the stratosphere itself, their radiative effect is relatively small, but not completely negligible. Note that radiative forcing in the present paper is with reference to preindustrial times when there was likely a small but non-zero background concentration.

However, the pure background Junge layer is rarely observed as it is frequently perturbed by explosive volcanic eruptions that directly inject into the lower stratosphere volcanic ash, sulfur-containing gases, mostly SO2 and H2S, water vapor, CO2, halogens, nitrogen (N2), and other species. After such emissions the thermal and chemical relaxation of the stratosphere to background level takes 7-8 years (Brasseur and Granier, 1992; Thomason and Peter, 2006). So during the observation period that started in the 1970s there are only a few time-windows when the background Junge layer could be sampled.

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

Volcanic ash particles, mainly re-condensed silicates, usually exceed 2 μm in diameter. Although ash immediately after eruption develops a measurable radiative forcing, it does not produce a long- term climate effect as it gravitationally deposits in an about a week or two. The finest ash particles might be present in the stratosphere for a few months but their radiative effect is negligible (Niemeier et al., 2009; Guo et al., 2004a, 2004b).

The model studies suggest that the aerosol plume from a strong equatorial volcanic eruption could heat the tropical tropopause layer (TTL) facilitating the tropospheric water vapor penetration into the stratosphere (Joshi and Shine, 2003; Robock et al., 2009; Löffler et al., 2016). The heating of the TTL after volcanic eruptions appears challenging to detect in observations even for the most recent strong eruption of Mt. Pinatubo (Fueglistaler et al., 2013; Randel et al., 2004; Chiou et al., 2006). This is because the TTL temperature and water vapor flux into the stratosphere are also affected by QBO, El Nino Southern Oscillation (ENSO), and the strength of the Brewer-Dobson Circulation. Dessler et al. (2014) used multiple regression analysis to account for all those factors and have shown the increase of the water vapor mixing ratio in the air entering the tropical stratosphere both for El Chichon and Pinatubo eruptions.

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

Volcanic SO_2 and H_2S are oxidized in the stratosphere by a photochemically produced hydroxyl radical to form sulfate aerosols with a characteristic conversion time of about one month (Bluth et al., 1992, 1993; Read et al., 1993), although, this rate could vary at different stages of the process (LeGrande et al., 2016). Initially, aerosol particles are formed due to binary nucleation of sulfuric acid and water vapor and are subject to coagulation and diffusional growth as well as gravitational settling (Turco et al., 1982; Pueschel, 1996; Hamill et al., 1997). They exert substantial perturbation of the radiative energy budget of the planet (Lambert et al., 1993; Baran and Foot, 1994; Minnis et al., 1993; Barns and Hoffman, 1997; Lacis et al., 1992; Stenchikov et al., 1998).

Volcanic aerosols are dispersed in the stratosphere by wave-driven Brewer-Dobson circulation (Holton et al., 1995) modulated by the QBO phase (Trepte and Hitchman, 1992) to be deposited at high latitudes. The stratospheric e-folding residence time of equatorial injections with respect to Brewer-Dobson transport is about two years (Hamill et al., 1997). The lifetime of high-latitude volcanic injections is somewhat shorter than the low-latitude ones because of proximity to a pole and absence of the slowly emptying aerosol equatorial reservoir blocked by the subtropical barrier (Oman et al., 2006b). For large eruptions, gravitational settling of quickly growing sulfate particles intensifies aerosol removal restricting the magnitude of the climate impact of super-eruptions (Pinto et al., 1989; Timmreck et al., 2010). Volcanic aerosols deposited to Antarctica and/or Greenland snow affect the chemical composition of ice, thus recording the history of the Earth's volcanism for thousands of years (Zielinski, 2000; Cole-Dai, 2010).

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

9.3 Observations Of Stratospheric Aerosols

The first generation of aerosol viewing instruments provided invaluable empirical knowledge about stratospheric loadings and optical properties, however, with some significant gaps in spaceand time (Deshler, 2008; Deshler et al., 2003; Hofmann et al., 1975; Baumgardner et al., 1992; Borrmann et al., 2000; Fiocco and Grams, 1964; Stothers, 1996; 1997; 2001a, 2001b; Krueger et al., 2000; Carn et al., 2003; McCormick et al., 1987; Antuña et al., 2003; Thomason and Taha, 2003; Randall et al., 2000; 2001). Thomson and Peter (2006) and Kremser et al. (2016) overview extensively the available observations.

The recognized deficiency of existing observations is that aerosol size distribution, which affects both aerosol optical characteristics and sedimentation velocities, suffers from significant retrieval uncertainties (Kremser et al., 2016; Bingen et al., 2004a, 2004b; Bourassa et al., 2008; Malinina et al., 2018). During the recent decade, a new generation of instruments for monitoring aerosols and precursor gases has emerged. Among them are the Michelson Interferometer for Passive Atmospheric Sounding (MIPAS), Ozone Mapping Profiler Suite (OMPS), Ozone Monitoring Instrument (OMI), InfraRed Atmospheric Sounding Interferometer (IASI), Cloud-Aerosol Lidar and Infrared Pathfinder Satellite Observations (CALIPSO), Cloud-Aerosol Transport System (CATS), Optical Spectrograph and InfraRed Imager System (OSIRIS), SCanning Imaging Absorption SpectroMeter for Atmospheric CHartographY (SCIAMACHY). OMI and OMPS continue the Total Ozone

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

mapping Spectrometer (TOMS) measurement record providing SO2 loadings used to document the global volcanic degassing (Carn et al., 2016). MIPAS sees the

vertically resolved SO2 and aerosol volume (Hopfner et al., 2013; 2015). The vertically resolved aerosol extinctions are detected by the limb profiling SCHIAMACHY (Burrows et al., 1995; Bovensmann et al., 1999; von Savigny et al., 2015), OSIRIS (Bourassa et al., 2007), and Lidar instruments, CATS (Yorks et al., 2015) and CALIOP (Vernier et al., 2009). The new limb-scattering instruments observe aerosol plume more frequently than those based on the solar occultation technique and allow reliably retrieve more parameters of aerosol Particle Size Distribution (PSD) then were possible in the past (Malinina et al., 2018). For the forcing calculations, it is important to smoothly merge the past and current aerosol observations to produce seamless datasets of stratospheric aerosol parameters for an extended period of time (Thomason et al., 2018).

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

9.4 Radiative Forcing Of Stratospheric Aerosols

Stratospheric aerosols, both volcanic and background, scatter the incoming shortwave radiation depleting the direct and enhancing the diffuse downward solar fluxes; they also absorb shortwave near infrared, and absorb and emit outgoing terrestrial radiation. The cumulative radiative effect of stratospheric aerosols is to cool the Earth's surface and heat the aerosol layer in the lower stratosphere.

Volcanic eruptions that have historically exerted the strongest radiative forcing, have i) significant SO2/H2S injected into the stratosphere (although there is growing evidence of non-linearity of injections strength and radiative forcing (e.g. Niemeier and Tilmes, 2017) , ii) tend to occur in tropical regions where both hemispheres of the globe are impacted by the subsequent perturbation to the aerosol optical depth and iii) inject SO2 to sufficiently high altitudes within the stratosphere (e.g. Jones et al., 2017).

The large perturbations of the Earth's radiative balance caused by explosive volcanic eruptions e.g., Pinatubo, are discernible in observations; however, this does not lend itself readily to quantifying their actual radiative forcing (Dutton and Christy, 1992; Minnis et al., 1993; Russell et al., 1993). The theoretical calculations of the radiative forcing of stratospheric aerosols were first attempted using conceptual models (Lacis et al., 1992; Harshvardhan, 1979; Toon and Pollack, 1976). Because aerosol microphysical and optical

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

characteristics, which have to be compiled from observations or calculated within the model, are the major input into the radiative forcing calculations, we discuss both these aspects together here.

The first generation of the atmospheric general circulation models simulated the impact of volcanic aerosols using simplified approaches, i.e., assuming a reduction of the solar constant, increase of planetary albedo, or representing stratospheric aerosols by a single reflecting layer (e.g., Broccoli et al., 2003; Soden et al., 2002).

The existing aerosol observations were used to build the global aerosol datasets with pre-calculated aerosol optical/microphysical characteristics that could be implemented in climate models (Stenchikov et al., 1998; Stenchikov, 2016; Ramachandran et al., 2000; Sato et al., 1993; Hansen et al., 2002; Schmidt et al., 2011; Tett et al., 2002; Ammann et al., 2003). One approach is to use the observed/reconstructed aerosol optical depth (usually in visible) and assume aerosol composition and size distribution to calculate aerosol extinction, single scattering albedo, and asymmetry parameter required for radiative transfer models as input (Stenchikov et al., 1998; Sato et al., 1993). Another approach uses the empirical estimates of SO2 emissions and a simplified model to distribute them globally and to obtain the aerosol optical parameters (Ammann et al., 2003; Gao et al., 2008). Ammann et al. (2003) and Sato et al. (1993) datasets have essentially provided the bases for

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

implementing volcanic aerosols in virtually all of the climate models that have performed the 20th-century climate integrations within IPCC AR4 (Stenchikov et al., 2006; Forster et al., 2007).

For the IPCC AR5 and CMIP6, the improved "gap-filled" SAGE II Version 6 aerosol product from (Thomason and Peter, 2006) was employed (Arfeuille et al., 2013; Zanchettin et al., 2016). All three stratospheric optical depths (SATO, AMMAN, and CMIP6) in Figure 9.1 vary by about 30%, with Amman's optical depth being the largest and CMIP6 being the smallest.

Figure 9.2 and 9.3 compare the all-sky shortwave (SW), longwave (LW), and SW+LW instantaneous radiative forcing at the top of the atmosphere and perturbations of heating rates calculated using SATO and CMIP6 inputs within the GFDL CM2.1 (Delworth et al., 2006) employing a double radiation call. To calculate optical characteristics of stratospheric aerosols for the SATO case, it was assumed that the aerosol has lognormal distribution with the time-and-latitude-varying effective radii and a fixed geometric width of 1.8 μm (SATO1.8) or 2.0 μm (SATO2). Despite the differences in the input information and assumptions, the changes in total radiative balance for the three datasets appear to be quite close. Both SATO's datasets slightly overestimate the SW radiative forcing in comparison with (Minnis et al. 1993). The CMIP6 heating rates appear to be higher than expected (Stenchikov et al., 1998) and shifted toward theSW heating. Typical stratospheric sulfate particles absorb SW radiation only in near-IR starting

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

from 2.5 μm where solar flux is weak. This is why LW heating is expected to prevail contributing about 70% of the effect (Stenchikov et al., 1998). The stratospheric heating is important, as it controls stratospheric dynamic responses (Ramaswamy et al., 2006).

The complexity of radiative, microphysical, and transport processes forced by volcanic aerosols suggests that it is important to calculate aerosol radiative effects interactively with the aerosol plume development rather than use a pre-calculated set of aerosol optical parameters. To accomplish this, it is necessary to know the SO2 volcanic emissions (Krueger et al., 2000; Hopfner et al., 2013; 2015) and be able to calculate development, transport, and decay of a volcanic aerosol layer.

The "bulk" aerosol models calculate SO2 to H2SO4 conversion and transport their bulk concentrations. Sulfate aerosols are assumed to form instantaneously with the prescribed size distribution (Timmreck et al., 1999; Oman et al., 2006a; and Aquila et al., 2012) that defines aerosol optical properties and deposition rates. Modal aerosol models keep track of aerosol number-density approximating the aerosol size distribution by a few log-normal modes with the prescribed width and varying modal radii, accounting for coagulation, condensation growth, and size-dependent gravitational settling (Niemeier et al., 2009; Bruhl et al., 2015; Dhomze et al., 2014; LeGrande et al., 2016; Sekiya et al., 2016). The aerosol sectional microphysical models are the most accurate but computationally more demanding (English et al., 2013; Mills et al., 2016).

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

There are still significant discrepancies between models, and between the models and observations. This remains a challenging issue. The 1991 Pinatubo case-study is an important testbed where different approaches have been compared and could be further investigated. For example, in (Bruhl et al., 2015) the aerosol optical depth relaxes too fast, but in (Mills et al., 2016) the stratospheric aerosol plume decays too slowly and the initial SO2 loading has to be decreased by almost a factor of two to make the results consistent with observations.

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

9.5 Small Volcanoes, Climate Hiatus, and Geoengineering Analogs

The slowing of global warming, or climate hiatus, in 2000-2013, despite continued emission of greenhouse gases, attracted widespread attention (Meehl et al., 2011; Myhre et al., 2013). Many mechanisms were suggested as causal factors. These included natural variability associated with increased ocean heat uptake (Balmaseda et al., 2013) and cooling forced by small volcanic eruptions (Fyfe et al., 2013; Haywood et al., 2014; Santer et al., 2014; Solomon et al., 2011). The latter refers to eruptions of Kasatochi in August of 2008, Sarychev in June 2009, and Nabro in June 2011. They were the most significant recent events, however, 15-20 times weaker in terms of SO_2 injection than for the Pinatubo eruption. The estimated global mean surface temperature perturbations that they could cause range from 0.02 K to 0.07 K (Haywood et al., 2014; Santer et al., 2014). However, Andersson et al. (2014) reported that about 30% of aerosols from these small volcanoes were retained in the lowermost stratosphere and their total optical depth was underestimated in observations.

The deliberate injection of aerosols and aerosol precursors in the lower stratosphere suggested to reduce greenhouse warming (Crutzen, 2006; Wigley, 2006; Govindasamy and Caldeira, 2000; Robock et al., 2010; Heckendorn et al., 2009) is discussed in detail in Section 17. The associated processes have much in common with the effects of volcanic aerosols. Therefore the understanding of all aspects of stratospheric aerosols and climate links, which we gain from investigating the climate consequences of volcanic eruptions, is important for a feasibility assessment of solar management schemes (Pitari et al., 2014; Tilmes et al., 2009; Aquila

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

et al., 2014; Haywood et al, 2013; Aquila et al., 2012; Kravitz et al., 2013; Tilmes et al., 2013).

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

9.6 Dynamic and Thermal Responses To Volcanic Eruptions

Improvements in our understanding of volcanic forcing help to better understand past climate and make a better climate prediction. It also enables the radiative forcing and accompanying transient response due to volcanic aerosols to be placed in perspective, relative to the forcing and responses due to the increases in the anthropogenic well-mixed greenhouse gas emissions. Since 1850 volcanic forcing has offset the ocean heat content increase due to the global-mean warming by about 30% (Delworth et al. 2005). Comparison of simulated and observed climate responses to the major volcanic eruptions helps to evaluate volcanic forcing itself. The relatively large transient forcing by volcanic aerosols offers a platform to test climate model simulations of stratospheric and surface temperature perturbations against observations.

The net radiative effects of volcanic aerosols on the thermal and hydrologic balance (e.g., surface temperature and moisture) have been highlighted in (Kirchner et al., 1999; Free and Angell, 2002; Jones et al., 2004; Trenberth and Dai, 2007). Atmospheric temperature after volcanic eruptions relaxes for 7-10 years, while the deep ocean retains a thermal perturbation for about a century (Stenchikov et al., 2009; Delworth et al., 2005). Gregory et al. (2013) indicated the importance of the pre-industrial volcanic forcing to predict future climate correctly. The prolonged volcanic activity could be a reason for a long-term climate cooling as it had arguably happened during the medieval Little Ice Age in 1300-1850 (Free and Robock, 1999) when in the middle of this period the cooling was enhanced by the Maunder Minimum in Solar Irradiance (Eddy, 1976).

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

In addition, the differential heating/cooling due to volcanic aerosols affect atmospheric circulation. It is believed these circulation responses could cause a positive phase of the Arctic oscillation and winter warming in high northern latitudes (Ramaswamy et al., 2006; Shindell et al., 2003, 2004; Stenchikov et al., 2002, 2004, 2006; Perlwitz and Graf, 2001; Toohey et al., 2014;), prolong or even initiate El Nino (Adams et al., 2003; Pausata et al., 2015; Predybaylo et al., 2017; McGregor et al., 2011; Ohba et al., 2013), or damp monsoon circulations (Trenberth and Dai, 2007; Anchukaitis et al., 2010; Iles et al., 2013; Schneider et al., 2009). There are still large discrepancies between the models on the magnitude and the leading mechanism that forces those dynamic responses, and observations are not long enough to provide empirical proof of a concept. E.g., (Polvani et al., 2019) argued that the positive phase of Arctic Oscillation in winter of 1991/1992 was not casually forced by the 1991 Pinatubo eruption, as it was not associated with the strong northern polar vortex. However, one has to take precaution making a far-reaching conclusion from their analysis as the authors only considered one volcanic winter that does not exhibit a statistically significant climate signal.

One robust finding in terms of dynamical response to high latitude eruptions that preferentially load one hemisphere relative to the other, is that tropical precipitation associated with the Inter-Tropical Convergence Zone is shifted towards the unperturbed hemisphere in both observations and global climate models (Oman et al., 2006 Haywood et al., 2013). Thus, significant high latitude ruptions in the northern hemisphere (e.g., Katmai which erupted in 1913) can lead to drought in sub-Saharan Africa and cause the North Atlantic hurricane frequency to dramatically reduce in years subsequent to the eruptions (Evan, 2012;

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

Jones et al., 2017). These impacts are relatively well understood from theoretical constraints on cross equatorial energy and moisture transport (e.g. Bischoff and Schneider, 2014; 2016). Equatorial eruptions also can affect the position of African rain-belt by the combined effect of the preferential hemispheric summer cooling and damping of Indian Monsoon (Dogar et al., 2017).

9.7 Summary

Stratospheric aerosols exert a substantial, albeit transient, impact on climate after the Junge layer is replenished by strong volcanic injections. For the equatorial eruptions, the radiative forcing peaks in about a half a year after a volcanic explosion and relaxes with the e-folding time of one-two years. For the high-latitude eruptions, the e-folding time is shorter than for tropical ones. Despite the transient nature of the volcanic forcing, the global ocean integrates the cooling from multiple eruptions extending the climate response to decades and even centuries (Delworth et al., 2005; Stenchikov et al., 2009).

Our understanding of the effect of stratospheric aerosols has grown substantially over the last century, from descriptive and intuitive knowledge base to the full-scale first-principle modeling supported by ground-based and satellite observations. Despite this progress, the error bars in volcanic radiative forcing probably remain larger than 20-30%. Because we have a limited ability to reconstruct volcanic forcing in the past, it is extremely important to further develop models that could interactively simulate volcanic plume development and its radiative effect. The best models so far demonstrate a sizable discrepancy with available

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

observations that also may bear a significant uncertainty. One important bottle-neck is aerosol particle size distribution that is controlled by fine-scale microphysical processes. Particle sizes are important as they define both radiative effects of aerosols and their lifetime with respect to gravitational settling. The accumulation of the effect of small volcanic eruptions has to be better understood as it contradicts the expectation of a smaller lifetime of above-tropopause emissions. The pre-calculated, based on observations, aerosol datasets have their value in helping to better calibrate simulated climate responses to volcanic forcing.

It is important to consider radiative forcing and climate responses in combination, as this gives important feedback on how well a model reproduces the observed climate variations. The climate models are capable of calculating the thermodynamic responses to the volcanic aerosols forcing, but fail to consistently reproduce the circulation anomalies forced by volcanic eruptions. Further development of model capabilities and stratospheric aerosol monitoring are necessary to reduce uncertainties in past and future climate simulations

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

Figure captions

Figure 9.1

Global mean optical depth of stratospheric sulfate aerosols for 0.55 um calculated using CMIP6, Sato et al. (1993) with (Schmidt et al., 2011) corrections, and Amman et al. (2003) data sets

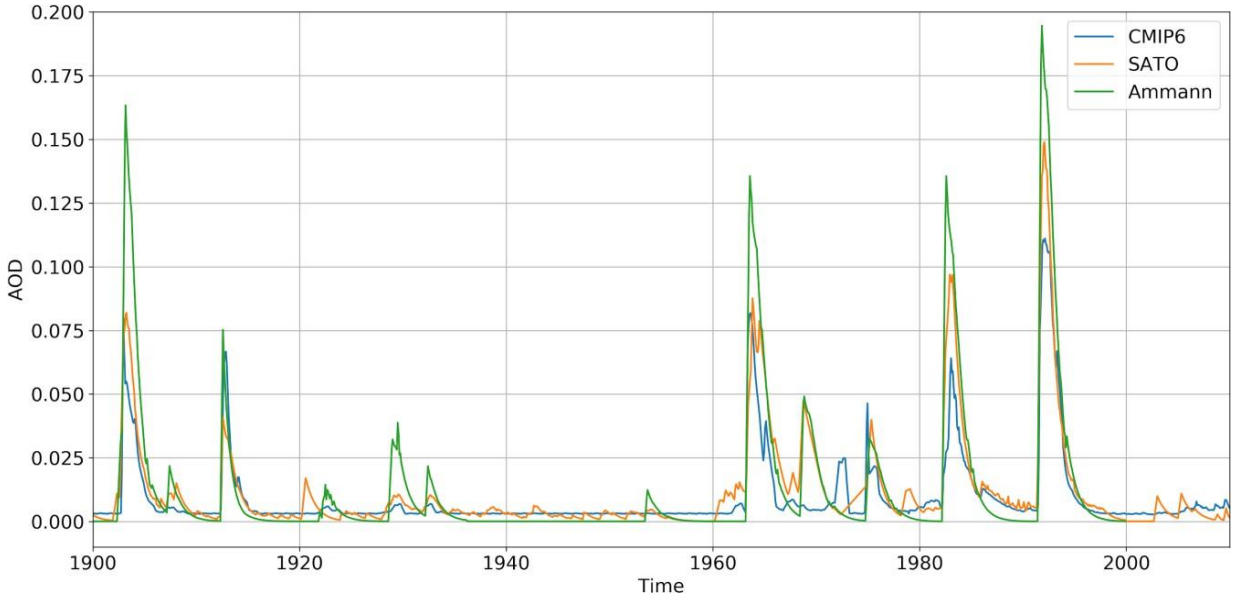
Figure 9.2.

Global mean radiative forcing (clear-sky and all-sky) at top of the atmosphere after the 1991 Pinatubo eruption as a function of time calculated using different volcanic aerosol datasets

Figure 9.3.

Zonal mean SW (top row) and LW (bottom row) Heating Rates after the 1991 Pinatubo eruption calculated using CMIP6 (left column), Sato1.8 (middle column), and Sato2 (right column) datasets averaged over the equatorial belt of 5S-5N as a function of time and pressure.

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.



Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

Figure 9.1

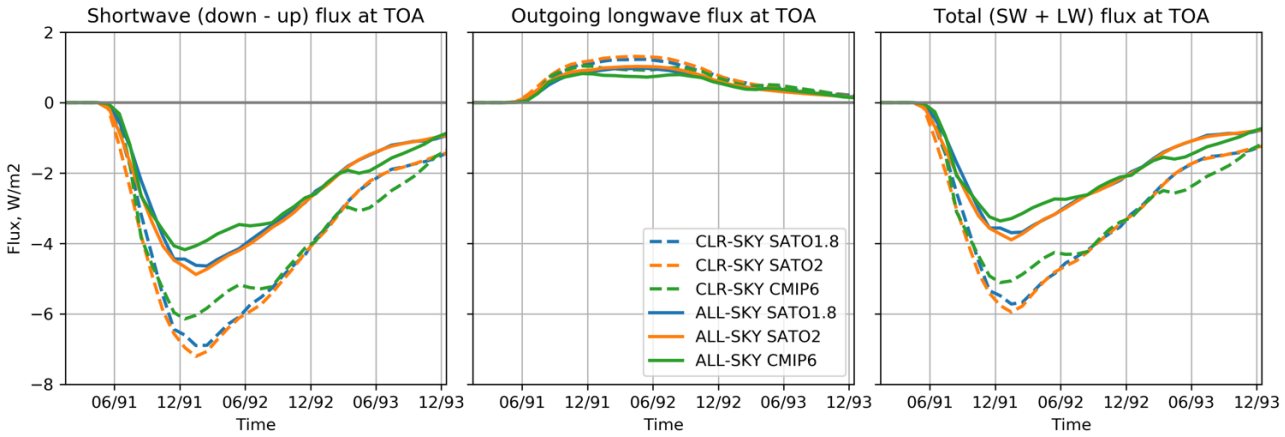


Figure 9.2.

.

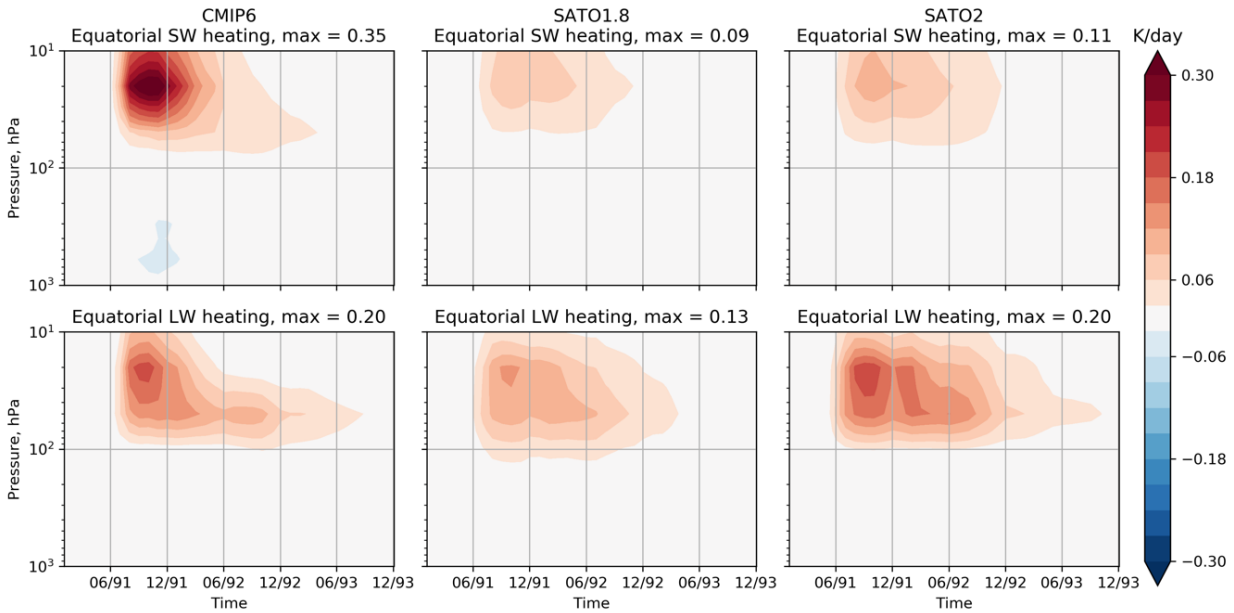


Figure 9.3.

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

10. Total natural and anthropogenic radiative forcing

This section describes developments in the comparison of different forcing agents which then naturally leads to estimates of the total forcing and its time evolution, and thus acts as a synthesis of the material in the previous Sections. The nature of the forcing agents is very different in terms of magnitude, uncertainty, spatial distribution and time evolution (see sections 2-9).

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

10.1 Complexity in comparing forcing agents

Kiehl and Briegleb (1993) were the first to provide model estimates of the geographical distribution of the net forcing of WMGHGs and the direct sulfate aerosol effect. The results showed that the WMGHG forcing in northern industrialized regions at mid-latitudes was strongly offset by the direct aerosol effect, but the offset was much weaker in the tropics where WMGHG forcing is at maximum. A distinct spatial distribution was also found in modelling studies for tropospheric ozone and biomass burning by Penner et al. (1992) with a maximum near the emission regions located over the continents, and for stratospheric ozone forcing by Ramaswamy et al. (1992) with a negative forcing in the middle to high latitudes but near-zero or small negative in the low latitudes.

Geographical distributions of various climate drivers, and further estimates of RF and their uncertainties, were given in Shine and Forster (1999), Hansen et al. (2000), and assessed in TAR. All these estimates showed a large difference in the uncertainty of WMGHG forcing and other climate drivers, in particular, aerosol effects. The much larger uncertainties are due to known factors such as the aerosol distribution and optical properties, as well as uncertainties in the physical process of aerosol-cloud interactions. Compared to relatively low uncertainties for WMGHGs, this made it difficult to provide a net RF. In addition to providing uncertainty ranges for the climate drivers, TAR presented the "Level of Scientific Understanding" which showed large difference among the climate drivers. This illustrated the difficulty at that time of providing a net forcing for both global and annual means and geographical distributions. Ramanathan et al. (2001) and Kaufman et al. (2002) on regional scale and AR4 globally pointed out the distinct differences in the net anthropogenic forcings at TOA and surface, which

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

demonstrates the sharp differences between the relatively homogeneous WMGHG forcings and the much more spatially inhomogeneous aerosol forcing.

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

10.2 Applications of probability distribution functions to derive total anthropogenic forcing

Boucher and Haywood (2001) provided a method to estimate a net global-mean RF from components with different uncertainties, a method which has since been used in IPCC assessments beginning with AR4. The method used probability distribution functions (PDFs) for the individual climate drivers and a Monte-Carlo approach to estimate the net RF. In Boucher and Haywood (2001) various assumptions on the shape of the PDFs such as normal and log-normal distributions were investigated. They found a higher sensitivity to how uncertainty ranges should be interpreted than to the shape of the PDFs. This has led to an improved quantification of uncertainty range and confidence levels in later research and whether RF numbers are given as e.g. one standard deviation or 5-95% confidence intervals. The method of Boucher and Haywood (2001) allows the calculation of a mean net RF (with an uncertainty range) and the quantification of the probability of the RF falling outside a certain range, e.g. the probability for a negative RF given the time period for the selection of climate drivers.

Fig 10.1 shows PDFs for global-mean forcing, relative to 1750, due to total aerosols, total WMGHGs, and the net of all climate drivers for IPCC AR4 and AR5 as well as two scenarios for 2030 (RCP2.6 and RCP8.5). RFs are presented for AR4 PDFs. All the other results use ERF, but the AR5 WMGHG RF is also shown to illustrate the larger uncertainty in ERF (20%) relative to RF (10%). The mean estimates of ERF and RF for WMGHGs in AR5 are the same, but the much wider PDF for ERF relative to RF is evident.

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

The change in net forcing between AR4 (1750-2005) and AR5 (1750-2011) results partly from the introduction of ERF, partly from the increase in the WMGHG forcing of 8% due to changes in concentrations between 2005 and 2011, and partly from a wide range of other updates based on a better understanding of processes important for forcing

The change in the forcing for the two RCPs compared to AR5 (1750-2011) is solely due to the trends in atmospheric composition. The main change in the scenarios are due to aerosols and WMGHGs; the changes to other climate drivers are small (less than 0.1 W m^{-2}) (Myhre et al., 2015). The weaker aerosol forcing and increased WMGHG forcing enhance the net forcing quite substantially in 2030 (for both RCPs) relative to AR5 (1750-2011) forcing. Furthermore, the weaker contribution from aerosols (with its high uncertainty) and a stronger dominance of WMGHGs (with its relatively low uncertainty) contributes to a smaller uncertainty in the future forcing in both absolute and relative terms. The increase in CO_2 in the two scenarios is responsible for between 80 and 100% of the increase in WMGHG forcing, and is a strong contributor to the lower uncertainty in the net forcing. The reduction in the magnitude of the aerosol forcing is consistent with recent developments in trends of aerosol abundance (e.g. Paulot et al., 2018).

Since AR5, the WMGHG concentration has increased and there have been updates to RF and the quantification of rapid adjustments (see sections 2 and 3). The upper bar in Figure 10.2 shows the net anthropogenic ERF from AR5 (which was for the period 1750-2011) with an absolute (5-95%) uncertainty range of 2.2 W m^{-2} (1.1 to 3.3 W m^{-2}). Keeping everything the

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

same as in the upper bar, except updating WMGHG concentrations (to 2018) using the growth rates from NOAA (https://www.esrl.noaa.gov/gmd/aggi/aggi.html) and the methane forcing expression (to include the solar absorption component from Etminan et al. 2016) gives the middle bar of Figure 10.2. The best estimate increases from 2.3 W m^{-2} in AR5 to 2.7 W m^{-2}. With a better quantification of rapid adjustments (see Smith et al., 2018 and section 2) the uncertainties in tropospheric rapid adjustment to ERF of CO_2 is about 10% leading to a total ERF uncertainty of 14% compared to the 20% uncertainty assumed in AR5. A large part of the diversity in the ERF of CO_2 is likely to be from the instantaneous RF (Soden et al., 2018). The lower bar in Figure 10.2 combines the contribution of uncertainties in detailed off-line calculations (10%) with the 10% uncertainty from climate model simulated rapid adjustment.

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

10.3 Time evolution of forcing

The natural climate drivers from volcanic eruptions and solar irradiance changes have large interannual variations (Section 8 and 9) and because of that, it is difficult to include these in the PDF of climate drivers for a time period. The time evolution of the natural climate drivers represents their relation to anthropogenic drivers much better than providing forcing over a fixed time period. Hansen et al. (1993) provided, for the first time, the evolution of various forcing agents and the net RF (Figure 10.3). Figure 10.3 shows that there is a remarkable similarity between the evolution of net forcing until 2000 between Hansen et al. (1993) and the estimate in IPCC AR5, given all the new insights since early 1990s. A strengthening in the aerosol forcing especially in the period 1950 to 1980 is further illustrated in Figure 10.3 as is the strengthening of WMGHG forcing since 1960.

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

10.4 Summary and challenges

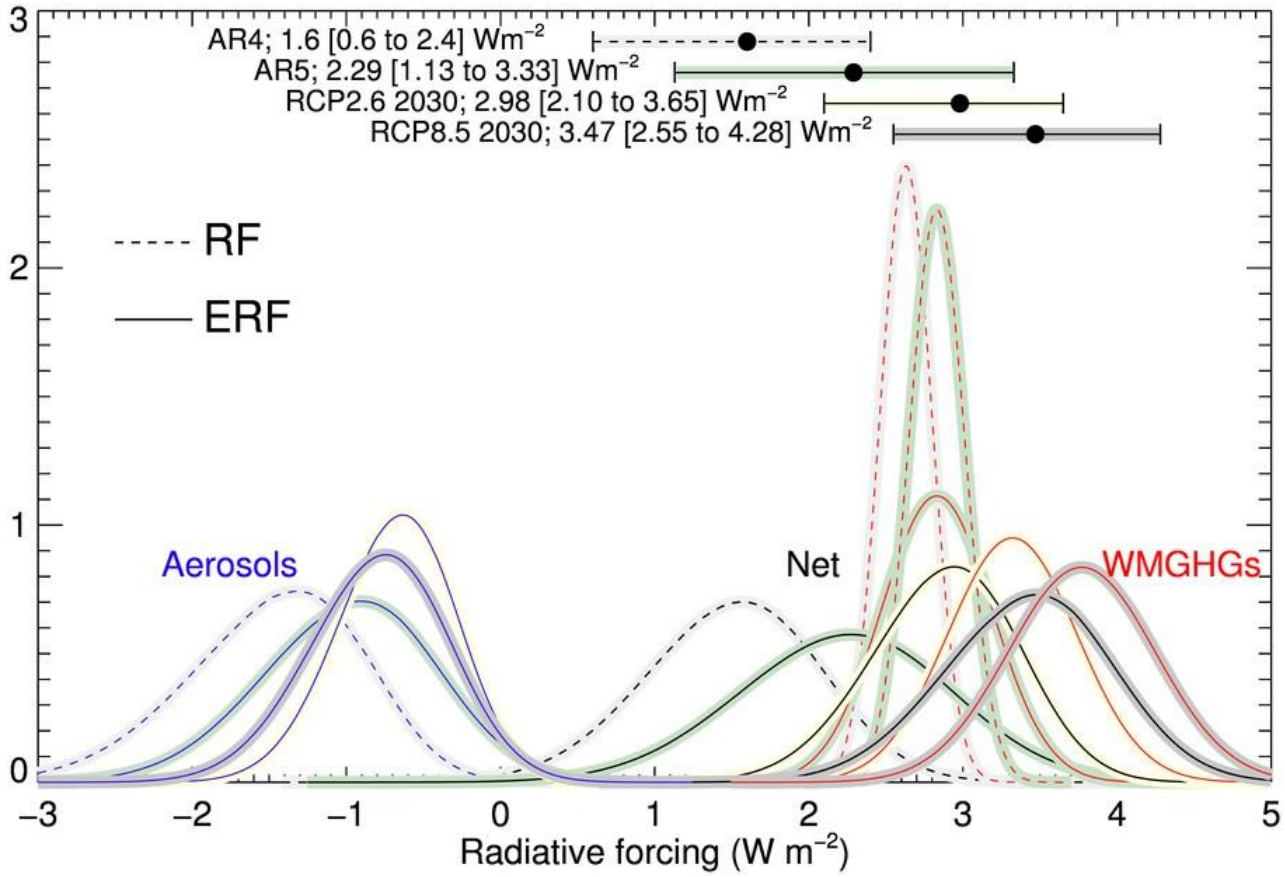
The AR5 result shown in Figure 10.1 led Myhre et al. (2013) to conclude that "it is certain that the total anthropogenic forcing is positive" strengthening the "extremely likely" wording used in AR4 (Forster et al. 2007). Nevertheless, despite this strengthened language, the AR5 1750-2011 net anthropogenic forcing (2.3 (1.1 to 3.3) W m^{-2}) indicates that uncertainties remain very large compared to the best-estimate net forcing; this significantly hinders efforts to derive, for example, climate sensitivity given observed temperature changes, and inhibits understanding of the effectiveness of proposed mitigation pathways, with consequent impacts on the confidence in the advice given to policymakers.

Challenges to decreasing the spread in the estimated net forcing include (i) ensuring adequate monitoring of changes in concentrations of drivers of forcing, and improved understanding of the pre-industrial background values, especially for aerosols and ozone and (ii) improving methods of calculating the forcing, given these constituent changes. It is particularly notable that the introduction of ERF in AR5 led to an increase in the uncertainty of the WMGHG forcing. While the relative uncertainty in WMGHG is lower than other components, Myhre et al. (2013) give the absolute 5-95% % uncertainty for the 1750-2011 ERF as 1.14 W m-2; this is only slightly less than the corresponding values for the aerosol-cloud interaction (1.2 W m-2). Recent results indicate progress in understanding rapid adjustment. Given the expected increasing dominance of WMGHG forcing in coming decades (Figure 10.1) this indicates the importance of improved estimates of the rapid adjustments in order to reduce the WMGHG ERF uncertainty, as well as efforts to better characterize the other remaining uncertainties in WMGHG forcing. It is also clear that, to date, most efforts on estimating the net forcing have

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

4005 focused on the global-mean; further attempts to provide geographical distributions of the net
4006 forcing, and the associated confidence levels, would allow additional insights into the drivers of
4007 climate change.

4008



4009
4010
4011
4012 **Figure 10.1**: Probability distribution functions of forcing from IPCC AR4 (1750-
4013 2005) (Forster et al., 2007), IPCC AR5 (1750-2011) (Myhre et al., 2013) and two
4014 scenarios for year 2030 relative to 1750 (RCP2.6 and RCP8.5) (Prather et al., 2013).
4015 Black lines show net forcing, blue lines show total aerosol forcing, and red lines
4016 show WMGHG forcing. The colors around the lines provide information on AR4,
4017 AR5 and RCPs. Unlike AR5, the red line includes solely the WMGHGs and does
4018 not include ozone and stratospheric water vapor.

4019
4020

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

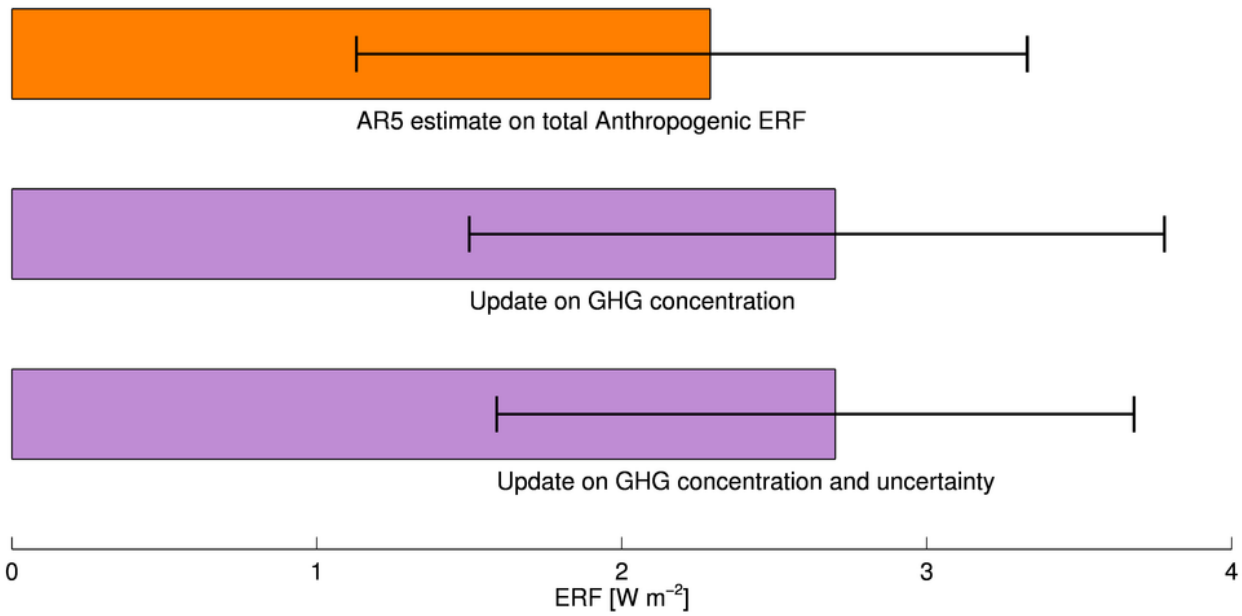
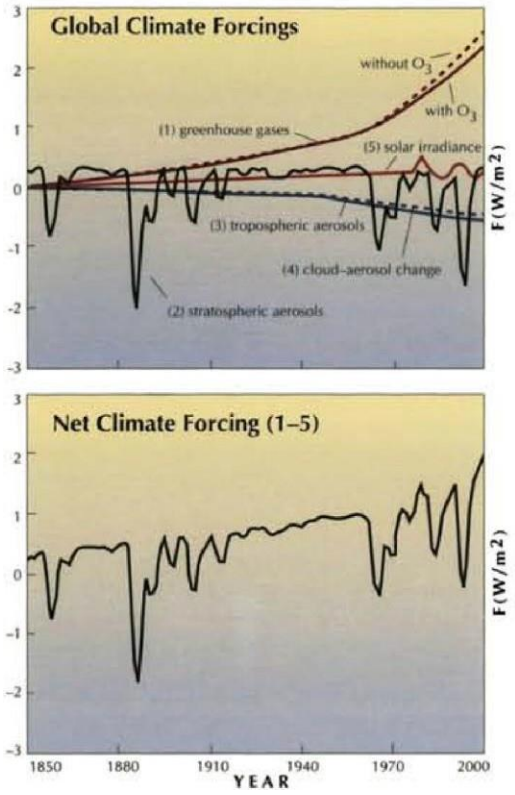
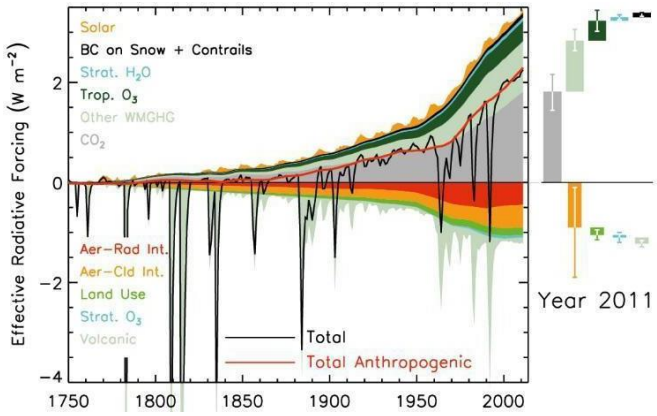


Figure 10.2: Estimates of the net anthropogenic ERF from AR5 (1750-2011) (upper bar), the effect of updates to WMGHG concentrations (1750-2018) and to the methane RF expression (middle bar), and updates to the uncertainty range due to improved understanding of rapid adjustments (lower bar).

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.



4031
4032



4033

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

Figure 10.3: Time evolution of radiative forcing for individual and net forcings 1850-2000 (Hansen et al., 1993) (left) and IPCC AR5 estimates of individual and net forcings 1750-2011 (right).

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

11. Emission metrics and radiative efficiencies

As described in previous sections, RF has great utility in quantifying the radiative impact of changes in concentrations of different atmospheric constituents, and in assessing their relative importance. RF has also found an important usage in serving climate policy, by enabling methodologies, which are simple to apply in a policy context, to compare the climate impact of *emissions* of different species; this role is discussed in this section.

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

11.1 Background

RF at a given time (e.g. present day), relative to some past time (e.g. pre-industrial), is an important indicator of the absolute and relative importance of different drivers of climate change. That forcing depends on the past history of emissions. In the case of CO_2, because of the long persistence times of atmospheric perturbations, emissions over a century ago are still impacting present-day RF; at the other extreme, the present-day RF due (directly) to aviation contrails is mostly the result of contrails formed in the preceding few hours. The influence of the lifetime of perturbations is implicit in, for example, the standard IPCC forcing bars (Fig 1.2), but this provides little guide to future influence of present-day forcing agents. Fig 11.1 (from Fuglestvedt et al. 2010) illustrates this point for an extreme scenario when a selection of emissions from the transport sector are instantaneously reduced to zero. The forcing due to CO_2 emissions persists for centuries, while most of the forcing due to short-lived species reduces to zero within a few weeks.

From a policy perspective, the explicit consideration of these timescales is important, for example in assessing the future impact of present-day emissions. In addition, in the context of climate agreements which cover emissions of a range of different gases (sometimes called multi-gas agreements), it is necessary to place the climate impact of different emissions on a common scale. Via the application of a climate emission metric (henceforth "metric"), it is (at least in principle) possible to aggregate all emissions into a single "CO_2-Equivalent" value.

There are many aspects and choices, some contentious, to consider in the design and application of such metrics and there is no agreed metric which is suitable for all purposes. The issues have

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

been extensively discussed in various reviews and assessments and has continued through all IPCC ARs (e.g. Fuglestvedt et al. 2010, Myhre et al. 2013). Some of the issues extend beyond physical science, and reflect policy choices on, for example the appropriate timescales and the extent to which the chosen metric serves the aims of a particular policy. Here the focus will be on the role of RF in computing these metrics.

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

11.2 The Global Warming Potential

By way of illustration, one metric, the Global Warming Potential (GWP), is considered briefly here; it is the most widely used metric in international policymaking . The GWP was presented in FAR, based on rather few precursor studies (Derwent, 1990; Fisher et al., 1990; Lashof and Ahuja 1990; Rodhe 1990) and has been assessed in all IPCC assessments since then. The GWP is, for example, used by parties to the 1997 Kyoto Protocol to the United Nations Framework Convention on Climate Change (UNFCCC) to place emissions of more than 20 gases on a common CO_2-equivalent scale, and in the UNFCCC's 2015 Paris Agreement. It is also used within the 2016 Kigali Amendment to the UN's Montreal Protocol on Substances that Deplete the Ozone Layer, to place targets on emissions of many hydrofluorocarbons.

The GWP measures the time-integrated RF of a pulse emission of a unit mass of a climate forcing agent (or its precursor) relative to the time-integrated RF of a pulse emission of a unit mass of CO_2. For each agent, it is necessary to know the radiative efficiency (i.e. the RF per molecule or per kilogram) and its lifetime, which determines the decay of the pulse after emission. In addition, indirect forcings resulting from that emission should be incorporated; one example is the impact of methane emissions on ozone, stratospheric water vapour and CO_2. In almost all policy applications of the GWP, the integration is performed over 100 years (the "time horizon"), and denoted GWP(100). However, there is no compelling scientific reason for that choice, and the perceived importance of emissions of a gas (i.e. their contribution to CO_2-equivalent emissions) can depend markedly on that choice,

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

especially for short-lived species. For example, for methane, AR5 (Myhre et al. 2013) reports values of GWP(20) and GWP(100) of 84 and 28 respectively.

All IPCC assessments have presented values of GWPs for a range of gases (more than 200 are included in Myhre et al. (2013)) and have discussed scientific issues in determining the input parameters. The reported values of GWP(100) for some species have varied quite strongly over time. For example, the GWP(100) for methane has increased from 21 to 28 between FAR (Shine et al., 1990) to AR5 (Myhre et al. 2013) as a result of changes in the recommended values of methane's radiative efficiency, lifetime and indirect effects, as well as changes in the radiative efficiency and lifetime of CO_2. Advances in understanding since AR5 (for example, the effect of methane's near-infrared absorption bands (Section 3)), and the incorporation of the influence of carbon-climate feedbacks (e.g. Gasser et al. 2016, Sterner and Johansson 2017), could see the recommended GWP(100) value for methane change significantly in future.

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

11.3 Radiative efficiency

Radiative efficiency (RE) is a key input to all the main emission metrics that have been proposed to support multi-gas agreements. By convention, IPCC assessments have computed the RE for a small perturbation to present-day concentrations for the more major greenhouse gases (CO_2, CH_4, N_2O), for which forcing does not increase linearly with concentration; for more minor species, present in sub-ppbv concentrations, the forcing is assumed to be linear in concentration. RE calculations need to be representative of global-average conditions including the effects of clouds (e.g. Myhre and Stordal 1997). Irrespective of its use in metrics, the RE gives insights into the role of different gases. For CO_2., Myhre et al. (2013) report a value of 1.37×10^{-5} W m^{-2} ppb^{-1}. The RE of methane is 26 times higher and nitrous oxide's is 220 times higher. Halocarbons are often greater than 10,000 times more effective, per molecule. There are multiple reasons for these differences in RE (e.g. Shine 1991). These include the fundamental spectroscopic intensity of each molecule, which is determined by the probabilities of vibration-rotation transitions, the wavelengths of absorption features relative to the Planck function at typical atmospheric temperatures, the pre-existing atmospheric concentrations of the molecule (as RE decreases with concentration), and overlap with absorption features of other atmospheric gases (notably water vapor and CO_2). Hodnebrog et al. (2013) attempted to characterize the sources of uncertainty in calculating REs, focusing particularly on the halocarbons. The overall conclusion was that REs were accurate to within 15% for longer-lived gases and to within about 25% for the shorter-lived gases.

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

Compilations of halocarbon REs and the associated emission metrics in many earlier IPCC assessments drew values from different sources which used various techniques to compute the forcing. This inhibited a reliable comparison of the RE of different gases. AR5 (Myhre et al. (2013)), using the Hodnebrog et al. (2013) calculations, tried to enhance the consistency between gases, by adopting a single method for calculating the RE.

To date REs have mostly been computed using RF (i.e. accounting for stratospheric temperature adjustment in some way), rather than using ERFs for several reasons. First, computing ERFs for such large numbers of gases using GCMs would be a formidable task; in future, a simpler generic framework for estimating rapid adjustments could be developed if it was shown to be applicable to a wide range of gases. Second, , GCM radiation codes do not have the spectral resolution that is necessary for reliable RE calculations for gases with generally quite narrow spectral features. Finally, because of the noise inherent in GCM calculations of ERF, estimation of REs for sub-ppbv concentrations (and hence radative forcings below about 0.2 W m^{-2} (Forster et al. 2016) would be difficult; while artificially high perturbations could be imposed in GCMs, this would raise questions about the applicability of the results to more realistic concentrations found, or likely to be found, in the atmosphere.

Molecule	Radiative Efficiency (W m^{-2} ppb^{-1})	Radiative Efficiency relative to CO_2
CO_2	$1.37x10^{-5}$	1
CH_4	$3.63x10^{-4}$	26
N_2O	$3.00x10^{-3}$	219
CFC-12	0.32	23,360

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

HFC134a	0.16	11,680
SF_6	0.57	41,600

Table 11.1 Radiative efficiencies (in W m^{-2} ppb^{-1}, and relative to CO_2) for a selection of gases (values from Myhre et al. 2013).

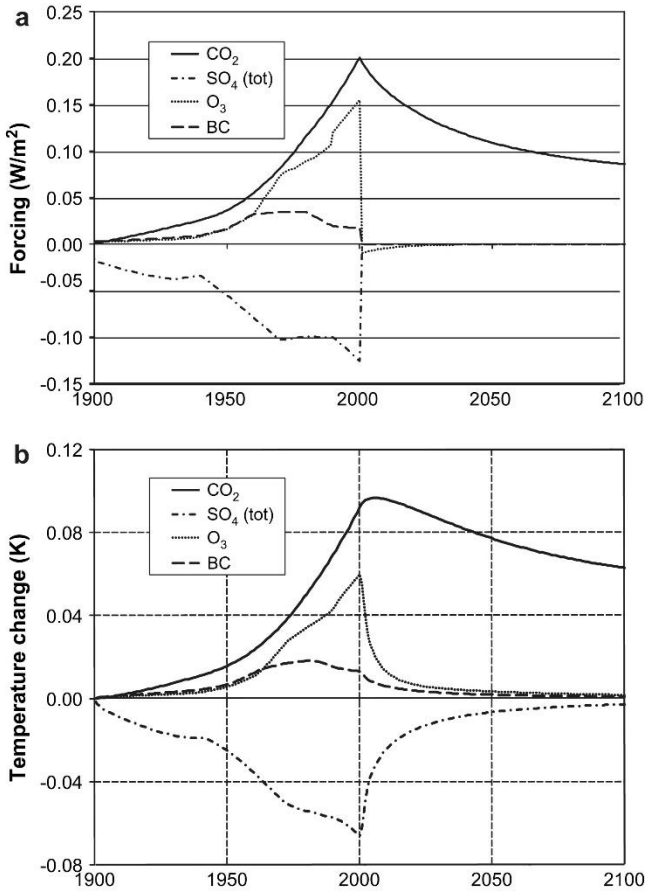


Figure 11.1: Consequences for RF of different agents and associated temperature response over time from an assumed scenario when a selection of emissions from the transport sector is instantaneously reduced to zero in 2000.

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

12. Climate Response to Radiative Forcings

Radiative forcing is an essential component in understanding historical changes in climate and their attribution to both natural and anthropogenic causes. Attribution of anthropogenic climate change requires both models and observations and consists of three steps: (i) detecting a change in climate; (ii) establishing that this change is consistent with the expected response to the estimated anthropogenic net forcing; and (c) establishing that this change cannot be explained by other mechanisms, such as internal variability or natural forcings. Without quantitative information on the magnitude, spatial structure and temporal evolution of both natural and anthropogenic radiative forcings, understanding the causes of historical changes in climate, from glacial-interglacial periods to the change in climate over the past century, would not be possible.

As an illustration of this process, Figure 12-1 (left column) compares the observed and model simulated global-mean temperature anomalies from 1860-2012 with that predicted from a multi-model ensemble of coupled ocean-atmosphere models from CMIP3 (gray lines) and CMIP5(yellow lines) that are integrated under three different forcing scenarios: historical natural and anthropogenic forcings (top), natural forcings only (middle), and anthropogenic greenhouse gas forcings only (bottom). The right columns show the corresponding ERF for each of these forcing scenarios derived from the CMIP5 simulations following Forster et al. (2013

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

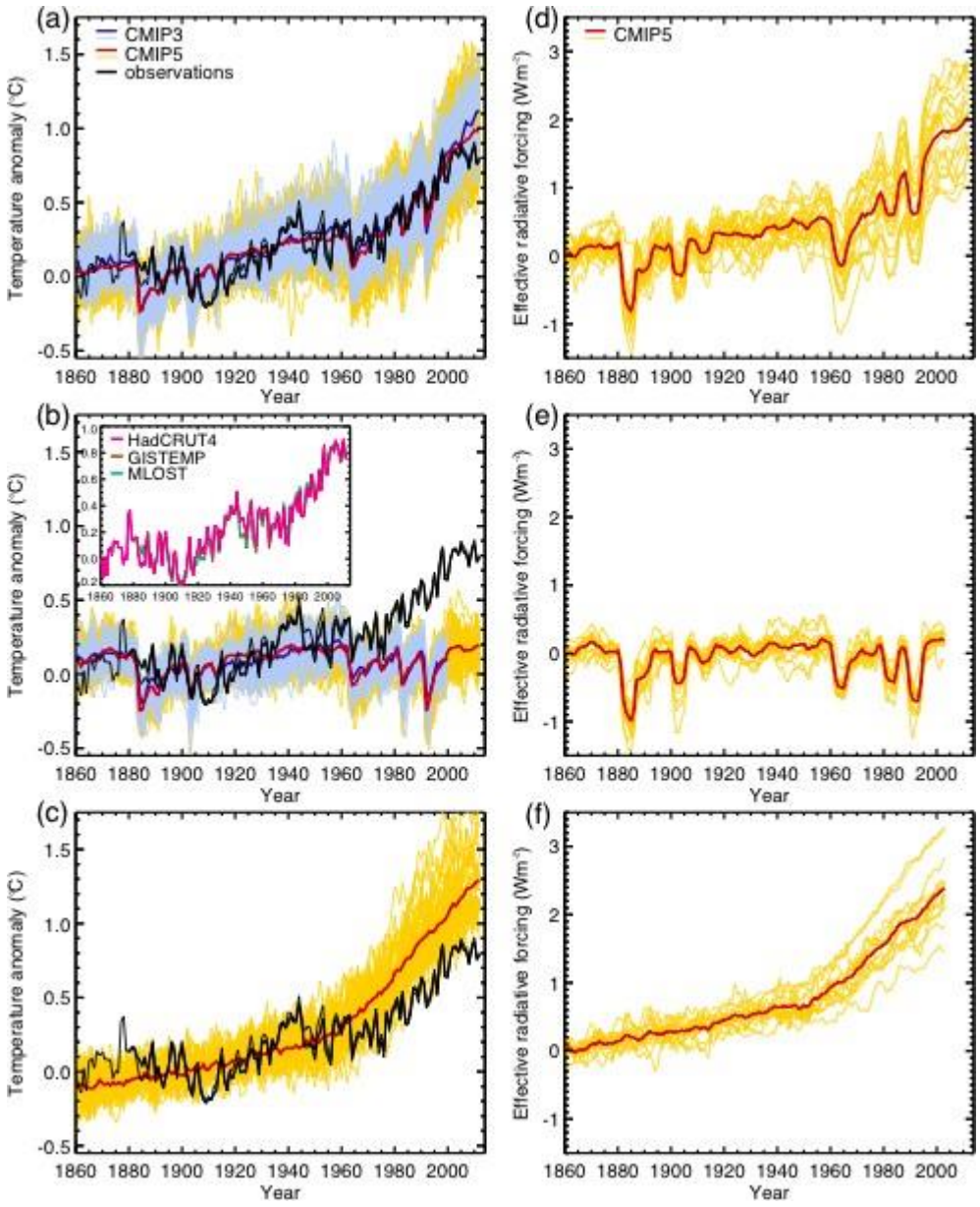


Figure 12-1: Left-hand column: A comparison of observational estimates of global mean surface temperature (GMST, black lines) and climate model simulations [CMIP3 – blue lines; CMIP5 models – yellow lines] using both anthropogenic and natural forcings (a), natural forcings only (b) and greenhouse gas (GHG) forcing only (c). Thick red and blue lines depict the

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

multi-model ensemble mean across all CMIP5 and CMIP3 simulations respectively. Note that CMIP3 simulations are not available for GHG forcing only (c). Inset to (b) shows the three observational data sets distinguished by different colours. **Right-hand column:** The effective radiative forcing (ERF) in CMIP5 models due to anthropogenic and natural forcings (d), natural forcings only (e) and GHGs only (f). Individual ensemble members are shown by thin yellow lines, and CMIP5 multi-model means are shown as thick red lines. From Bindoff et al. 2013.

This set of simulations highlight the basis for the attribution of recent warming to human-influenced activities. The simulations with natural forcing alone (center left panel) are unable to explain the rise in global mean temperature from the mid 20th Century to present. However, when natural and anthropogenic forcings are combined (top left panel), the model simulations are in excellent agreement with the observed temperature anomalies. Contrasting these simulations with the GHG only simulations (bottom panels), serves to illustrate how aerosols have partially offset a significant fraction of the GHG warming; without aerosols forcing, the present day global-mean temperatures would have increased another ~0.5 K. Since anthropogenic aerosols occur primarily in the Northern Hemisphere, these differences also have a distinct signature on the hemispheric contrast in temperature and precipitation as discussed below. Thus, accurate knowledge of both GHG and aerosol forcings is critical to understanding past and projecting future changes in climate, both globally and regionally.

Early attribution studies focused primarily on the changes in global-mean surface temperature

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

(e.g., Wigley and Raper 1990; Stouffer et al. 1994). These evolved into more complex studies that considered the spatial pattern or 'fingerprints' of climate change that were predicted by climate models and used more elaborate statistical methods to search for their presence in the observed record (Santer et al. 1996b). The fingerprints of anthropogenic climate change were expanded beyond simply the regional pattern of surface temperature, to consider the vertical structure of temperature change in the atmosphere and oceans, temperature extremes, and the diurnal and seasonal cycles of temperature, as well as other variables such as precipitation and sea level pressure (Santer et al., 1995, Hegerl et al., 1996, 1997, 2006; Stott et al., 2000, 2004; Vecchi et al. 2006; Meehl et al. 2009; Min et al. 2011; Zhang et al 2007). While each of these quantities have a defined response to anthropogenic forcing, the use of multivariate changes enhances the confidence in the attribution process. For example, both solar and GHG forcings can warm the surface, however they have very different impacts on the diurnal temperature cycle, precipitation change, and the temperature response in the stratosphere. Across all of these quantities, the observed changes are only explained through the inclusion of anthropogenic forcing. Thus, the concept of radiative forcing is fundamental to methods used to identify a human influence on climate.

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

12.1 The Spatial Structure of Forcing and Response

As noted in Sections 2, 5, anthropogenic forcing from well-mixed GHGs and aerosols over the historical period have distinctly different spatial patterns – the former being positive and more spatially uniform, whereas the latter is a net negative and largely confined to the Northern Hemisphere. As noted above, this hemispheric asymmetry in the pattern of forcing, has significant impacts on both the detection and attribution of anthropogenic climate change (Bindoff et al., 2013) as well as the transient climate response to forcing in both historical simulations and future projections (Shindell, 2014).

For example, rainfall observations reveal a coherent southward shift of the tropical rain belt over the latter half of the 20th Century, which has been associated with severe droughts over the Sahel and portions of South America (Folland et al. 1986; Allen et al 2002). Observations in the last few decades of the 20th Century have revealed a weakening of the monsoon (Ramanathan et al., 2005, Chung and Ramanathan, 2006; Lau and Kim, 2006). This tropical precipitation shift has been linked to changes in the cross-equatorial energy transport driven by the interhemispheric contrast in the warming of the surface temperatures that arise from the combination of a spatially inhomogeneous shortwave forcing by aerosols and a relatively more homogeneous longwave forcing by WMGHGs (Kang et al. 2008). This type of a spatial structure in the radiative forcing leads to a decrease of the shortwave flux, primarily felt at the surface in the northern hemisphere (e.g., Chen and Ramaswamy, 1996; IPCC, 2001), and an increase in the heating of the atmosphere and surface

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

globally due to the longwave effects of the WMGHGs (e.g., Ramanathan et al., 1981). The model- simulated response to this pattern of hemispheric asymmetry in the forcing enhances the temperature gradient, induces a change in the meridional circulation and intensifies the heat and moisture exchange between the two hemispheres across the equator, effectively moving the tropical precipitation belt towards the warmer hemisphere (Ramaswamy and Chen, 1997). Subsequent studies with improved models have affirmed this characteristic for realistic aerosol and WMGHG forcings (Rotstayn and Lohman 2002; Ming and Ramaswamy, 2009; Hwang et al. 2013; Shindell et al. 2015; Wang 2015).

Both aerosols and WMGHG influence the spatial pattern of warming. Anthropogenic aerosols introduce hemispheric asymmetry by preferentially cooling the northern hemisphere, while WMGHG warms the northern hemisphere more than the southern hemisphere due of the differing thermal inertia between the two hemispheres (Friedman et al. 2013). When forced by historical changes in both anthropogenic aerosols and greenhouse gases, the cooling effect of the aerosols dominates and climate models simulate less warming in the northern hemisphere compared to the southern hemisphere.

Aerosols induce an anomalous meridional circulation, which reduces the ascent in the northern tropics and opposes the local Hadley circulation. The hemispheric temperature gradient initiated reduces the southward cross-equatorial energy transport accompanying the weakening of the Hadley circulation (Hwang et al 2013; Allen et al. 2002; Bollasina et al. 2011; Soden and Chung 2017). This change in the large-scale atmospheric circulation, in turn, drives meridional shifts in the tropical precipitation bands; most notably a southward shift in tropical precipitation

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

compared to simulations in which only GHG or natural forcings are included. The aerosol-induced effect on the cross-equatorial circulation and precipitation changes emerges as a strong spatial feature vis-à-vis WMGHG effects. In addition the poleward transport of heat in both atmosphere and ocean are affected by aerosols differently

than in the case of the WMGHGs (Ocko et al., 2013). Polson et al. (2014) note a correlation between the trend of precipitation in the last few decades of the 20th Century and sulfur emissions. Recent work has also highlighted the role of aerosol-cloud interactions that induce adjustments in cloud interactions in amplifying this response. Aerosol forcing is found to induce secondary changes in the model simulated cloud radiative properties through both microphysical (Chung and Soden 2017) and large-scale dynamical changes. These changes act to further increase the hemispheric contrast in forcing, thereby amplifying both the circulation and precipitation changes. However, the broad spatial pattern of the climate response to aerosols and well mixed GHG forcings is more similar than would be expected given the differing geographic distributions of their emissions and forcings (e.g. Boer and Yu, 2003; Levy et al., 2013; Xie et al., 2013).

Boer and Yu (2003) showed that the CO_2 forcing spatial pattern (with maxima in the sub-tropics and a minima at high latitudes) explains very little of the surface temperature response pattern (generally increasing with latitude). While the aerosol forcing pattern explained more of the aerosol response pattern, the correlation remained small; indeed, the CO_2 and aerosol surface temperature responses were better correlated with each other than with their "parent" forcing pattern. Recent studies suggest that atmospheric feedbacks to the different patterns of forcing serve to homogenize the radiative perturbations, resulting in a more spatially similar pattern of

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

response for both temperature and precipitation (Ganguly et al., 2012; Xie et al., 2013; Hill et al., 2015; Tian et al., 2016; Persad et al. 2018;). The rapid atmosphere-only adjustments to the forcing have been found to be particularly effective at homogenizing the response to aerosols and GHG forcings.

Another spatial dimension to be considered is the vertical. An important parameter to consider in the presence of WMGHG, tropospheric aerosol, and stratospheric ozone forcings is the manner of changes in the vertical structure of the thermal profile, and comparison of model simulations with observations (Santer et al., 1996). In the troposphere, there is a warming of the surface and troposphere primarily due to the combined effect of the positive forcings primarily by WMGHGs (with smaller contributions from short-lived gases and tropospheric ozone), and negative forcing by tropospheric aerosols (Mitchell et al., 1990). In the stratosphere, there is a reduction of temperature due to loss of stratospheric ozone, and increases in CO_2, tropospheric ozone and stratospheric water vapor (Shine, 1991; Hansen et al., 1995; Ramaswamy et al., 1996; Forster and Shine, 1997). The confirmation of the model simulations by observed temperature trends, from the troposphere to the stratosphere and the temporal evolution of the vertical profile of temperature changes, has helped affirm our knowledge of the radiative forcing agents, the radiative perturbations they exert on the atmosphere and surface, and the manner of their influences on the spatial dimensions of the climate system (Hansen et al., 1995; Santer et al., 2005; Fu et al., 2011; Stott et al., 2004; Ramaswamy et al.,2006).

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

13. Solar and terrestrial radiation management

13.1 Introduction

The growth in the understanding and quantification of RF, its consequences for climate change, and the attribution of observed phenomena to forcings, as described in the prior sections, has initiated conceptual thinking on potential management of the forcing/s to mitigate climate change. The principal pursuit is on how the long-term WMGHG forcings can be partially offset or mitigated. The idea of solar and terrestrial radiation management (STRM), sometimes also referred to as geoengineering, has over the last decade become one of the research areas in which the concept of radiative forcing has been applied. t But, the idea is by no means new. As early as the 1960s, Budyko wrote about "...the possibility of implementing in future some projects of active influence on the climate..." (Budyko 1969). Ironically, Budyko discussed this possibility as a way to prevent a new ice age, while the current discussion is focused chiefly on the possibility of intentionally imposing a negative radiative forcing on the Earth System, and thus introducing a cooling tendency. Specifically, current research mainly explores the potential of using a few different STRM strategies to counter some or all of the warming from increasing greenhouse gas concentrations in the atmosphere. While the first research on this controversial topic began as early as the 1980s (Keith and Dowlatabadi 1992), it was not until Crutzen (2006) that extensive research on various types of solar and terrestrial radiation management began. The field represents one of the most recent examples of how the radiative forcing concept can be useful for a range of research topics. Several comprehensive reviews and assessments of this literature have been written (Royal society 2009;

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

Caldeira et al. 2013; Ocean Studies Board 2015). They all share the conclusion that more research on the risks and benefits of STRM is urgently needed.

To date, research on the topic has been carried out almost exclusively with numerical models, and assessment has been based on the modeling activity organized by the Geoengineering Model Intercomparison Project (GeoMIP) (Kravitz et al. 2013). In the following, we review the major findings that have emerged from numerical modeling to date, with a focus on the *viability* and *climate response* of the three types of STRM that have gained the most attention : Stratospheric Aerosol Injection (SAI), Marine Sky Brightening (MSB) and Cirrus Cloud Thinning (CCT). While the former two strategies fall in the category of Solar Radiation Management (SRM), the latter belongs to what we can be labeled as Terrestrial Radiation Management (TRM). Viability in this context refers to the likelihood that the STRM mechanism in question can produce negative forcings of a magnitude sufficient to counter a considerable proportion of anthropogenic greenhouse gas forcing (currently at approximately 3 Wm^{-2}, see Section 3).

Here we focus exclusively on the physical science related to STRM, and thus review the literature to-date and identify important knowledge gaps related to that aspect only. We do not discuss here any aspect of potential implementation concepts nor factors underlying them.

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

13.2 Solar radiation management (SRM)

In the following, studies on the two types of SRM that have so far received the most attention are discussed (Sections 13.2.1 and 13.2.2). SRM strategies that have been proposed but received limited attention thus far, including surface albedo enhancements and the introduction of mirrors in space, will not be reviewed here. A review of literature on the climate response to SRM, with a focus on changes to the hydrological cycle, is presented in Section 13.2.3.

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

13.2.1 Stratospheric Aerosol Injection (SAI)

Extensive research focused on the major volcanic eruptions of the last century have clearly demonstrated the conceptual viability of stratospheric aerosol injection as an SRM strategy (see Section 9). However, reported forcings from GCM studies of SAI over the last decade span a wide range, with differences

that can mainly be attributed to differing assumptions regarding

injection location and height, injection rates and aerosol sizes; estimates of RF range from -8.5 to -1.2Wm^{-2}, and the associated global mean cooling ranges from 0.5 to 3.2K 0.5 to 3.2K (e.g., Rasch et al., 2008, Robock et al., 2008, Jones et al. 2010, Berdahl et al., 2014, Crook et al., 2015 and Timmreck and Niemeier, 2015). Thus, even the most conservative estimates suggest that SAI likely has the potential to offset an appreciable proportion of anthropogenic GHG forcing to date.

Most studies to date have considered stratospheric injection of SO_2, which in many respects mimic the climate impact of major volcanic eruptions. The advantage of this is that the global-mean response of the climate system to large injections of sulfur into the stratosphere is well understood, largely due to studies of the 1991 Mt Pinatubo eruption and other well-observed volcanic eruptions (see Section 9). However, the spatial responses due to the volcanic aerosol perturbations are not well-understood and there are knowledge gaps with respect to the climate feedback processes operating on the time scale of duration of the stratospheric particles (e.g., cloud interactions, air-sea interactions). Further, the relationship between the sulfur injection rates and the resulting forcing remains poorly understood and is

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

expected to be nonlinear. The non-linearity with increasing emission rates arises in part because of the corresponding increase in aerosol size, which decreases aerosol lifetime and scattering efficiency. As a result, studies with prescribed aerosol sizes, regardless of emission rate, may overestimate forcing, especially for high emission rates. A major uncertainty in this respect is the aerosol coagulation rate in a freshly injected plume under stratospheric conditions.

Solid materials have also been considered for the purpose of SAI (Weisenstein et al. 2015; Jones et al. 2016) and could considerably reduce the stratospheric ozone destruction that follows from injection of sulfur in the stratosphere. But apart from a few isolated studies, the associated forcing is largely unexplored. Irrespective of the injected material, there is broad agreement that large and negative forcings are achievable through SAI, but considerably less agreement when it comes to the climate response beyond the intended global mean cooling, which will be discussed further in Section 13.2.3.

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

4501
4502
4503
4504
4505
4506
4507
4508
4509
4510
4511
4512
4513
4514
4515

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

13.2.2 Marine sky brightening (MSB)

While the very first STRM studies focused on SAI, research to explore the alternative strategy of marine cloud brightening (MCB) also emerged almost three decades ago. Notably, Slingo (1990) demonstrated how even modest perturbations of cloud properties could induce strong radiative forcings. This understanding triggered the idea of intentionally perturbing marine stratocumulus clouds for the purpose of cooling the climate (Latham 1990). Follow-up research based on satellite observations has since identified the most susceptible regions for the purpose of MCB as the subtropical regions off the west coasts of the major continents (Alterskjær et al. 2012). By injecting cloud condensation nuclei into the marine boundary layer of these regions, cloud albedo could be increased through the creation of artificial ship tracks, through the mechanisms discussed in Section 5. Hill and Ming (2012) employed a coupled-mixed-layer-ocean-atmosphere GCM to conduct marine stratocumulus brightening experiments and found that over half of the radiative cooling is due to scattering of solar radiation by the added sea-salt aerosols while the rest arose from enhancement of the local cloud albedo. This finding was recently supported by Ahlm et al. (2017), and suggests that the term *Marine Sky Brightening* is more appropriate for this STRM strategy, as the forcing would manifest both under clear and cloudy skies.

While no studies of SAI to date have produced positive forcings, Alterskjær & Kristjánsson (2013) reported from a GCM study that depending on the size of the injected particles (usually assumed to be sea salt), the competition for the available water vapor could actually lead to a reduction in cloud droplet number concentrations, leading to a positive forcing. The opposite of the desired brightening effect has also been reported from studies using large-eddy-simulations,

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

depending on the background aerosol concentration and humidity (Wang et al. 2011). Therefore, despite the 17 GCM studies included in Figure 2 supporting the conceptual viability of MCB as a STRM strategy, important knowledge gaps remain. Notably, many of the early GCM studies on MCB, which produced very large negative radiative forcings, simply prescribed an increase in cloud droplet number in marine clouds, and thus could not capture buffering effects like the one described above.

.

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

4555
4556

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

13.3 Climate response to SRM

Beyond the global mean cooling which SRM strategies are designed to produce, the following common features of the simulated climate response to SRM have been identified:

i) SRM naturally yields negative forcings that maximize in the tropics, where insolation is strong. Consequently, SRM tends to cool the low latitudes more than it cools the polar regions, and for a global mean cancellation of a given GHG forcing it will generally produce over-cooling in the tropics while only partly cancelling the high-latitude GHG warming. This would in turn reduce the equator-to-pole temperature gradient and generate atmospheric circulation changes.

ii) Along with the cooling comes a reduction in global mean precipitation, as expected. There is consensus among GCMs that a complete cancellation of GHG warming by SRM in the global mean will lead to an over-compensation in global mean precipitation. This net precipitation reduction is a consequence of the relative changes to the surface- and atmospheric radiation budgets in a climate with both increased GHG forcing and SRM (Bala et al. 2008). It may therefore prove more beneficial to only partly compensate for the increase in GHG forcing (MacMartin et al. 2013).

iii) A novel finding is that the reduction of shortwave radiation to the surface that would result from SRM may have detrimental effects on agriculture, in contrast to what has been reported in previous studies (Proctor et al. 2018). This finding warrants further investigation.

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

13.3 Terrestrial radiation management (TRM)

Only one TRM method has so far received sufficient research attention to merit review here, namely cirrus cloud thinning (CCT). In the following, the research on CCT and the associated climate response are reviewed.

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

13.3.1 Cirrus cloud thinning (CCT)

Taking advantage of the fact that most cirrus clouds exert a net positive cloud radiative effect, this TRM strategy proposes to reduce cirrus cloud coverage and lifetime, and thus generate a negative forcing. The mechanism by which this could be achieved is through seeding of the cold (< 40 C) upper troposphere with ice nucleating particles (INPs), which would allow ice crystals to nucleate and grow even for very slight supersaturations, and thus prevent the abundance of ice crystals that results if saturation ratios becomes high enough for ubiquitous tiny solution droplets to freeze spontaneously (~150%). The resulting large ice crystals would sediment out and reduce cirrus cloud cover and upper tropospheric water vapor, both producing a negative ERF (Mitchell and Finnegan 2009). In theory, this should produce the desired cooling effect, but GCM studies to date produce conflicting results on the matter. The mechanism relies on assumptions about the balance between the dominant ice nucleating mechanisms in the upper troposphere, which is poorly understood in the present. The fact that different studies yield different ERFs should therefore not be surprising.

An additional concern with CCT is the risk of "over seeding", that is, injecting too many artificial INPs which ultimately yield higher cirrus ice crystal concentrations than would have occurred in an unperturbed case, and thus a positive ERF (Storelvmo et al. 2013). For this TRM mechanism, the viability is thus still a topic of ongoing research, but recent cloud-resolving modeling results appear to support viability (Gruber et al. 2019) and reinforce the idea that CCT appears to be most promising in the instance of wintertime cirrus clouds at high latitudes.

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

4614
4615
4616
4617
4618
4619
4620
4621
4622
4623
4624
4625
4626
4627
4628
4629
4630
4631
4632
4633
4634
4635
4636

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

13.3. 2 Climate response to TRM

CCT does not reduce global mean precipitation to the same extent as SRM. The few GCM studies on the climate response to CCT that have been carried out to date suggest that the global mean hydrological sensitivity (i.e., the precipitation change for a unit temperature change) is similar for CCT and GHG forcing, and that simultaneous compensation of temperature and precipitation changes could thus be possible (Kristjánsson et al. 2015). This appears to hold primarily for mid- and high latitudes (Kristjánsson et al. 2015). The geographical distribution of cooling also more closely mirrors that of GHG warming. With the caveat that the literature on this topic is still limited, it therefore appears that the climate response to TRM is better suited to compensate for GHG warming than SRM. However, as noted above, whether CCT is in fact a viable STRM strategy remains unclear.

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

13.4 Conclusion, key unknowns, outlook

STRM remains a scientifically pursued but controversial topic, and arguments have been presented in the literature for why even theoretical and modeling studies on the topic should be conducted with caution. The current understanding of the forcings associated with STRM strategies can be summarized as follows:

1) Stratospheric Aerosol Injection (SAI) can produce strong negative forcings, but the non-linear relationship between the injected mass and forcing is poorly understood.

2) Marine Sky brightening (MSB) through, for example, sea salt injection will very likely achieve negative forcings of the desired magnitude, but there is a non-negligible chance that forcing of the opposite sign could result under some conditions. Forcing per mass of injected sea salt aerosol is poorly understood, and is highly dependent on the injected aerosol size.

3) Ocean albedo modification could generate strong negative forcings but does not seem viable because of the likely interference with ocean ecosystems. A multi-disciplinary team of experts is needed to fully address its viability.

4) Proposed land surface albedo modifications are deemed ineffective for the purpose of STRM.

5) Mirrors in space can produce negative forcings of the desired magnitude, but viability depends on the engineering question of whether it is feasible to arrange for sufficient reflective material at the location in space where this would be optimal .

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

6) In part due to conflicting modeling results, it is still unclear whether cirrus cloud thinning (CCT) can produce sufficiently strong negative forcings to be a viable TRM strategy.

7) Using SAI and MCB to completely cancel global-mean GHG warming would likely cause a net reduction of precipitation relative to pre-industrial conditions. A partial compensation of global mean GHG warming could lead to a lesser effect on precipitation.

8) Should it prove viable as a STRM strategy, CCT appears more suited for an an offset of the climate response to increased GHG concentrations.

Common for many of the unknowns related to STRM strategies is that they are related to uncertainties about the unperturbed atmosphere, and to processes that are highly relevant for our understanding of the present atmosphere and anthropogenic perturbations to it. STRM research efforts are best directed towards activities which have the dual benefit of increasing understanding both of how past inadvertent and potential future advertent forcings affect the Earth's global climate system.

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

14. Overall Summary and Challenges

14.1 Summary

This paper has traced the evolution of the concept of radiative forcing over the past century. It has also described the historical milestones in the scientific community's understanding of the RF agents, their quantification including the total or net RF, and some important applications stemming from the concept. Beginning with the fundamentals of radiation physics, principally with the developments in the late 18th and through the 19th and 20th centuries to the present, that growth has established a powerful framework to quantify the factors that force the climate system by perturbing the shortwave and longwave energy disposition in the Earth System. We have focused on the forcing as defined from pre-industrial time (~1750) to present, approximately the mid-2010s. (We note that IPCC AR6 will be completing a major assessment in 2021 which will represent a major full update since the IPCC (2013) assessment). We have treated the fundamental developments by considering the major inflection points of scientific advances, more particularly as they relate to the quantification of the estimates together with the uncertainties. For some agents, such periods are well marked by times prior to approximately the 1950s (say, before the International Geophysical Year, 1957), between 1950s and the advent of the satellite era of global measurements (1979), and the onset of the major international assessments since mid-1980s. We have highlighted especially those points in time when the literature saw more robustness added to the knowledge especially with regards to quantification. The stages in growth evolved differently for the different forcing agents, with the complexity of

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

some still hindering a rapidity of growth in confidence in the quantitative estimates (e.g., aerosol indirect forcing).

The forcing concept has been conceptualized and applied with the intent to define a metric that would be helpful in providing a first-order estimate of the global-mean climate impact, and most specifically the effect on surface temperature. Perhaps the most important application has been the use of the RF estimates to comparatively estimate the climate responses due to different agents, both for policy decisions concerning mitigation and adaptation, and for the scientific understanding of the relative importance of the forcing agents. In recent years, the forcing concept has been extended to investigate the comparative impact of forcings on changes on circulation patterns, including consideration of both anthropogenic and natural forcings, and taking into account the internal variability of the climate system. The RF concept has also been used to formulate simple metrics for the warming potential of various agents and for ideas in radiation management.

There are several limitations encountered with both the RF and the more recent ERF concepts. These include: accounting for the growing recognition of the complexity of some of the forcers; inadequacies in characterizing and narrowing uncertainties in the determination of the forcings; uncertainties in precursor parameters to determining the forcing (e.g., preindustrial emissions); reliance on numerical models for estimates of forcing; and difficulties in achieving consistency across different numerical models and their estimates. The above issues in turn affect the synthesis of the estimate and uncertainty of the total RF of climate.

RF and ERF remain theoretical concepts well-suited to computational estimates and computer modeling of the climate system including the agents that drive climate change. However, there

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

are shortcomings. These include: inability to observe/measure/quantify parameters of relevance in forcing estimates; and inability to monitor on a continuous basis key radiative flux and associated parameters to a high degree of accuracy; difficulties in verifying the theoretically-formulated radiative forcing against practically measurable observations since the latter are not rigorously able to measure the changes in the state of the system without feedbacks; theoretical (and laboratory measurement) gaps inhibiting the knowledge of the processes that lead to the agent's forcing of climate.

Weaknesses in the application of the concept include propagation of the uncertainties in different factors leading to the forcing estimate. This in turn affects the evaluation of the feedbacks and response due to the forcing. It also impacts linkages to detection-and-attribution of climate change, ability to link observed phenomena (e.g., extreme events) to forcing of the climate system, and narrowing uncertainties in climate projections.

It is important to note that the RF concept has been more than just an arbitrary or an academic formulation. It has gone beyond just a routine definition to express a metric concerning climate driving/forcing agent. Despite its limitations, there have been remarkable successes with this metric in understanding the way global climate responds to different forcings. Many findings have been demonstrated to be highly useful, e.g.: links to emissions/sources/precursors and relative effectiveness of the different forcers; ability to inter-compare models to quantify the changes in climate parameters; policy applications (e.g., GWPs). .

Additional relevance with regards to climate impacts are the following points:

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

- The RF concept has found usefulness in the policy context as a precursor to Global Warming Potential – paralleling Ozone Depletion Potentials in the ozone loss context. It has become possible to link RFs of forcers to their influences on surface temperature, thus allowing cross-comparison of the climate change effectiveness of different forcers. It has also enabled thinking to develop along the lines of mitigation of anthropogenic greenhouse gas effects such as in Solar Radiation Management (Royal Society, 2009).

- RF has become intertwined in the linkage from emissions to responses. A degree of robustness has been obtained using 3D global climate models to connect RF and responses in a simple manner. This started with global-means but has also included regional-based quantitative estimates in the case of some forcers. The variable in question has been principally surface temperature, but extensions have been made to other climate parameters through physical connections (hydrologic cycle and precipitation, sea-level rise).

- Forcing at the TOA/tropopause, that at the surface, and their physical relevance have been identified with changes in parameters describing the physical climate change. While surface flux change does not relate easily to surface temperature change, it can be linked to hydrological cycle and precipitation. (e.g., Asian monsoon and hemispheric/global spin-down of precipitation caused by aerosols).

- Significance of the question: what is the Earth's climate sensitivity to radiative forcings? Estimating climate sensitivity from observed temperature changes depends crucially on our knowledge of RF. If net anthropogenic RF over the past century has been the result of a significant offset of the positive forcings by negative forcings, that would suggest a strong

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

climate sensitivity. But if positive forcing has been the dominant type, then the system is relative less sensitive. The dependence on an accurate RF to obtain a good estimate of climate sensitivity crucially determines in turn how severe climate impacts are likely to be under the influence of increased GHG emissions in the 21st Century estimates. Accompanying this task should be the sustained monitoring of changes in aerosol and related properties e.g., aerosol optical depths, vertical profile, clear- and all-sky spectral and total radiative fluxes.

- Characterizing and, to the extent possible, narrowing the uncertainties in the pre-industrial state especially for short-lived climate forcers (e.g., ozone, aerosols). Non-linearities and interactions between forcings and its invariable relation to feedbacks (e.g. dependencies on cloud, water vapor, surface albedo).

- Continue to explore the potential for direct observation of radiative forcing (e.g., stratospheric aerosols in the aftermath of a volcanic eruption, solar irradiance, spectrally- resolved TOA and surface observations).

- As the ERF concept advances, clarifying and documenting the nuances that differentiate his from RF e.g., the uncertainties arising due to different treatments of physical processes in different models, efficacy factors etc.

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

14.2 Important research challenges in the coming decades

14.2.1 Improving the accuracy of the forcing estimate

The principal challenge in arriving at a definitive estimate of the net forcing since preindustrial times is made starkly evident by the IPCC Assessments. The last IPCC assessment report (2013) conclusion that the 1750-2011 net anthropogenic forcing (best estimate of 2.3 W m-2, with a range from 1.1 to 3.3 W m-2) indicates that the remaining uncertainties are very large compared to the best-estimate net forcing; this significantly hinders efforts to derive, for example, climate sensitivity given observed temperature changes, and inhibits understanding of the effectiveness of proposed mitigation pathways, with knock-on impacts on the confidence in the advice that can be given to policymakers.

- Ensuring GCM radiation codes faithfully represent radiative processes – with linkages to available observations. One particularly demanding task is to reduce the undesirable spread in the CO_2 forcing especially for the purposes of computing accurate climate responses in climate models. The World Climate Research Program Radiative Forcing Model Intercomparison Projects have enabled the community to calibrate models against robust reference calculations. The latest venture (Pincus et al., 2017) is expected to sustain the momentum and push the frontiers further forward.

- Deployment and utilization of observations from multiplicity of platforms for characterizing fully the four-dimensional distribution of forcing agents and their time evolution, especially for natural forcers such as solar irradiance and volcanic aerosols, and for short-lived climate forcers such as aerosols and related cloud microphysics, and ozone.

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

- A better process understanding of aerosol forcing and in particular aerosol-cloud interactions, which has been a main contributor to uncertainty in anthropogenic forcing.

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

14.2.2 Computational and observational determinations that need to be carried out include:

- Taking advantage of the rapid advances in the past few years in computational architectures, algorithmic formalisms, and computing capacities. Recent advances include the facilitation of machine learning and neural networks (e.g., Krasnopolsky et al., 2005), performing line-by-line benchmark computations over the entire global scale of a model (e.g., Jones et al., 2017).

- Processes and model parameterizations that enable translating the radiative forcing to climate change, including the physical, chemical, and dynamical responses to the forcing, and the modulation of extant circulation patterns throughout the integrated system.

- Continuous monitoring of the agents (concentrations, radiative properties) with the highest possible accuracy and repeatability.

- Resolution of differences among observed (to the degree feasible) and modelled absolute variations and changes in forcings.

- Improving the ability of climate models to capture the responses to the natural and anthropogenic forcings, and evaluate the resulting responses to climate.

It is sobering to realize that RF largely evolved as a theoretical concept, a simple metric to compare effects due to different forcers initially formulated for well-mixed greenhouse gases, and shown to be somewhat easily relatable to simulated surface temperature change. In the

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

4878 past, when running climate model calculations was computationally taxing, RF proved tobe an
4879 invaluable quantifying capability. With increased computational resources now to run climate
4880 responses of single forcings or subsets of forcings or all forcings somewhat inexpensively, is
4881 RF or ERF a redundant concept? Recognizing the caveats and deficiencies noted above, and
4882 with the newer nuances in the forcing definition (e.g., adoption of ERF as the new forcing
4883 metric, Section 2), a legitimate question arises – what is the future of the radiative forcing
4884 concept?

4885
4886

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

14.3 Grand Challenge

The answer to the above question is that investigations into forcing and estimating it may no longer be independent of considerations of the rest of the climate system. For instance, adjustments (feedbacks) in climate parameters may need to be increasingly considered in order to relate to surface temperature change, which was the initial quest in determining RFs. RF and ERF remain useful physically-based constructs that, despite the fact that they cannot be in general observationally verified, still retain a simple link to climate responses, at least in the context of global-mean surface temperature.

Going forward, the *Grand Challenge* lies in viewing RF and forcing in general not as a separate entity in the trinity of forcing, feedback, and response, but to put it into a broader perspective. A picture of this might comprise looking at the Earth System in its broader scope than just temperature and only the physical climate system. Instead, in combining forcing, feedback, and response – we are entering the era of an Earth System challenge that needs to account for feedbacks e.g., ERF departs from RF in allowance for fast feedbacks to be factored into the forcing estimate (Section 2). This increase in complexity is manifest for the various forcing agents (Sections 3-9). These complexities then add to the body of uncertainties in the net forcing and its applications (Sections 10-13), with concomitant impacts on societal adaptation and mitigation planning and measures. There are thus significant facets to the Grand Challenge regarding the application of RF and ERF in the future and the societal utilization of this science for decision-making.

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

Radiative forcing in the climate science and climate change context is emerging after a century of exploration and investigations with a firm qualitative sense but still with limitations in its quantitative certainty. There is considerable ground still to be covered in order to achieve a comprehensive resolution of the remaining uncertainties while retaining the simplicity of the concept, and meeting the demand for more accurate quantification of both the agent-wise and net anthropogenic forcing.

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

APPENDIX

AATSR: Advanced Along Track Scanning Radiometer

ACCENT: Atmospheric Composition Change: the European NeTwork of excellence

ACCMIP: Atmospheric Chemistry and Climate Model Intercomparison Project

ACE: Aerosol Characterization Experiment

ACI: Aerosol cloud interactions

ACP: Atmospheric Chemistry and Physics

ACRIM: Active Cavity Radiometer Irradiance Monitor

ACRIM3: ACRIM 3

ACRIMSAT: Active Cavity Radiometer Irradiance Monitor Satellite

AERONET Aerosol Robotic Network

AFCRL: Air Force Cambridge Research Laboratory

AGCM: Atmospheric General Circulation Model

AIRS: Atmospheric Infrared Sounder

AMOC: Atlantic Meridional Overturning Circulation

AMS: Aerosol Mass Spectrometer

AOD: Aerosol Optical Depth

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

AQUA: an Earth observing satellite mission

MODIS AQUA in the name of the platform

AR: Assessment Report

AR4 Fourth Assessment Report

AR5: Fifth Assessment Report

AR6: Sixth Assessment Report

ARM Atmospheric Radiation Measurements

ARs: Assessment Reports

AVHRR: Advanced Very High Resolution Radiometer

AerChemMIP: Aerosols and Chemistry Model Intercomparison Project

BAMS: Bulletin of the American Meteorological Society

BC: Black Carbon

BGC: Biogeochemistry

C4MIP: Coupled Climate-Carbon Cycle Model Intercomparison Project

CALIOP: Cloud-aerosol Lidar with Orthogonal Polarization

CALIPSO: Cloud-Aerosol Lidar and Infrared Pathfinder Satellite Observation

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

CAM: Community Atmospheric Model

CATS: Cloud-Aerosol Transport System

CCM: chemistry-climate model

CCN: Cloud condensation nuclei

CCSP: Climate Change Science Program

CCT: Cirrus cloud thinning

CDNC: Cloud droplet number concentration

CDR: Carbon dioxide Removal

CERES: Clouds and the Earth's Radiant Energy Sytem

CF4: Carbon tetrafluoride

CFC:chlorofluorocarbon

CFCs: chlorofluorocarbons

CH4: methane

CICERO: Centre for International Climate and Environmental Research

CLARIFY Cloud aerosol interaction and forcing

CLM4: Community Land Model Version 4

CM2: GFDL's Coupled Model version 2

CMIP: Coupled Model Intercomparison Project

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

CMIP3: Coupled Model Intercomparison Project Phase 3

CMIP5: Coupled Model Intercomparison Project Phase 5

CMIP6: Coupled Model Intercomparison Project Phase 6

CO: carbon monoxide

CO2: Carbon dioxide

CTM: Chemistry Transport Model

DIRTMAP: The geological map of dust

DMS: Dimethyl Sulfide

DU: Dobson Unit

ECHAM: climate model developed at the Max Planck Institut fur Meteorologie, Hamburg

ECHAM4: ECHAM version 4

ECHAM5: ECHAM version 5

ECMWF: European Centre for Medium-Range Weather Forecasting

EESC: effective equivalent stratospheric chlorine

ENSO: El Nino Southern Oscillation

ERF: effective radiative forcing

ERFs: effective radiative forcings

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

ESM: Earth System Model

FAR: First Assessment Report

FDH: Fixed Dynamical Heating

FFBC – fossil fuel black carbon

FFOC – fossil fuel organic carbon

GCM: General Circulation Model

GCTMs: Global Chemical Transport Models

GEISA – Gestion et Etude des Informations Spectroscopiques Atmospheriques

GFDL: Geophysical Fluid Dynamics Laboratory

GHG: Greenhouse gas

GISS: Goddard Institute for Space Studies

GWP: Global Warming Potential

GWPs: Global Warming Potentials

GeoMIP: geoengineering model intercomparison project

H2S Hydrogen Sulfide

H2SO4 Sulfuric Acid

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

HALOE: Halogen Occultation Experiment

HCFC -- Hydrochlorofluorocarbons

HCFCs -- Hydrochlorofluorocarbons

HFCs -- Hydroflourocarbons

HIRS: High resolution Infrared Sounder

HITRAN -- High-resolution transmission molecular absorption

HITRAN2016 – HITRAN version issues in 2016

HNO3: Nitric Acid

HO2: Peroxy hydroxyl

HadGEM2: UK Hadley Centre Global Environment Model version 2

IEEE: Institute of Electrical and Electronic Engineers

IGY: International Geophysical Year

IPCC: Intergovernmental Panel on Climate Change

IR: Infrared Radiation

IRF: Instantaneous radiative forcing

IRIS: Interface Region Imaging Spectrograph

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

IS92: An emissions scenario

ISAMS: Improved Stratospheric and Mesopspheric Sounder

ISCCP: International Satellite Cloud Climatology Project

ISS; international Space Station

ITCZ: InterTropical Convergence Zone

JAS: Journal of the Atmospheric Sciences

LASIC: Layered Atlantic Smoke Interactions with Clouds

LBL: Line-by-line

LH: Latent heat

LMD – Laboratoire de Meteorologie Dynamique

LOSU: level of scientific understanding

LULCC: Land Use Land Cover Change

LUMIP Land use model intercomparison Project

LW: Longwave radiation

MEGAN Model of Emissions of Gases and Aerosols from Nature

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

MIPAS: Michelson Interferometer for Passive Atmospheric Sounding

MIPs: Model Intercomparison Projects

MISR: multi-angle imaging spectroradiometer

MIT: Massachusetts Institute of Technology

ML: Mixed Layer

MODIS: moderate resolution imaging spectrometer

MSB: Marine sky brightening

MSU: microwave sounding unit

NASA: National Aeronautics and Space Administration

NATO: North Atlantic Treaty Organization

NCAR: National Center for Atmospheric Research

NERC: Natural environment research council

NH3: ammonia

NMHCs: Non-methane hydrocarbons

NO: nitrogen oxide

NO2: nitrogen dioxide

NOAA: National Oceanic Atmospheric Administration

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

NOx: nitrogen oxides

N2: Nitrogen

NRC: National Research Council

NRLTSI2: Naval Research laboratory Total Solar Irradiance 2

NRLSSI2: Naval Research Laboratory Solar Spectral Irradiance 2

OCS: Carbonyl Sulfide

ODSs: Ozone Depleting Substances

OH: hydroxyl

OK: Oklahoma

OMI: ozone monitoring instrument

OMPS: ozone mapping and profiling suite

ORACLES: ObseRvations of Aerosols above CLouds and their intEractionS

OSIRIS: Optical Spectrograph and InfraRed Imaging System

PARASOL: Polarization and Anisotropy of Reflectances for Atmospheric Sciences

PD: present-day

PDF: probability distribution function

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

PI: pre-industrial

PMIP: Paleoclimate Model Intercomparison Project

PMIP4: Paleoclimate Model Intercomparison Project (version 4)

PMOD: Physikalish-Meteorologistics Observatorium Davos

PNAS: Proceedings of the National Academy of Sciences

POAM: Polar Ozone and Aerosol Measurement

POLDER: POLarization and Directionality of the Earth's Reflectances

PSD: Particle Size Distribution

QBO: Quasi-Biennial Oscillation

RCP2.6: Representative Concentration Pathway 2.6

RCP8.5: Representative Concentration Pathway 8.5

RCPs: Representative Concentration Pathways

RE: Radiative efficiency

REs: Radiative efficiencies

RF: Radiative forcing

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

RFMIP: Radiative Forcing Model Intercomparison Project

RFP: Radiative Flux Perturbation

RFs: Radiative forcings

RH: Relative Humidity

SA: South Africa

SAFARI: Southern African Regional Science Initiative

SAGE: Stratospheric Gas and Aerosol Experiment

SAI: Stratospheric aerosol injection

SAR: Second Assessment Report

SATIRE: Spectral and Total Irradiance Reconstruction

SBUV Solar Backscatter Ultraviolet

SCHIAMACHY (this is wrong abbreviation)

SCIAMACHY SCanning Imaging Absorption SpectroMeter for Atmospheric CHartographY SCanning

SF6: sulfur hexafluoride

SH: sensible heat

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

SKYHI: generic name for a general circulation model at NOAA/Geophysical Fluid Dynamics Laboratory

SLCF: short-lived climate forcer

SME Solar Mesosphere Explorer

SMIC: Study of Man's Impact on Climate (a report)

SMM Solar Maximum Mission

SO2: Sulfur Dioxide

SOHO Solar Heliospheric Observatory

SORCE Solar Radiation and Climate Experiment

SPARC: Stratospheric Tropospheric Processes and theor Role in Climate

SRM: solar radiation management

SST: sea surface temperature

SSTs: sea surface temperatures

STRM: Solar and terrestrial radiation management

SUCCESS

SW: Shortwave radiation

TAR: Third Assessment Report

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

TERRA: name of MODIS satellite

TIM Total Irradiance Monitor

TOA: top of atmosphere

TOMS: total ozone mapping spectrometer

TRM: Terrestrial radiation management

TSI Total Spectral Irradiance

TSIS Total and Spectral Irradiance Sensor

TTL Tropical Tropopause Layer

UARS Upper Atmosphere Research Satellite

UK: United Kingdom

UKCA: UK chemistry and aerosol

UM: Unified Model

UN: United Nations

UNFCCC: United Nations Framework Convention on Climate Change

US : United States

USA: United States of America

UV: Ultraviolet

VIRGO: a French-Italian project

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

VIIRS: Visible Infrared Imaging Radiometer Suite

VolMIP: Volcanic Forcings Model Intercomparison Project

WACCM: Whole Atmosphere Community Climate Model

WCRP – World Climate Research Programme

WGI – Working Group I

WMGHG: Well-mixed greenhouse gas

WMGHGs: Well-mixed greenhouse gases

WMO: World Meteorological Organization |

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

5178 **REFERENCES**

5179

5180 Aamaas, B., T. K. Berntsen, J. S. Fuglestvedt, K. P. Shine, and W. J. Collins, 2017: Regional
5181 temperature change potentials for short-lived climate forcers based on radiative forcing
5182 from multiple models, *Atmos. Chem. Phys*., **17**, 10795-10809,https://doi.org/10.5194/acp-
5183 17-10795-2017

5184 Abbott, C.G. and Fowle, F.E. (1908). Recent determination of the solar constant of
5185 radiation. *Terr. Magnetism and Atmos. Electricity 13: doi: 10.1029/TE013i002p00079. issn:*
5186 *0096-8013.*

5187 Ackerman, Andy S., O. B. Toon, D. E. Stevens, A. J. Heymsfield, V. Ramanathan, and E. J.
5188 Welton. Reduction of tropical cloudiness by soot. *Science* 288, no. 5468 (2000): 1042-1047.

5189 Adams, J. B., M. E. Mann, and C. M. Ammann (2003), Proxy evidence for an El Nino-like
5190 response to volcanic forcing. *Nature*, 426, 274-278.

5191 Adams, P. J., Seinfeld, J. H., Koch, D., Mickley, L., & Jacob, D. (2001). General circulation
5192 model assessment of direct radiative forcing by the sulfate-nitrate-ammonium-water
5193 inorganic aerosol system. *Journal of Geophysical Research: Atmospheres*, *106*(D1), 1097-
5194 1111.

5195 Ahlm, L., A. Jones, W. C. Stjern, H. Muri, B. Kravitz, and J. E. Kristjánsson, 2017: Marine
5196 cloud brightening - As effective without clouds. *Atmos. Chem. Phys.*, doi:10.5194/acp-17-
5197 13071-2017.

5198 Albani, S., Balkanski, Y., Mahowald, N., Winckler, G., Maggi, V. and Delmonte, B.: Aerosol-
5199 Climate Interactions During the Last Glacial Maximum, Curr. Clim. Chang. Reports, 4(2),
5200 99–114, doi:10.1007/s40641-018-0100-7, 2018.

5201 Albrecht, B. A. Aerosols, cloud microphysics, and fractional cloudiness. *Science* **245,** 1227-1230
5202 (1989).

5203 Alexander, B., and L. J. Mickley, 2015: Paleo-Perspectives on Potential Future Changes in the

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

Oxidative Capacity of the Atmosphere Due to Climate Change and Anthropogenic Emissions. *Curr. Pollut. Reports*, **1**, 57–69, doi:10.1007/s40726-015-0006-0.

Allen, R. J., Evan, A. T. & Booth, B. B. B. Interhemispheric aerosol radiative forcing and tropical precipitation shifts during the late twentieth century. *J. Clim.* **28,** 8219-8246 (2015).

Alterskjær, K., and J. E. Kristjánsson, 2013: The sign of the radiative forcing from marine cloud brightening depends on both particle size and injection amount. *Geophys. Res. Lett.*, doi:10.1029/2012GL054286.

——, ——, and Ø. Seland, 2012: Sensitivity to deliberate sea salt seeding of marine clouds – observations and model simulations. *Atmos. Chem. Phys.*, **12**, 2795–2807, doi:10.5194/acp-12-2795-2012. https://www.atmos-chem-phys.net/12/2795/2012/ (Accessed December 20, 2018).

Altshuller, A. P., and J. J. Bufalini, 1965: Photochemical aspects of air pollution: a review. *Photochem. Photobiol.*, **4**, 97–146, doi:doi:10.1111/j.1751-1097.1965.tb05731.x. https://doi.org/10.1111/j.1751-1097.1965.tb05731.x.

Amman, C., G. Meehl, W. Washington, and C. Zender (2003), A monthly and latitudinally varying forcing dataset in simulations of 20th century climate. *Geophys Res Lett*, 30, 1657.

Anchukaitis, K. J., B. M. Buckley, E. R. Cook, B. I. Cook, R. D. D'Arrigo, and C. M. Ammann (2010), Influence of volcanic eruptions on the climate of the Asian monsoon region. *Geophysical Research Letters*, 37, L22703.

Andela, N., Morton, D. C., Giglio, L., Chen, Y., Van Der Werf, G. R., Kasibhatla, P. S., DeFries, R. S., Collatz, G. J., Hantson, S., Kloster, S., Bachelet, D., Forrest, M., Lasslop, G., Li, F., Mangeon, S., Melton, J. R., Yue, C. and Randerson, J. T.: A human-driven decline in global burned area, Science (80-.)., 356(6345), 1356–1362, doi:10.1126/science.aal4108, 2017.

Anderson, T. R., E. Hawkins, and P. D. Jones, 2016: CO2, the greenhouse effect and global warming: from the pioneering work of Arrhenius and Callendar to today's Earth System Models. Endeavor, 40, 3, pp178-187. https://doi.org/10.1016/endeavour.2016.07.002

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

5231 Andersson, S., B. Martinsson, J.-P. Vernier, J. Friberg, C. A. M. Brenninkmeijer, M. Hermann, P.
5232 van Velhoven, and A. Zahn (2014), Significant radiative impact of volcanic aerosol in the
5233 lowermost stratosphere, Nature Communications, doi:10.1038/NCOMMS8692.

5234 Andreae, M. O. and Merlet, P.: Emission of trace gases and aerosols from biomass burning,
5235 Global Biogeochem. Cycles, 15(4), 955–966, 2001.

5236 Andrews, T. and Forster, P.: CO2 forcing induces semi-direct effects with consequences for
5237 climate feedback interpretations, Geophysical Research Letters, 35, L04802, 2008.

5238 Andrews, T., Forster, P., Boucher, O., Bellouin, N. and Jones, A.: Precipitation, radiative forcing
5239 and global temperature change, Geophysical Research Letters, 37, L14701, 2010.

5240 Andrews, T., Gregory, J. M., Forster, P. M. and Webb, M. J.: Cloud Adjustment and its Role in
5241 CO2 Radiative Forcing and Climate Sensitivity: A Review, Surveys in Geophysics, 33(3-4),
5242 619-635, 2012.

5243 Andrews, T. (2014). Using an AGCM to diagnose historical effective radiative forcing and
5244 mechanisms of recent decadal climate change. *Journal of Climate*, *27*(3), 1193-1209.

5245 Angel, R., 2006: Feasibility of cooling the Earth with a cloud of small spacecraft near the inner
5246 Lagrange point (L1). *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci.*, doi:10.1073/pnas.0608163103.

5247 Antico, A., and M. E. Torres, 2015: Evidence of a decadal solar signal in the Amazon River:
5248 1903 to 2013, Geophys. Res. Lett., 42, doi:10.1002/2015GL066089.

5249 Antuña, J. C., A. Robock, G. L. Stenchikov, J. Zhou, C. David, J. Barnes, and L. Thomason (2003),
5250 Spatial and temporal variability of the stratospheric aerosol cloud produced by the 1991
5251 Mount Pinatubo eruption. *J Geophys Res*, 108, 4624.

5252 Aquila, V., L. D. Oman, R. S. Stolarski, P. R. Colarco, and P. A. Newman (2012), Dispersion of
5253 the volcanic sulfate cloud from a Mount Pinatubo–like eruption. *Journal of Geophysical*
5254 *Research-Atmospheres*, 117, D06216.

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

5255 Aquila, V., C. I. Garfinkel, P. A. Newman, L. D. Oman, and D. W. Waugh (2014), Modifications
5256 of the quasi-biennial oscillation by a geoengineering perturbation of the stratospheric aerosol
5257 layer. *Geophysical Research Letters*, 41, 1738-1744.

5258 Archer, D., and S. Ramstorf, 2010: The Climate Crisis, ISBN 978-0-521-73255-0
5259 (paperback version). Cambridge University Press, 250 pages.

5260 Arfeuille, F., and Coauthors (2013), Modeling the stratospheric warming following the Mt.
5261 Pinatubo eruption: uncertainties in aerosol extinctions. *Atmos Chem Phys*, 13, 11221-11234.

5262 Armour, K. C., C. M. Bitz, and G. H. Roe (2013), Time-varying climate sensitivity from regional
5263 feedbacks, J. Clim., 26, 4518–4534, doi:10.1175/jcli-d-12-00544.1.

5264 Arneth, A., Harrison, S., Zaehle, S., Tsigaridis, K., Menon, S., Bartlein, P., Feichter, J., Korhola,
5265 A., Kulmala, M., O'Donnell, D., Schurgers, G., Sorvari, S. and Vesala, T.: Terrestrial
5266 biogeochemical feedbacks in the climate system, Nature-geoscience, 3, 525–532; DOI:
5267 10.1038/NGEO905, 2010.

5268 Arrhenius, S., 1896: On the influence of carbonic acid in the air upon the temperature of the
5269 ground. *Phil. Mag. and J. Science*, Ser. 5, vol. 41, pp 237-276.

5270

5271 Bala, G., Caldeira, K. and Nemani, R.: Fast versus slow response in climate change: implications
5272 for the global hydrological cycle, Climate Dynamics, 35(2-3), 423-434, 2010.

5273 Bala, G., P. B. Duffy, and K. E. Taylor, 2008: Impact of geoengineering schemes on the global
5274 hydrological cycle. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci.*, doi:10.1073/pnas.0711648105.

5275 Balmaseda, M. A., K. Mogensen, and A. T. Weaver (2013), Evaluation of the ECMWF ocean
5276 reanalysis system ORAS4. *Quarterly Journal of the Royal Meteorological Society*, 139,
5277 1132-1161.

5278 Baran, A. J., and J. S. Foot (1994), New application of the operational sounder HIRS in
5279 determining a climatology of sulphuric acid aerosol from the Pinatubo eruption, J. Geophys.
5280 Res., 99(D), 25,673–25,679, doi:10.1029/94JD02044.

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

5281 Ban-Weiss, G., Cao, L., Bala, G. and Caldeira, K.: Dependence of climate forcing and response
5282 on the altitude of black carbon aerosols, Climate Dynamics, 897-911, 2011.

5283 Banerjee, A., A. C. Maycock, A. T. Archibald, N. L. Abraham, P. Telford, P. Braesicke, and J.
5284 A. Pyle, 2016: Drivers of changes in stratospheric and tropospheric ozone between year
5285 2000 and 2100. *Atmos. Chem. Phys.*, **16**, 2727–2746, doi:10.5194/acp-16-2727-2016.
5286 https://www.atmos-chem-phys.net/16/2727/2016/ (Accessed October 1, 2018).

5287 Bardeen, C. G., O. B. Toon, E. J. Jensen, D. R. Marsh, and V. L. Harvey (2008), Numerical
5288 simulations of the three-dimensional distribution of meteoric dust in the mesosphere and
5289 upper stratosphere, J. Geophys. Res., 113, D17202, doi:10.1029/2007JD009515.

5290 Barnes, J. E., and D. J. Hofmann (1997), Lidar measurements of stratospheric aerosol over Mauna
5291 Loa, Geophys. Res. Lett., 24, 1923-1926.

5292 Barriopedro, D., R. Garcıa-Herrera, and R. Huth, 2008: Solar modulation of Northern
5293 Hemisphere winter blocking, J. Geophys. Res., 113, D14118, doi:10.1029/2008JD009789.

5294 Bates, D. R., and M. Nicolet, 1950: The photochemistry of atmospheric water vapor. *J. Geophys.*
5295 *Res.*, **55**, 301–327, doi:doi:10.1029/JZ055i003p00301.
5296 https://doi.org/10.1029/JZ055i003p00301.

5297 Bates, D. R., and A. E. Witherspoon, 1952: The photochemistry of some minor constituents of
5298 the Earth's atmosphere (CO2, CO, CH4, N2O)*. *Geophys. J. Int.*, **6**, 324,
5299 doi:doi:10.1111/j.1365-246X.1952.tb03020.x. https://doi.org/10.1111/j.1365-
5300 246X.1952.tb03020.x.

5301 Baumgardner, D., J. E. Dye, R. G. Knollenberg and B. W. Gandrud (1992), Interpretation of
5302 measurements made by the FSSP-300X during the Airborne Arctic Stratospheric Expedition,
5303 J. Geophys. Res., 97, 8035-8046.

5304 Bellouin, N. Boucher, O., Haywood, J.M., and Reddy, M.S., Global estimate of aerosol direct
5305 radiative forcing from satellite measurements, Nature, 428, doi: 10.1038/nature04348, 2005.

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

Bellouin, N., J. Rae, A. Jones, C. Johnson, J.M. Haywood , O. Boucher Aerosol forcing in the CMIP5 simulations by HadGEM2-ES and the role of ammonium nitrate, J Geophys. Res., doi:10.1029/2011JD016074, 2011.

Berdahl, M., Alan Robock, Duoying Ji, John C. Moore, Andy Jones, Ben Kravitz, and Shingo Watanabe, 2014: Arctic cryosphere response in the Geoengineering Model Intercomparison Project G3 and G4 scenarios, *J. Geophys. Res. Atmospheres*. https://doi.org/10.1002/2013JD020627

Berntsen, T. K., I. S. A. Isaksen, G. Myhre, J. S. Fuglestvedt, F. Stordal, T. A. Larsen, R. S. Freckleton, and K. P. Shine, 1997: Effects of anthropogenic emissions on tropospheric ozone and its radiative forcing. *J. Geophys. Res. Atmos.*, **102**, 28101–28126, doi:doi:10.1029/97JD02226. https://doi.org/10.1029/97JD02226.

Bindoff, N.L., P.A. Stott, K.M. AchutaRao, M.R. Allen, N. Gillett, D. Gutzler, K. Hansingo, G. Hegerl, Y. Hu, S. Jain, I.I. Mokhov, J. Overland, J. Perlwitz, R. S. and X. Z., 2013: Detection and attribution of climate change: From global to regional. *Climate Change 2013 the Physical Science Basis: Working Group I Contribution to the Fifth Assessment Report of the Intergovernmental Panel on Climate Change*.

Bingen, C., D. Fussen, and F. Vanhellemont (2004a), A global climatology of stratospheric aerosol size distribution parameters derived from SAGE II data over the period 1984 – 2000: 1. Methodology and climatological observations, J. Geophys. Res., 109, D06201.

Bingen, C., D. Fussen, and F. Vanhellemont (2004b), A global climatology of stratospheric aerosol size distribution parameters derived from SAGE II data over the period 1984–2000: 2. Reference data, J. Geophys. Res., 109, D06202.

Bischoff T, Schneider T (2014), Energetic constraints on the position of the intertropical convergence zone, J Clim., 27(13), 4937–4951

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

5333 Bischoff T, Schneider T (2016), The equatorial energy balance, ITCZ position, and double-ITCZ
5334 bifurcations, J Clim., 29(8), 2997–3013.

5335 Bock, L., and U. Burkhardt (2016), Reassessing properties and radiative forcing of contrail cirrus
5336 using a climate model, J. Geophys. Res. Atmos., 121, 9717–9736,
5337 doi:10.1002/2016JD025112.

5338 Bock, L. and Burkhardt, U.: Contrail cirrus radiative forcing for future air traffic, Atmos. Chem.
5339 Phys., 19, 8163-8174, https://doi.org/10.5194/acp-19-8163-2019, 2019.

5340 Bolin, B. and Charlson, R. J. (1976), On the role of the tropospheric sulfur cycle in the
5341 shortwave radiative climate of the earth, Ambio 5,47-54.

5342 Bollasina, M. A., Ming, Y. & Ramaswamy, V. Anthropogenic aerosols and the weakening of the
5343 South Asian summer monsoon. *Science* **334,** 502-505 (2011).

5344 Bonan, G.: Forests and climate change: Forcings, Feedbacks and the Climate Benefits of Forests,
5345 Science (80-.)., 320, 1444–1448; DOI: 10.1126/science.1155121, 2008.

5346 Bond, T. C., and Coauthors, 2013: Bounding the role of black carbon in the climate system: A
5347 scientific assessment. *J. Geophys. Res. Atmos.*, **118**, 5380–5552, doi:10.1002/jgrd.50171.

5348 Bony, S., and Coauthors, 2006: How Well Do We Understand and Evaluate Climate Change
5349 Feedback Processes? J. Clim., 19, 3445–3482, doi:10.1175/JCLI3819.1.
5350 https://doi.org/10.1175/JCLI3819.1.

5351 Borrmann S., A. Thomas, V. Rudakov, V. Yushkov, B. Lepuchov, T. Deshler, N. Vinnichenko,
5352 V. Khattatov, L. Stefanutti (2000), Stratospheric aerosol measurements in the Arctic winter
5353 of 1996/1997 with the M-55 Geophysika high-altitude research aircraft, Tellus B, 52 (4),
5354 1088-1103.

5355 Boucher, O., and J. Haywood, 2001: On summing the components of radiative forcing of climate
5356 change. *Clim. Dyn.*, **18**, 297–302.

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

Boucher, O. *et al.* Clouds and Aerosols. In: *Climate Change 2013: The Physical Science Basis. Contribution of Working Group I to the Fifth Assessment Report of the Intergovernmental Panel on Climate Change* (eds Stocker TF, et al.) (Cambridge Univ. Press, 2013).

Boucher, O., and U. Lohmann, 1995: The sulfate-CCN-cloud albedo effect - a sensitivity study with 2 general-circulation models. Tellus Ser. B-Chemical Phys. Meteorol., 47, 281–300.

Boucher, O., Randall, D., Artaxo, P., Bretherton, C., Feingold, G., Forster, P., Kerminen, V.-M., Kondo, Y., Liao, H., Lohmann, U., Rasch, P., Satheesh, S. K., Sherwood, S., Stevens, B. and Zhang, X.-Y., Clouds and Aerosols. In: Climate Change 2013: The Physical Science Basis. Contribution of Working Group I to the Fifth Assessment Report of the Intergovernmental Panel on Climate Change. T. F. Stocker, D. Qin, G.-K. Plattner, M. Tignor, S. K. Allen et al. (Editors), Cambridge University Press, Cambridge, United Kingdom and New York, NY, USA, pp. 571-657, 2013.

Boucher, O. (1995). GCM estimate of the indirect aerosol forcing using satellite-retrieved cloud droplet effective radii. *Journal of climate*, *8*(5), 1403-1409.

Boucher, O., & Anderson, T. L. (1995). General circulation model assessment of the sensitivity of direct climate forcing by anthropogenic sulfate aerosols to aerosol size and chemistry. *Journal of Geophysical Research: Atmospheres*, *100*(D12), 26117-26134.

Boucher, O., & Lohmann, U. (1995). The sulfate-CCN-cloud albedo effect. *Tellus B: Chemical and Physical Meteorology*, *47*(3), 281-300.

Boucher, O., et al., 1998. Intercomparison of models representing direct shortwave radiative forcing by sulfate aerosols. J. Geophys. Res., 103, 16979-16998.

Boucher, O., & Tanré, D. (2000). Estimation of the aerosol perturbation to the Earth's radiative budget over oceans using POLDER satellite aerosol retrievals. *Geophysical research letters*, *27*(8), 1103-1106.

Boucher, O., and Haywood, J.M., 2001. On summing the components of radiative forcing of climate change. Climate Dynamics, 18, 297-302.

Boucher, O., Randall, D., Artaxo, P., Bretherton, C., Feingold, G., Forster, P., Kerminen, V.-M.,

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

Kondo, Y., Liao, H., Lohman, U., Rasch, P., Satheesh, S., Sherwood, S., Stevens, B., Zhang, X.-Y., Lohmann, U., Rasch, P., Satheesh, S., Sherwood, S., Stevens, B. and Zhang, X.-Y.: Clouds and Aerosols, in Climate Change 2013: The Physical Science Basis. Contribution of Working Group I to the Fifth Assessment Report of the Intergovernmental Panel on Climate Change, edited by V. B. and P. M. M. Stocker, T.F., D. Qin, G.-K. Plattner, M. Tignor, S.K. Allen, J. Boschung, A. Nauels, Y. Xia, pp. 573–657, Cambridge University Press, United Kingdom., 2013.

Bourassa, A. E., Degenstein, D. A., Gattinger, R. L., and Llewellyn, E. J. (2007), Stratospheric aerosol retrieval with OSIRIS limb scatter measurements, J. Geophys. Res., 112, D10 217, doi:10.1029/2006JD008079.

Bourassa, A. E., Degenstein, D. A., and Llewellyn, E. J. (2008), Retrieval of stratospheric aerosol size information from OSIRIS limb scattered sunlight spectra, Atmos. Chem. Phys., 8, 6375-6380.

Bousquet, P., D. A. Hauglustaine, P. Peylin, C. Carouge, and P. Ciais, 2005: Two decades of OH variability as inferred by an inversion of atmospheric transport and chemistry of methyl chloroform. *Atmos. Chem. Phys.*, **5**, 2635–2656, doi:10.5194/acp-5-2635-2005. https://www.atmos-chem-phys.net/5/2635/2005/.

Bovensmann, H. Burrows, J. P., Buchwitz, M., Frerick, J., Noël, S., Rozanov et al. (1999), SCIAMACHY: Mission Objectives and Measurement Modes, J. Atmos. Sci., 56, 127 – 150, doi: 10.1175/1520-0469.

Brasseur, G. P., 2009: Implications of Climate Change for Air Quality. *WMO Bulletin*, 10–15.

Brasseur, G., and C. Granier (1992), Mount Pinatubo aerosols, chlorofluorocarbons and ozone depletion. Science, 257, 1239–1242.

Brasseur, G. P., J. T. Kiehl, J.-F. Müller, T. Schneider, C. Granier, X. Tie, and D. Hauglustaine, 1998: Past and future changes in global tropospheric ozone: Impact on radiative forcing. *Geophys. Res. Lett.*, **25**, 3807–3810, doi:doi:10.1029/1998GL900013. https://doi.org/10.1029/1998GL900013.

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

5411 Brenguier, J.-L., P. Y. Chuang, Y. Fouquart, D. W. Johnson, F. Parol, H. Pawlowska, J. Pelon, L.
5412 Schu¨ller, F. Schro¨der, and J. Snider, An overview of the ACE-2 CloudyColumn Closure
5413 Experiment, Tellus, Ser. B, 52, 815–827, 2000a.

5414 Brimblecombe, P., Bowler, C. (1990) Air pollution history, York 1850–1900,
5415 in: Brimblecombe, P., Pfister, C. (editors), The Silent Countdown, pp. 182–195,
5416 Springer Verlag.

5417 Brock, C. A., P. Hamill, J. C. Wilson, H. H. Jonsson, and K. R. Chan (1995), Particle formation
5418 in the upper tropical troposphere: A source of nuclei for the stratospheric aerosol, Science,
5419 270(5242), 1650–1653, doi:10.2307/2887916.

5420 Broccoli, A., K. Dixon, T. Delworth, T. Knutson, and R. Stouffer (2003), Twentieth-century
5421 temperature and precipitation trends in ensemble climate simulations including natural and
5422 anthropogenic forcing. *J Geophys Res*, 108, 4798.

5423 Bryan, K., S. Manabe, and M. Spelman, 1988: Interhemispheric asymmetry in the transient
5424 response of a coupled ocean-atmosphere model to a CO_2 forcing. *J. Phys.*
5425 *Oceanography*, **18(6)**, 851-867.

5426 Bluth, G. J. S., S. D. Doiron, C. C. Schnetzler, A. J. Krueger and L. S. Walter (1992), Global
5427 tracking of the SO2 clouds from the June 1991 Mount Pinatubo eruptions, Geophys. Res.
5428 Lett., 19, 151-154.

5429 Bluth, G. J. S., C. C. Schnetzler, A. J. Krueger and L. S. Walter (1993), The contribution of
5430 explosive volcanism to global atmospheric sulphur dioxide concentrations, Nature, 366, 327-
5431 329.

5432 Bruhl, C., J. Lelieveld, P. J. Crutzen, and H. Tost, (2012), The role of carbonyl sulphide as a source
5433 of stratospheric sulphate aerosol and its impact on climate, Atmos. Chem. Phys., 12, 1239-
5434 1253, doi:10.5194/acp-12-1239-2012.

5435 Brühl, C., J. Lelieveld, H. Tost, M. Höpfner, and N. Glatthor (2015), Stratospheric sulphur and its
5436 implications for radiative forcing simulated by the chemistry climate model EMAC, J.
5437 Geophys. Res. Atmos., 120, 2103–2118, doi:10.1002/2014JD022430.

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

Budyko, M. I., 1969: The effect of solar radiation variations on the climate of the Earth. *Tellus*, doi:10.3402/tellusa.v21i5.10109.

Burrows J. P., E. Hölzle, A. P. H. Goede, H. Visser, and W. Fricke (1995), SCIAMACHY – Scanning Imaging Absorption Spectrometer for Atmospheric Chartography, Acta Astronautica, 35(7), 445 – 451.

Cadle, R. D., and E. R. Allen, 1970: Atmospheric Photochemistry. *Science (80-.).*, **167**, 243 LP-263. http://science.sciencemag.org/content/167/3916/243.abstract.

Carn, S. A., A. J. Krueger, G. J. S. Bluth, S. J. Schaefer, N. A. Krotkov, I. M. Watson and S. Datta (2003), Volcanic eruption detection by the Total Ozone Mapping Spectrometer (TOMS) instruments: a 22-year record of sulfur dioxide and ash emissions. In: Volcanic Degassing (eds. C. Oppenheimer, D. M. Pyle, and J. Barclay), Geological Society, London, Special Publications, 213, 177-202.

Carn, S. A., Clarisse, L., and Prata, A. J. (2016), Multi-decadal satellite measurements of global volcanic degassing, J. Volcanol. Geotherm. Res., 311, 99 – 134.

Caldeira, K., G. Bala, and L. Cao, 2013: The Science of Geoengineering. *Annu. Rev. Earth Planet. Sci.*, doi:10.1146/annurev-earth-042711-105548.

Callendar, G. S. (1941). Infra-red absorption by carbon dioxide, with special reference to atmospheric radiation. *Quarterly Journal of the Royal Meteorological Society*, *67*(291), 263–275. http://doi.org/10.1002/qj.49706729105

Callendar, G. S., 1938: The artificial production of carbon dioxide and its influence on temperature. Quart. J. Roy. Meteor. Soc., doi: 10.1002/qj.49706427503 (https://dx.doi.org/10.1002/qj.49706427503).

Callis, L. B., M. Natarajan, and R. E. Boughner, 1983: On the relationship between the

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

greenhouse effect, atmospheric photochemistry, and species distribution. *J. Geophys. Res. Ocean.*, **88**, 1401–1426, doi:doi:10.1029/JC088iC02p01401. https://doi.org/10.1029/JC088iC02p01401.

Carbon Dioxide and Climate: A Scientific Assessment. (1979). Washington D.C., U.S.A.: National Academy of Sciences. http://doi.org/10.17226/12181

Carslaw, K. S., Boucher, O., Spracklen, D., Mann, G., Rae, J. G., Woodward, S. and Kumala, M.: A review of natural aerosol interactions and feedbacks within the Earth System, Atmos. Chem. Phys., 10, 1701–1737, 2010.

Carslaw, K. S., Lee, L., Reddington, C., Pringle, K., Rap, A., Forster, P., Mann, G., Spracklen, D., Woodhouse, M., Regayre, L. and Pierce, J.: Large contribution of natural aerosols to uncertainty in indirect forcing, Nature, 503(doi:10.1038/nature12674), 67–71, 2013.

Carslaw, K.S., Gordon, H., Hamilton, D.S. et al. 2017: Aerosols in the Pre-industrial Atmosphere, Curr Clim Change Rep, *3*, https://doi.org/10.1007/s40641-017-0061-2

Carslaw, K. S., Lee, L. A., Reddington, C. L., Pringle, K. J., Rap, A., Forster, P. M., … and Pierce, J. R. Large contribution of natural aerosols to uncertainty in indirect forcing. *Nature*, *503*(7474), 67, 2013.

Charlson, R. J., Langner, J., Rodhe, H., Leovy, C. B., & Warren, S. G. (1991). Perturbation of the northern hemisphere radiative balance by backscattering from anthropogenic sulfate aerosols. *Tellus A: Dynamic Meteorology and Oceanography*, *43*(4), 152-163.

Charlson, R. J., Schwartz, S. E., Hales, J. M., Cess, R. D., Coakley, J. J., Hansen, J. E., & Hofmann, D. J. (1992). Climate forcing by anthropogenic aerosols. *Science*, *255*(5043), 423-430.

Cess, R.D., 1976: Climate Change: An Appraisal of Atmospheric Feedback Mechanisms Employing Zonal Climatology. *J. Atmos. Sci.*, **33**, 1831–1843, https://doi.org/10.1175/1520-0469(1976)033<1831:CCAAOA>2.0.CO;2

Cess, R. D., Zhang, M.-H., Potter, G. L., Barker, H. W., Colman, R. A., Dazlich, D. A., … Wetherald, R. T. (1993). Uncertainties in Carbon Dioxide Radiative Forcing in Atmospheric

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

General Circulation Models. *Science*, *262*(5137), 1252–1255. http://doi.org/10.1126/science.262.5137.1252

Cess, R. D., and Coauthors, 1990: Intercomparison and interpretation of climate feedback processes in 19 atmospheric general circulation models. J. Geophys. Res. Atmos., 95, 16601–16615, doi:10.1029/JD095iD10p16601. https://doi.org/10.1029/JD095iD10p16601.

——, and Coauthors, 1993: Uncertainties in Carbon Dioxide Radiative Forcing in Atmospheric General Circulation Models. Science (80-.)., 262, 1252 LP-1255, doi:10.1126/science.262.5137.1252. http://science.sciencemag.org/content/262/5137/1252.abstract.

Cess, R. D., et al. (1996), Cloud feedback in atmospheric general circulation models: An update, J. Geophys. Res., 101, 12,791–12,794

Cess, R.D., *et al.*, Uncertainties in carbon dioxide radiative forcing, *Science*262,1252(1993).

Chamberlain, J. W., H. M. Foley, G. J. MacDonald, and M. A. Ruderman, 1982: In Carbon dioxide review 1982, W. Clark, Ed., Oxford University Press, Clarendon, England, 255–277.

Chameides, W., and J. C. G. Walker, 1973: A photochemical theory of tropospheric ozone. *J. Geophys. Res.*, **78**, 8751–8760, doi:10.1029/JC078i036p08751. http://dx.doi.org/10.1029/JC078i036p08751.

Chameides, W. L., and R. J. Cicerone, 1978: Effects of nonmethane hydrocarbons in the atmosphere. *J. Geophys. Res. Ocean.*, **83**, 947–952, doi:doi:10.1029/JC083iC02p00947. https://doi.org/10.1029/JC083iC02p00947.

Chapman, S., 1930: On ozone and atomic oxygen in the upper atmosphere. *Philos. Mag.*, **10**, 369–383.

Chanin, M.-L., and V. Ramaswamy, 1998: Chapter 5. Trends in Stratospheric Temperatures. *Scientific Assessment of Ozone Depletion: 1998*, D.L. Albritton, R.. Watson, P.J. Aucamp, and G. Megie, Eds.

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

5517 Charlson, R. J., J. Langner, H. Rodhe, C. B. Leovy, and S. G. Warren, 1991: Perturbation of the
5518 Northern-Hemisphere Radiative Balance by Backscattering from Anthropogenic Sulfate
5519 Aerosols. Tellus Ser. a-Dynamic Meteorol. Oceanogr., 43, 152–163.

5520 Charlson, R. J., Langner, J., Rodhe, H., Leovy, C. B., & Warren, S. G. (1991). Perturbation of
5521 the northern hemisphere radiative balance by backscattering from anthropogenic sulfate
5522 aerosols. *Tellus A: Dynamic Meteorology and Oceanography*, *43*(4), 152-163.

5523 Charlson, R. J., Schwartz, S. E., Hales, J. M., Cess, R. D., Coakley, J. J., Hansen, J. E., &
5524 Hofmann, D. J. (1992). Climate forcing by anthropogenic aerosols. *Science*, *255*(5043),
5525 423-430.

5526 Chédin A, Husson N, Scott NA. Une banque de données pour l'étude des phénomènes de
5527 transfert radiatif dans les atmosphères planétaires: la banque GEISA. Bull Inform Centre
5528 Données Stellaires (France) 1982;22:121–121.

5529 Chen, C.-T., and V. Ramaswamy, 1996: Sensitivity of Simulated Global Climate to Perturbations
5530 in Low Cloud Microphysical Properties. Part II: Spatially Localized Perturbations. *J.*
5531 *Clim.*, **9**, 2788–2801, doi:10.1175/1520-
5532 0442(1996)009<2788:SOSGCT>2.0.CO;2. https://doi.org/10.1175/1520-
5533 0442(1996)009%3C2788:SOSGCT%3E2.0.CO.

5534 Chen, Y. C., Christensen, M. W., Diner, D. J., & Garay, M. J. (2015). Aerosol-cloud interactions
5535 in ship tracks using Terra MODIS/MISR. *Journal of Geophysical Research: Atmospheres*,
5536 *120*(7), 2819-2833.

5537 Chen, C.-C. and Gettelman, A.: Simulated 2050 aviation radiative forcing from contrails and
5538 aerosols, Atmos. Chem. Phys., 16, 7317-7333, https://doi.org/10.5194/acp-16-7317-2016,
5539 2016.

5540 Chiang, J. C. H. & Bitz, C. M. Influence of high latitude ice cover on the marine Intertropical
5541 Convergence Zone. *Clim. Dyn.* **25,** 477-496 (2005).

5542 Chiodo, G., L. M. Polvani, D. R. Marsh, A. Stenke, W. Ball, E. Rozanov, S. Muthers, and K.
5543 Tsigaridis, 2018: The Response of the Ozone Layer to Quadrupled CO2 Concentrations. *J.*

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

Clim., **31**, 3893–3907, doi:10.1175/JCLI-D-17-0492.1. https://doi.org/10.1175/JCLI-D-17-0492.1.

Chiou, E. W., L. W. Thomason, and W. P. Chu (2006), Variability of Stratospheric Water Vapor Inferred from SAGE II, HALOE, and Boulder (Colorado) Balloon Measurements, J. Climate, 19, 4121-4133.

Christoforou, P, and S. Hameed, 1997: Solar cycle and the Pacific 'centers of action', Geophys. Res. Lett., 24, 293-296.

Chuang, C. C., J. E. Penner, K. E. Taylor, and J. J. Walton, 1993: Climate effects of anthropogenic sulfate: Simulations from a coupled chemistry/climate model. 7. http://inis.iaea.org/search/search.aspx?orig_q=RN:25046956.

Chung, E.-S., and B. J. Soden, 2015: An Assessment of Direct Radiative Forcing, Radiative Adjustments, and Radiative Feedbacks in Coupled Ocean–Atmosphere Models. J. Clim., 28, 4152–4170, doi:10.1175/JCLI-D-14-00436.1. https://doi.org/10.1175/JCLI-D-14-00436.1.

Chylek, P., & Wong, J. (1995). Effect of absorbing aerosols on global radiation budget. *Geophysical research letters*, *22*(8), 929-931.

Chylek, P., and J. Wong, 1995: Effect of absorbing aerosols on global radiation budget. Geophys. Res. Lett., 22, 929–931, doi:10.1029/95GL00800. https://doi.org/10.1029/95GL00800.

Ciais, P., Gasser, T., Paris, J., Caldeira, K., Raupach, M., Canadell, J., Patwardhan, A., Friedlingstein, P., Piao, S., Gitz, V., Raupauch, M., Canadell, J., Patwardhan, A., Friedlingstein, P., Piao, S. and Gitze, V.: Attributing the increase in atmospheric CO2 to emitters and absorbers, Nat. Clim. Chang., 3(doi:10.1038/nclimate1942), 926–930, 2013a.

Ciais, P., Sabine, C., Bala, G., Bopp, L., Brovkin, V., Canadell, J., Chhabra, A., DeFries, R., Galloway, J., Heimann, M., Jones, C., Quéré, C. Le, Myneni, R. B., Piao, S. and Thornton, P.: Carbon and Other Biogeochemical Cycles, Clim. Chang. 2013 - Phys. Sci. Basis, 465–570, doi:10.1017/CBO9781107415324.015, 2013b.

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

5571 Clark, W. C. (ed.)., 1982: Carbon dioxide review 1982. Oxford University Press, Clarendon,
5572 England, United States, https://www.osti.gov/servlets/purl/5963903.

5573 Clette, F. and L. Lefèvre, 2016: The new sunspot number: Assembling all corrections, Sol. Phys.
5574 291, 2629–2651, https://doi.org/10.1007/s11207-016-1014-y

5575 Coakley, J. A., Bernstein, R. L., & Durkee, P. A. (1987). Effect of ship-stack effluents on cloud
5576 reflectivity. *Science*, *237*(4818), 1020-1022.

5577 Coakley, J. Jr. (1981), Stratospheric Aerosols and the Tropospheric Energy Budget: Theory Versus
5578 Observations, J. Geophys. Res., 86, 9761-9766.

5579 Coddington, O., J. L. Lean, P. Pilewskie, M. Snow, and D. Lindholm, 2106: A solar irradiance
5580 climate data record, Bulletin American Meteor. Soc., BAMS.

5581 Cole-Dai, J. (2010), Volcanoes and climate, WIREs Climate Change, doi:10.1002/wcc.76.

5582 Collins, J. W., and Coauthors, 2017: AerChemMIP: Quantifying the effects of chemistry and
5583 aerosols in CMIP6. *Geosci. Model Dev.*, **10**, 585–607, doi:10.5194/gmd-10-585-2017.

5584 Collins, W. D., Feldman, D. R., Kuo, C., & Nguyen, N. H. (2018). Large regional shortwave
5585 forcing by anthropogenic methane informed by Jovian observations. *Science Advances*,
5586 *4*(9). http://doi.org/10.1126/sciadv.aas9593

5587 Collins, W. J., S. Sitch, and O. Boucher, 2010: How vegetation impacts affect climate metrics for
5588 ozone precursors. *J. Geophys. Res.*, **115**, D23308, doi:10.1029/2010jd014187.
5589 http://dx.doi.org/10.1029/2010JD014187.

5590 Collins, W. J., M. M. Fry, H. Yu, J. S. Fuglestvedt, D. T. Shindell, and J. J. West: Global and
5591 regional temperature-change potentials for near-term climate forcers, *Atmos. Chem.*
5592 *Phys*., **13**, 2471-2485, https://doi.org/10.5194/acp-13-2471-2013.

5593 Collins, W. D., and Coauthors, 2006: Radiative forcing by well-mixed greenhouse gases:
5594 Estimates from climate models in the Intergovernmental Panel on Climate Change (IPCC)
5595 Fourth Assessment Report (AR4). J. Geophys. Res., 111, D14317.

5596 Collins, W. D., Ramaswamy, V., Schwarzkopf, M. D., Sun, Y., Portmann, R. W., Fu, Q., …

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

Zhong, W. Y. (2006). Radiative forcing by well-mixed greenhouse gases: Estimates from climate models in the Intergovernmental Panel on Climate Change (IPCC) Fourth Assessment Report (AR4). *Journal of Geophysical Research Atmospheres*, *111*(14), 1–15. http://doi.org/10.1029/2005JD006713

Collins, W. J., Lamarque, J., Schulz, M., Boucher, O., Eyring, V., Hegglin, I., Maycock, A., Myhre, G., Prather, M., Shindell, D. and Smith, S. J.: AerChemMIP : quantifying the effects of chemistry and aerosols in, , 585–607, doi:10.5194/gmd-10-585-2017, 2017.

Colman, R. A., and S. B. Power (2010), Atmospheric radiative feedbacks associated with transient climate change and climate variability, Clim. Dyn., 34, 919–933, doi:10.1007/s00382-009-0541-8.

Conover, John H. "Anomalous cloud lines." *Journal of the Atmospheric Sciences* 23, no. 6 (1966): 778-785.

Cooke, W. F., & Wilson, J. J. (1996). A global black carbon aerosol model. *Journal of Geophysical Research: Atmospheres*, *101*(D14), 19395-19409.

Cooke, W. F., Liousse, C., Cachier, H., & Feichter, J. (1999). Construction of a 1× 1 fossil fuel emission data set for carbonaceous aerosol and implementation and radiative impact in the ECHAM4 model. *Journal of Geophysical Research: Atmospheres*, *104*(D18), 22137-22162.

Costantino, L., & Bréon, F. M. (2013). Aerosol indirect effect on warm clouds over South-East Atlantic, from co-located MODIS and CALIPSO observations. *Atmos. Chem. Phys*, *13*(1), 69-88.

Crook, J. A., L. S. Jackson ,S. M. Osprey, P. M. Forster , 2015: A comparison of temperature and precipitation responses to different Earth radiation management geoengineering schemes, *J. Geophys. Res. Atmospheres*, https://doi.org/10.1002/2015JD023269

Crutzen, P. J., 1970: The influence of nitrogen oxides on the atmospheric ozone content. *Q. J. R. Meteorol. Soc.*, **96**, 320–325, doi:10.1002/qj.49709640815. https://doi.org/10.1002/qj.49709640815.

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

Crutzen, P. J., 1972a: SST's: A Threat to the Earth's Ozone Shield. *Ambio*, **1**, 41–51. http://www.jstor.org/stable/4311946.

Crutzen, P. J., 1972b: *Gas-phase nitrogen and methane chemistry in the atmosphere*. Stockholm, 20 pp.

Crutzen, P. J., 1973: *A discussion of the chemistry of some minor constituents in the stratosphere and troposphere*. Stockholm,.

Crutzen, P. J., 1979: The role of NO and NO2 in the chemistry of the troposphere and stratosphere. *Annu. Rev. Earth Planet. Sci.*, **7**, 443–472.

——, and J. Lelieveld, 2001: Human Impacts on Atmospheric Chemistry. *Annu. Rev. Earth Planet. Sci.*, **29**, 17–45.

Crutzen, P. J. (1976), The possible importance of CSO for the sulfate layer of the stratosphere, Geophys. Res. Lett., 3, 73–76, doi:10.1029/GL003i002p00073.

Crutzen, P. (2006), Albedo Enhancement by Stratospheric Sulfur Injections: A Contribution to Resolve a Policy Dilemma? *Climatic Change*, 77, 211-220.

Crutzen, P. J., 2006: Albedo enhancement by stratospheric sulfur injections: A contribution to resolve a policy dilemma? *Clim. Change*, doi:10.1007/s10584-006-9101-y.

Cubasch, U., R. Voss, G. C. Hegerl, J. Waszkewitz, and T. J. Crowley, 1997: Simulation of the influence of solar radiation variations on the global climate with an ocean-atmosphere general circulation model, Climate Dynamics, 13, 757-767.

Damon, P., and J. Jirikowic, 1992: The Sun as a Low-Frequency Harmonic Oscillator. Radiocarbon, 34(2), 199-205. doi:10.1017/S003382220001362X.

Daniel, J. S., and S. Solomon, 1998: On the climate forcing of carbon monoxide. *J. Geophys. Res. Atmos.*, **103**, 13249–13260, doi:doi:10.1029/98JD00822.

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

https://doi.org/10.1029/98JD00822.

de Graaf, M., Tilstra, L. G., Wang, P., & Stammes, P. (2012). Retrieval of the aerosol direct radiative effect over clouds from spaceborne spectrometry. *Journal of Geophysical Research: Atmospheres*, 117(D7).

de Graaf, M., N. Bellouin, L.G. Tilstra, J.M. Haywood, and P. Stammes, Aerosol direct radiative effect from episodic smoke emissions over the southeast Atlantic Ocean from 2006 to 2009, Geophy. Res. Letts, 41, 21, 7723–7730, DOI: 10.1002/2014GL061103, 2014.

Delworth, T. L., V. Ramaswamy, and G. L. Stenchikov (2005), The impact of aerosols on simulated ocean temperature, heat content, and sea level in the 20th century. *Geophys Res Lett*, 32, L24709.

Delworth, T. L., et al. (2006), GFDL's CM2 global coupled climate models. Part I: Formulation and simulation characteristics, J. Clim., 19, 643–674, doi:10.1175/JCLI3629.1.

DeLand, M. T., and R. P. Cebula, 1998: NOAA 11 Solar Backscatter Ultraviolet, model 2 (SBUV/2) instrument solar spectral irradiance measurements in 1989–1994: 2. Results, validation, and comparisons, J. Geophys. Res., 103(D13), 16251–16273, doi:10.1029/98JD01204.

DeLand, M. T., and R. P. Cebula, 2008: Creation of a composite solar ultraviolet irradiance data set, J. Geophys. Res., 113, A11103, doi:10.1029/2008JA013401.

Delaygue, G. and E. Bard, 2011: An Antarctic view of Beryllium-10 and solar activity for the past millennium. Clim. Dyn. 36: 2201. https://doi.org/10.1007/s00382-010-0795-1

Denman, K. L., and Coauthors, 2007: Couplings Between Changes in the Climate System and Biogeochemistry. *Climate Change 2007: The Physical Science Basis. Contribution of Working Group I to the Fourth Assessment Report of the Intergovernmental Panel on Climate Change*, D. Qin, M. Manning, Z. Chen, M. Marquis, K.B. Averyt, M. Tignor, and H.L. Miller, Eds., Cambridge University Press, Cambridge, United Kingdom and New York, NY, USA.

Denman, K. L., Brasseur, G., Chidthaisong, A., Ciais, P., Cox, P. M., Dickinson, R. E.,

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

Hauglustaine, D., Heinze, C., Holland, E., Jacob, D., Lohmann, U., Ramachandran, S., Dias, P. L. da S., Wofsy, S. C. and Zhang, X.: Couplings between changes in the climate system and biogeochemistry, in Climate Change 2007: The Physical Science Bases. Contribution of Working Group I to the Fourth Assessment Report of the Intergovernmental Panel on Climate Change, edited by S. Solomon D. Qin, M. Manning, Z. Chen, M. Marquis, K.B. Averyt, M.Tignor and H.L. Miller, Cambridge University Press, Cambridge, UK., 2007.

Derwent, R. G. (1990), Trace gases and their relative contribution to the greenhouse effect, Rep, Atomic Energy Research Establishment Harwell Oxon UK. Report AERE- R13716.

Deshler, T., M. E. Hervig, D. J. Hofmann, J. M. Rosen, and J. B. Liley (2003), Thirty years of in situ stratospheric aerosol size distribution measurements from Laramie, Wyoming (41°N), using balloon-borne instruments, J. Geophys. Res., 108(D5), 4167, doi:10.1029/2002JD002514

Deshler, T., R. Anderson-Sprecher, H. Jager, J. Barnes, D. J. Hoffmann, B Clemesha, D. Simonich, M. Osborn, R. J. Grainger, S. Godin-Beekmann (2006), Trends in the nonvolcanic component of stratospheric aerosol over the period 1971-2004, J. Geophys Res., 111, D01201, doi:10.1029/2005JD006089.

Deshler, T. (2008), A review of global stratospheric aerosol: Measuremnts, importance, life cycle, and local stratospheric aerosol, Atmospheric research, 90, 223-232.

Dessler, A. E., M. R. Schoeberl, T. Wang, S.M. Davis, K. H. Rosenlof, and J.-P. Vernier (2014), Variations of stratospheric water vapor over the past three decades, J. Geophys. Res. Atmos., 119, 12,588–12,598, doi:10.1002/2014JD021712.

Despres, V., Huffman, J., Burrows, S. M., Hoose, C., Safatov, A., Buryak, G., Frohlich-Nowoisky, J., Elbert, W., M. Andreae, Polsch, U. and Jaenicke, R.: Primary biological aerosol particles in the atmosphere: a review, Tellus B, 64(15598), doi:10.3402/tellusb.v64i0.15598, 2012.

Deuzé, J.L., Bréon, F.M., Devaux, C., Goloub, P.H., Herman, M., Lafrance, B., Maignan, F., Marchand, A., Nadal, F., Perry, G. and Tanré, D., 2001. Remote sensing of aerosols over

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

land surfaces from POLDER-ADEOS-1 polarized measurements. *Journal of Geophysical Research: Atmospheres*, *106*(D5), pp.4913-4926.

Dhomse, S., K. Emmerson, G. Mann, N. Bellouin, K. Carslaw, M. Chipperfield, R. Hommel, N. Abraham, P. Telford, P. Braesicke, M. Dalvi, C. Johnson, F. O'Connor, O. Morgenstern, J. Pyle, T. Deshler, J. Zawodny, and L. Thomason (2014), Aerosol microphysical simulations of the Mt. Pinatubo eruption with the UM-UKCA composition-climate model, Atmos. Chem. Phys., 14,11221-11246, doi:10.5194/ACP-14-11221-2014.

Dickinson, R. E., and R. J. Cicerone, 1986: Future global warming from atmospheric trace gases. *Nature*, 319, 109–115, doi:10.1038/319109a0. https://doi.org/10.1038/319109a0.

Dickinson, R.E., S.C. Liu, and T.M. Donahue, 1978: Effect of Chlorofluoromethane Infrared Radiation on Zonal Atmospheric Temperatures. J. Atmos. Sci., 35, 2142–2152,https://doi.org/10.1175/1520-0469(1978)035<2142:EOCIRO>2.0.CO;2

Dickinson, R.E., S.C. Liu, and T.M. Donahue, 1978: Effect of Chlorofluoromethane Infrared Radiation on Zonal Atmospheric Temperatures. J. Atmos. Sci., 35, 2142–2152,https://doi.org/10.1175/1520-0469(1978)035<2142:EOCIRO>2.0.CO;2

Dines, W. H., 1917: The heat balance of the atmosphere. Quart. J. Roy. Meteor. Soc., vol. 43, issue 182, pp 151-158. https://doi.org/10.1002/qj.49704318203.

Donner, L. J., and V. Ramanathan, 1980: Methane and nitrous oxide: their effects on the terrestrial climate. *Journal of the Atmospheric Sciences*. 37:119-124

Donner, L. and V. Ramanathan, 1980: Methane and Nitrous Oxide: Their Effects on the Terrestrial Climate. J. Atmos. Sci., 37, 119–124, https://doi.org/10.1175/1520-0469(1980)037<0119:MANOTE>2.0.CO;2

Doutriaux-Boucher, M., Webb, M., Gregory, J. and Boucher, O.: Carbon dioxide induced stomatal closure increases radiative forcing via a rapid reduction in low cloud, Geophysical Research Letters, -, 2009.

Dorland, R., F. J. Dentener, and J. Lelieveld, 1997: Radiative forcing due to tropospheric ozone and sulfate aerosols. *J. Geophys. Res. Atmos.*, **102**, 28079–28100,

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

doi:doi:10.1029/97JD02499. https://doi.org/10.1029/97JD02499.

Dogar, M., G. Stenchikov, S. Osipov, B Wyman, M. Zhao (2017), Sensitivity of the Regional Climate in the Middle East and North Africa to Volcanic Perturbations, J. Geophys. Res. Atmos., 122, doi:10.1002/2017JD026783.

Doughty, C. E., C. B. Field, and A. M. S. McMillan, 2011: Can crop albedo be increased through the modification of leaf trichomes, and could this cool regional climate? *Clim. Change*, doi:10.1007/s10584-010-9936-0.

Douglass, D. H. and B. D. Clader, 2002: Climate sensitivity of the Earth to solar irradiance, Geophys. Res. Lett., 29, 10.1029/2002GL015345.

Drayson, S.R., (1976). Rapid computation of the Voigt profile, Journal of Quantitative Spectroscopy and Radiative Transfer, 16(7), 611—614. https://doi.org/10.1016/0022-4073(76)90029-7

Dubovik, O., and M. King, A flexible inversion algorithm for retrieval of aerosol optical properties from Sun and sky radiance measurements, J. Geophys. Res., 105, 20,673–20,696, 2000.

Duce, R. A., LaRoche, J., Altieri, K., Arrigo, K. R., Baker, A. R., Capone, D. G., Cornell, S., Dentener, F., Galloway, J., Ganeshram, R. S., Geider, R. J., Jickells, T., Kuypers, M. M., Langlois, R., Liss, P. S., Liu, S. M., Middelburg, J. J., Moore, C. M., Nickovic, S., Oschlies, A., Pedersen, T., Prospero, J., Schlitzer, R., Seitzinger, S., Sorensen, L. L., Uematsu, M., Ulloa, O., Voss, M., Ward, B. and Zamora, L.: Impacts of Atmospheric Anthropogenic} Nitrogen on the Open Ocean, Science (80-.)., 320(5878), 893–897, doi:10.1126/science.1150369, 2008.

Duda, D. P., Bedka, S. T., Minnis, P., Spangenberg, D., Khlopenkov, K., Chee, T., and Smith Jr., W. L.: Northern Hemisphere contrail properties derived from Terra and Aqua MODIS data for 2006 and 2012, Atmos. Chem. Phys., 19, 5313-5330, https://doi.org/10.5194/acp-19-5313-2019, 2019.

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

5756 Dudok de Wit, T., Kopp, G., Fröhlich, C., and M. Schöll, 2017: Methodology to create a new
5757 total solar irradiance record: Making a composite out of multiple data records. Geophys.
5758 Res. Lett., 44, 1196–1203, doi:10.1002/2016GL071866.

5759 Dutton, E. G., and J. R. Christy (1992), Solar radiative forcing at selected locations and evidence
5760 for global lower tropospheric cooling following the eruptions of El Chichón and Pinatubo,
5761 Geophys. Res. Lett., 19, 2313-2316.

5762 Dykema, J. A., D. W. Keith, J. G. Anderson, and D. Weisenstein, 2014: Stratospheric controlled
5763 perturbation experiment: A small-scale experiment to improve understanding of the risks of
5764 solar geoengineering. *Philos. Trans. R. Soc. A Math. Phys. Eng. Sci.*,
5765 doi:10.1098/rsta.2014.0059.

5766

5767 Eddy, J. A., 1976: The Maunder Minimum, Science, New Series, 192, 4245, 1189-1202.

5768 Ekholm, N., 1901: On the variations of the climate of the geological and historical past and their
5769 causes. *Quart. J. Roy. Meteor. Soc*., 27, 117, 1-62.

5770 Ellingson, R. G., & Fouquart, Y. (1991). The intercomparison of radiation codes in climate
5771 models: An overview. *Journal of Geophysical Research: Atmospheres*, *96*(D5), 8925–8927.
5772 http://doi.org/10.1029/90JD01618

5773 English, J., O. Toon, and M. Mills (2013), Microphysical simulations of large volcanic eruptions:
5774 Pinatubo and Toba, J. Geophys. Res. Atmos., 118, 1880-1895, doi:10.1002/JGRD.50196.

5775 Etminan, M., Myhre, G., Highwood, E. J., & Shine, K. P. (2016). Radiative forcing of carbon
5776 dioxide, methane, and nitrous oxide: A significant revision of the methane radiative forcing.
5777 *GEOPHYSICAL RESEARCH LETTERS*, *43*(24), 12614–12623.
5778 http://doi.org/10.1002/2016GL071930

5779 Etminan, M., Myhre, G., Highwood, E. J. and Shine, K. P.: Radiative forcing of carbon dioxide,
5780 methane, and nitrous oxide: A significant revision of the methane radiative forcing,
5781 Geophysical Research Letters, 43(24), 12614-12623, 2016.

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

5782 Evan, A., Flamant, C., Gaetani, M. and Guichard, F.: The past, present and future of African
5783 dust, Nature, 531, 493–495, 2016.

5784 Evan, A. T. (2012), Atlantic hurricane activity following two major volcanic eruptions, J.
5785 Geophys. Res. 117, D06101.

5786 Eyring, V., and Coauthors, 2013: Long-term ozone changes and associated climate impacts in
5787 CMIP5 simulations. *J. Geophys. Res. Atmos.*, **118**, 5029–5060, doi:10.1002/jgrd.50316.
5788 http://dx.doi.org/10.1002/jgrd.50316.

5789 Eyring, V., S. Bony, G. A. Meehl, C. A. Senior, B. Stevens, R. J. Stouffer, and K. E. Taylor,
5790 2016: Overview of the Coupled Model Intercomparison Project Phase 6 (CMIP6)
5791 experimental design and organization. *Geosci. Model Dev.*, **9**, 1937–1958,
5792 doi:10.5194/gmd-9-1937-2016. https://www.geosci-model-dev.net/9/1937/2016/

5793

5794 Fabian, P., and P. G. Pruchniewicz, 1977: Meridional distribution of ozone in the troposphere
5795 and its seasonal variations. *J. Geophys. Res.*, **82**, 2063–2073,
5796 doi:doi:10.1029/JC082i015p02063. https://doi.org/10.1029/JC082i015p02063.

5797 Fahey, D.W. U. Schumann, S. Ackerman, P. Artaxo, O. Boucher, M. Danilin, B. Kärcher, P.
5798 Minnis, T. Nakajima, and O. B. Toon (1999). Aviation-Produced Aerosols and Cloudiness.
5799 In Aviation and the Global Atmosphere. A Special Report of IPCC Working Groups I and
5800 III J.E. Penner, D.H. Lister, D.J. Griggs, D.J. Dokken, M. McFarland (Eds). Cambridge
5801 University Press, Cambridge, UK, 65–120.

5802 Feddema, J., Oleson, K., Bonan, G., Mearns, L., Buja, L., Meehl, G. and Washington, W.: The
5803 importance of land-cover change in simulating future climates, Science (80-.)., 310, 1674–
5804 1678, 2005.

5805 Feichter, J., U. Lohmann and I. Schult, 1997: The atmospheric sulfur cycle in ECHAM-4 and its
5806 impact on the shortwave radiation. Climate Dynamics, 13, 235−246.

5807 Fels, S. B., J. D. Mahlman, M. D. Schwarzkopf, and R. W. Sinclair, 1980: Stratospheric
5808 Sensitivity to Perturbations in Ozone and Carbon Dioxide: Radiative and Dynamical

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

Response. J. Atmos. Sci., 37, 2265–2297, doi:10.1175/1520-0469(1980)037<2265:SSTPIO>2.0.CO;2. https://doi.org/10.1175/1520-0469(1980)037%3C2265:SSTPIO%3E2.0.CO.

Fels, S. B., Kiehl, J. T., Lacis, A. A., & Schwarzkopf, M. D. (1991). Infrared cooling rate calculations in operational general circulation models: Comparisons with benchmark computations. *J. Geophys. Res.*, *96*, 9105–9120. http://doi.org/10.1029%2F91JD00516.

Field, C. B., Barros, V. R., Mach, K. J., Mastrandrea, M. D., Aalst, M. van, Adger, W. N., Arent, D. J., Barnett, J., Betts, R., Bilir, T. E., Birkmann, J., Carmin, J., Chadee, D. D., Challinor, A. J., Chatterjee, M., Cramer, W., Davidson, D. J., Estrada, Y. O., Gattuso, J.-P., Hijioka, Y., Hoegh-Guldberg, O., Huang, H.-Q., Insarov, G. E., Jones, R. N., Kovats, R. S., Lankao, P. R., Larsen, J. N., Losada, I. J., Marengo, J. A., McLean, R. F., Mearns, L. O., Mechler, R., Morton, J. F., Niang, I., Oki, T., Olwoch, J. M., Opondo, M., Poloczanska, E. S., Pörtner, H.-O., Redsteer, M. H., Reisinger, A., Revi, A., Schmidt, D. N., Shaw, M. R., Solecki, W., Stone, D. A., Stone, J. M. R., Strzepek, K. M., Suarez, A. G., Tschakert, P., Valentini, R., Vicuña, S., Villamizar, A., Vincent, K. E., Warren, R., White, L. L., Wilbanks, T. J., Wong, P. P. and Yohe, G. W.: Technical Summary, in Climate Change 2014: Impacts, Adaptation, and Vulnerability. Part A: Global and Sectoral Aspects. Contribution of Working Group II to the Fifth Assessment Report of the Intergovernmental Panel on Climate Change, edited by C. B. Field, V. R. Barros, D. J. Dokken, K. J. Mach, M. D. Mastrandrea, T. E. Bilir, M. Chatterjee, K. L. Ebi, Y. O. Estrada, R. C. Genova, B. Girma, E. S. Kissel, A. N. Levy, S. MacCracken, P. R. Mastrandrea, and L. L. White, pp. 35–94, Cambridge University Press, Cambridge, UK and New York, NY, USA., 2014.

Fiocco, G., and G. Grams (1964), Observations of the aerosol layer at 20 km by optical radar, J. Atmos. Sci., 21, 323–324.

Fiore, A. M., and Coauthors, 2012: Global air quality and climate. *Chem. Soc. Rev.*, **41**, 6663–6683. http://dx.doi.org/10.1039/C2CS35095E.

Fiore, A. M., V. Naik, and E. M. Leibensperger, 2015: Air Quality and Climate Connections. *J. Air Waste Manage. Assoc.*, **65**, 645–685, doi:10.1080/10962247.2015.1040526. http://www.tandfonline.com/doi/full/10.1080/10962247.2015.1040526.

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

5838 Fisher, D., C. Hales, W-C. Wang, M. Ko, N. D. Sze, 1990: Model calculations of the relative
5839 effects of CFCs and their replacements on global warming. *Nature* 344(6266):513-516.
5840 DOI: 10.1038/344513a0.

5841 Fisher, D. A., C. H. Hales, W. C. Wang, M. K. W. Ko, and N. D. Sze (1990), Model-calculations
5842 of the relative effects of CFCs and their replacements on global warming, Nature, 344(6266),
5843 513–516, doi:10.1038/344513a0.

5844 Fisher et al., 1990D.A. Fisher, C.H. Hales, W.C. Wang, M.K.W. Ko, N.D. SzeModel
5845 calculations of the relative effects of CFCs and their replacements on global warming
5846 Nature, 344 (1990), pp. 513-516

5847 Fisher, D., C.H. Hales, W.C. Wang, M.K.W. Ko, N.D. Sze, 1990: Model calculations of the
5848 relative effects of CFCs and their replacements on global warming Nature, 344 (1990),
5849 pp. 513-516.

5850 Fishman, J., and P. J. Crutzen, 1978: The origin of ozone in the troposphere. *Nature*, **274**, 855–
5851 858. http://dx.doi.org/10.1038/274855a0.

5852 Fishman, J., V. Ramanathan, P. J. Crutzen, and S. C. Liu, 1979a: Tropospheric ozone and
5853 climate. *Nature*, **282**, 818–820. http://dx.doi.org/10.1038/282818a0.

5854 Fishman, J., S. Solomon, and P. J. Crutzen, 1979b: Observational and theoretical evidence in
5855 support of a significant in-situ photochemical source of tropospheric ozone. *Tellus*, **31**, 432–
5856 446, doi:10.1111/j.2153-3490.1979.tb00922.x. https://doi.org/10.1111/j.2153-
5857 3490.1979.tb00922.x.

5858 Fläschner, D., Mauritsen, T. and Stevens, B.: Understanding the inter-model spread in global-
5859 mean hydrological sensitivity, Journal of Climate, 29, 801-817, 2016.

5860 Fleming, J. R., 2007: The Callendar Effect, American Meteorological Society, Boston, MA.

5861 Fleming, J. R., 1998: Historical perspectives on climate change. Oxford University Press. ISBN
5862 978-0195078701.

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

5863 Folland, C. K., Palmer, T. N. & Parker, D. E. Sahel rainfall and worldwide sea temperatures, 1901-
5864 85. *Nature* **320,** 602-607 (1986).

5865 Forster, P., V. Ramaswamy, P. Artaxo, T. Berntsen, R. Betts, D.W. Fahey, J. Haywood, J. Lean,
5866 D.C. Lowe, G. Myhre, J. Nganga, R. Prinn, G. Raga, M. Schulz and R. Van Dorland, 2007:
5867 Changes in Atmospheric Constituents and in Radiative Forcing. In: Climate Change 2007:
5868 The Physical Science Basis. Contribution of Working Group I to the Fourth Assessment
5869 Report of the Intergovernmental Panel on Climate Change [Solomon, S., D. Qin, M.
5870 Manning, Z. Chen, M. Marquis, K.B. Averyt, M.Tignor and H.L. Miller (eds.)]. Cambridge
5871 University Press, Cambridge, United Kingdom and New York, NY, USA.

5872 Forster, P. M., Richardson, T., Maycock, A. C., Smith, C. J., Samset, B. H., Myhre, G.,
5873 Andrews, T., Pincus, R. and Schulz, M.: Recommendations for diagnosing effective
5874 radiative forcing from climate models for CMIP6, Journal of Geophysical Research:
5875 Atmospheres, 121(20), 12460-12475, 2016.

5876 Forster, P., and Coauthors, 2007: Changes in Atmospheric Constituents and in Radiative
5877 Forcing. Climate Change 2007: The Physical Science Basis. Contribution of Working
5878 Group I to the Fourth Assessment Report of the Intergovernmental Panel on Climate
5879 Change, D. Qin, M. Manning, Z. Chen, M. Marquis, K.B. Averyt, M. Tignor, and H.L.
5880 Miller, Eds., Cambridge University Press, Cambridge, United Kingdom and New York,
5881 NY, USA.

5882 Forster, P. M., 2016: Inference of Climate Sensitivity from Analysis of Earth's Energy Budget.
5883 Annu. Rev. Earth Planet. Sci., 44, 85–106, doi:doi:10.1146/annurev-earth-060614-105156.
5884 http://www.annualreviews.org/doi/abs/10.1146/annurev-earth-060614-105156.

5885 Forster, P., and Coauthors, 2007: Changes in Atmospheric Constituents and in Radiative
5886 Forcing. *Climate Change 2007: The Physical Science Basis. Contribution of Working*
5887 *Group I to the Fourth Assessment Report of the Intergovernmental Panel on Climate*
5888 *Change*, D. Qin, M. Manning, Z. Chen, M. Marquis, K.B. Averyt, M. Tignor, and H.L.
5889 Miller, Eds., Cambridge University Press, Cambridge, United Kingdom and New York,
5890 NY, USA.

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

5891 Forster, P. M., 1999: Radiative forcing due to stratospheric ozone changes 1979–1997, using
5892 updated trend estimates. *J. Geophys. Res. Atmos.*, **104**, 24395–24399,
5893 doi:doi:10.1029/1999JD900770. https://doi.org/10.1029/1999JD900770.

5894 Forster, P. M., and K. P. Shine, 1997: Radiative forcing and temperature trends from
5895 stratospheric ozone changes. *J. Geophys. Res. Atmos.*, **102**, 10841–10855,
5896 doi:doi:10.1029/96JD03510. https://doi.org/10.1029/96JD03510.

5897 Forster, P. M., and K. P. Shine, 1999: Stratospheric water vapour changes as a possible
5898 contributor to observed stratospheric cooling. *Geophys. Res. Lett.*, **26**, 3309–3312,
5899 doi:doi:10.1029/1999GL010487. https://doi.org/10.1029/1999GL010487.

5900 Foster, G., and S. Rahmstorf, 2011: Global temperature evolution 1979–2010, Environ. Res.
5901 Lett., 6, doi:10.1088/1748-9326/6/4/044022.

5902 Forster, P., Ramaswamy, V., Artaxo, P., Berntsen, T., Betts, R., Fahey, D. W., Haywood, J.,
5903 Lean, J., Lowe, D. C., Myhre, G., Nganga, J., Prinn, R., Raga, G. and Dorland, R. Van:
5904 Changes in Atmospheric Constituents and in Radiative Forcing, in Climate Change 2007:
5905 The Physical Science Basis. Contribution of Working Group I to the Fourth Assessment
5906 Report of the Intergovernmental Panel on Climate Change, edited by S. Solomon D. Qin,
5907 M. Manning, Z. Chen, M. Marquis, K.B. Averyt, M.Tignor and H.L. Miller, pp. 130–234,
5908 Cambridge University Press, Cambridge, United Kingdom and New York, NY, USA.,
5909 2007.

5910 Forster, P., V. Ramaswamy, P. Artaxo, T. Berntsen, R. Betts, D.W. Fahey, J. Haywood, J. Lean,
5911 D.C. Lowe, G. Myhre, J. Nganga, R. Prinn, G. Raga, M. Schulz and R. Van Dorland (2007),
5912 Changes in Atmospheric Constituents and in Radiative Forcing. In: Climate Change 2007:
5913 The Physical Science Basis. Contribution of Working Group I to the Fourth Assessment
5914 Report of the Intergovernmental Panel on Climate Change [Solomon, S., D. Qin, M. Manning,
5915 Z. Chen, M. Marquis, K.B. Averyt, M.Tignor and H.L. Miller (eds.)]. Cambridge University
5916 Press, Cambridge, United Kingdom and New York, NY, USA.

5917 Forster, P., and Coauthors, 2007: Changes in Atmospheric Constituents and in Radiative
5918 Forcing. *Climate Change 2007: The Physical Science Basis. Contribution of Working*

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

Group I to the Fourth Assessment Report of the Intergovernmental Panel on Climate Change, D. Qin, M. Manning, Z. Chen, M. Marquis, K.B. Averyt, M. Tignor, and H.L. Miller, Eds., Cambridge University Press, Cambridge, United Kingdom and New York, NY, USA.

Forster, P. M., Richardson, T., Maycock, A. C., Smith, C. J., Samset, B. H., Myhre, G., Andrews, T., Pincus, R., and Schulz, M. (2016), Recommendations for diagnosing effective radiative forcing from climate models for CMIP6, *J. Geophys. Res. Atmos.*, 121, 12,460– 12,475, doi:10.1002/2016JD025320.

Forster, P. M. *et al.* Evaluating adjusted forcing and model spread for historical and future scenarios in the CMIP5 generation of climate models. *J. Geophys. Res. Atmos.* **118,** 1139-1150 (2013).

Forster, P.M. (2016) Inference of Climate Sensitivity from Analysis of Earth's Energy Budget Annual Review of Earth and Planetary Sciences 2016 44:1, 85-106

Forsyth, P. Y., In the wake of Etna, 44 B.C., Classical Antiq., 7, 49-57, 1988.

Foukal, P., 1981: Sunspots and changes in the global output of the sun. Proc. The Physics of Sunspots, 1981, Sunspot, NM, A83-18101 06-92), 391-423.

Foukal, P. and J. Lean, 1988: Magnetic modulation of solar luminosity by photospheric activity, Astrophys. J., 328, 347-357.

Foukal, P. and J. Lean, 1990: An empirical model of total solar irradiance variations between 1874-1988, Science, 247, 556-558.

Foukal, P. V., Mack, P. E., and J. E. Vernazza, 1977: The effect of sunspots and faculae on the solar constant, Astrophysical Journal, Part 1, vol. 215, Aug. 1, 1977, p. 952-959.

Foukal, P. North, G. and T. Wigley, 2004: A Stellar View on Solar Variations and Climate, Science, 306, 5693, pp. 68-69, DOI: 10.1126/science.1101694

Fourier, J.B. 1824: M6moire sur les temp6ratures du globe terrestre et des espaces planetaires. Mem. Acad. Sci. Inst. Fr. 7, 569-604.

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

5945 Franklin, B., Meteorological imaginations and conjectures, 1784: Manchr. Lit. Philos. Soc. Mem.
5946 Proc., 2, 122. (Reprinted in Weatherwise, 35, 262, 1982.).

5947 Franklin, B., Meteorological imaginations and conjectures, Manchr. Lit. Philos. Soc. Mem. Proc.,
5948 2, 122, 1784. (Reprinted in Weatherwise, 35, 262, 1982.)

5949 Friedman, A., Y-Hwang, J. Chiang. and D. Frierson, 2013: Interhemispheric temperature
5950 asymmtery over the 20th Century and in future projections. J. Climate 26(15), 5419-5433

5951 Friedlingstein, P., Cox, P., Betts, R., Bopp, L., Bloh, W. von, Brovkin, V., P. Cadule, Doney, S.,
5952 Eby, M., I. Fung, G. Bala, J. John, C. Jones, F. Joos, T. Kato, M. Kawamiya, Knorr, W., K.
5953 Lindsay, H. D. Mathews, T. Raddatz, P. Rayner, Reick, C., E. Roeckner, Schnitzler, K.-G.,
5954 Schnurr, R., K. Strassmen, A. J. Weaver, C. Yoshikawa and Zeng, N.: Climate-carbon cycle
5955 feedback analysis, results from the C4MIP Model intercomparison, J. Clim., 19, 3337–
5956 3353, 2006.

5957 Free, M. and J. Angell (2002), Effect of volcanoes on the vertical temperature profile in radiosonde
5958 data, J. Geophys. Res., 107, No. D10, 10.1029/2001JD001128.

5959 Free, Melissa, and A. Robock (1998), Global warming in the context of the Little Ice Age. *J.*
5960 *Geophys. Res.*, **104**, 19,057-19,070.

5961 Friis-Christensen, E., and K Lassen, 1991: Length of the Solar Cycle: An Indicator of Solar
5962 Activity Closely Associated with Climate, Science, 254, pp. 698-700, DOI:
5963 10.1126/science.254.5032.698

5964 Fröhlich, C., 2013: Total Solar Irradiance: What Have We Learned from the Last Three Cycles
5965 and the Recent Minimum? Space Sci Rev, 176: 237. https://doi.org/10.1007/s11214-011-
5966 9780-1

5967 Fröhlich, C. and J. Lean, 2004: Solar radiative output and its variability: Evidence and
5968 Mechanisms, Astron. Astrophys. Rev., 12 (4), 273-320, doi: 10.1007/s00159-004-0024-1.

5969 Fröhlich, C., Romero, J., Roth, H. et al., 1995: VIRGO: Experiment for helioseismology and
5970 solar irradiance monitoring, Sol Phys 162: 101. https://doi.org/10.1007/BF00733428

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

5971 Fry, M. M., et al., 2012: The influence of ozone precursor emissions from four world regions on
5972 tropospheri□composition and radiative climate forcing, *J. Geophys. Res.*,**117**, D07306,
5973 doi:10.1029/2011JD017134.

5974 Fuglestvedt, J. S., I. S. A. Isaksen, and W. Wang, 1996: Estimates of indirect global warming
5975 potentials for CH4, CO and NOX. *Clim. Change*, **34**, 405–437.

5976 Fuglestvedt, J. S., T. K. Berntsen, I. S. A. Isaksen, H. Mao, X.-Z. Liang, and W.-C. Wang, 1999:
5977 Climatic forcing of nitrogen oxides through changes in tropospheric ozone and methane;
5978 global 3D model studies. *Atmos. Environ.*, **33**, 961–977, doi:10.1016/s1352-
5979 2310(98)00217-9. http://www.sciencedirect.com/science/article/pii/S1352231098002179.

5980 Fuglestvedt, J. S., K. P. Shine, T. Berntsen, J. Cook, D. S. Lee, A. Stenke, R. B. Skeie, G. J. M.
5981 Velders, and I. A.Waitz (2010), Transport impacts on atmosphere and climate: Metrics,
5982 Atmos. Environ., 44(37), 4648–4677, doi:10.1016/j.atmosenv.2009.04.044.

5983 Fueglistaler, S., A. E. Dessler, T. J. Dunkerton, I. Folkins, Q. Fu, and P. W. Mote (2009), Tropical
5984 tropopause layer, Rev. Geophys., 47, RG1004, doi:10.1029/2008RG000267.

5985 Fueglistaler, S., Liu, Y. S., Flannaghan, T. J., Haynes, P. H., Dee, D. P., Read et al. (2013), The
5986 relation between atmospheric humidity and temperature trends for stratospheric water, J.
5987 Geophys. Res. Atmos., 118, 105 –1074.

5988 Fyfe, J. C., K. von Salzen, J. N. S. Cole, N. P. Gillett, and J. P. Vernier (2013), Surface response
5989 to stratospheric aerosol changes in a coupled atmosphere-ocean model. *Geophysical Research*
5990 *Letters*, 40, 584-588.

5991 Ganguly, D., Rasch, P. J., Wang, H. & Yoon, 2012: J. Fast and slow responses of the South
5992 Asian monsoon system to anthropogenic aerosols. *Geophys. Res. Lett.* **39**, L18804

5993 Gao, C., Robock, A., & Ammann, C. (2008). Volcanic forcing of climate over the past 1500
5994 years: An improved ice core-based index for climate models. *Journal of Geophysical*
5995 *Research: Atmospheres*, *113*(D23).

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

5996 Gao, C., A. Robock, and C. Ammann (2008), Volcanic forcing of climate over the past 1500 years:
5997 An improved ice core-based index for climate models, J. Geophys. Res., 113, D23111,
5998 doi:10.1029/2008JD010239.

5999 Gasser, T., Peters, G. P., Fuglestvedt, J. S., Collins, W. J., Shindell, D. T., and Ciais, P.: Accounting
6000 for the climate–carbon feedback in emission metrics, Earth Syst. Dynam., 8, 235-253,
6001 https://doi.org/10.5194/esd-8-235-2017, 2017.

6002 Gasser, T. and Ciais, P.: A theoretical framework for the net land-to-atmosphere CO2 flux and
6003 its implications in the definition of "emissions from land-use change," Earth Syst. Dyn., 4,
6004 171–186, doi:10.5194/esd-4-171–2013, 2013.

6005 Gassó, S. (2008). Satellite observations of the impact of weak volcanic activity on marine clouds.
6006 *Journal of Geophysical Research: Atmospheres*, *113*(D14).

6007 Gauss, M., and Coauthors, 2006: Radiative forcing since preindustrial times due to ozone change
6008 in the troposphere and the lower stratosphere. *Atmos. Chem. Phys.*, **6**, 575–599.

6009 Ghan, S. J.: Technical Note: Estimating aerosol effects on cloud radiative forcing, Atmospheric
6010 Chemistry and Physics, 13(19), 9971-9974, 2013.

6011 Ghan, S.J., Easter, R.C., Chapman, E.G., Abdul-Razzak, H., Zhang, Y., Leung, L.R., Laulainen,
6012 N.S., Saylor, R.D. and Zaveri, R.A., 2001. A physically based estimate of radiative forcing
6013 by anthropogenic sulfate aerosol. *Journal of Geophysical Research: Atmospheres*, *106*(D6),
6014 pp.5279-5293.

6015 Ghan, S et al. Challenges in constraining anthropogenic aerosol effects on cloud radiative forcing
6016 using present-day spatiotemporal variability. PNAS, 113, 5804–5811, 2016.

6017 Gidden, M. J., Riahi, K., Smith, S. J., Fujimori, S., Luderer, G., Kriegler, E., van Vuuren, D. P.,
6018 van den Berg, M., Feng, L., Klein, D., Calvin, K., Doelman, J. C., Frank, S., Fricko, O.,
6019 Harmsen, M., Hasegawa, T., Havlik, P., Hilaire, J., Hoesly, R., Horing, J., Popp, A.,
6020 Stehfest, E. and Takahashi, K.: Global emissions pathways under different socioeconomic
6021 scenarios for use in CMIP6: a dataset of harmonized emissions trajectories through the end
6022 of the century, Geosci. Model Dev. Discuss., (November), 1–42, doi:10.5194/gmd-2018-

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

266, 2018.

Ginoux, P., Prospero, J., Gill, T. E., Hsu, N. C. and Zhao, M.: Global scale attribution of anthropogenic and natural dust sources and their emission rates based on MODIS deep blue aerosol products, Rev. Geophys., 50,(RG3005,), DOI:10.1029/2012RG000388, 2012.

Gitz, V. and Ciais, P.: Amplifying effects of land-use change on future atmospheric CO2 levels, Global Biogeochem. Cycles, 17(1), 1024; doi:10.1029/2002GB001963, 2003.

Gomez Martin, J. C., J. S. Brooke, W. Feng, M. Hopfner, M. J. Mills, and J. M. C. Plane (2017), Impacts of meteoric sulfur in the Eart's atmosphere, J. Geophys. Res. Atmos., 122, doi:10.1002/2017JD027218.

Goody, R. M., and Y. L. Yung, 1985: Atmospheric Radiation: Theoretical Basis. Second edition. Oxford University Press, New York, 1989. 519 pp.

Goody, R. M., & Yung, Y. L. (1995). *Atmospheric Radiation : Theoretical Basis.* Oxford University Press. Retrieved from https://global.oup.com/academic/product/atmospheric-radiation-9780195102918#.W9NLN4c8GC4.mendeley

Govindasamy, B., and K. Caldeira (2000), Geoengineering Earth's radiation balance to mitigate CO2-induced climate change. *Geophysical Research Letters*, 27, 2141-2144.

Granier, C., K. P. Shine, J. S. Daniel, I. E. Hansen, S. Lal, and F. Stordal, 1999: Climate Effects of Ozone and Halocarbon Changes. *Scientific Assessment of Ozone Depletion: 1998*, D.L. Albritton, P.J. Aucamp, G. Mégie, and R.T. Watson, Eds.

Granier, C., and Coauthors, 2011: Evolution of anthropogenic and biomass burning emissions of air pollutants at global and regional scales during the 1980–2010 period. *Clim. Change*, **109**, 163–190, doi:10.1007/s10584-011-0154-1. http://dx.doi.org/10.1007/s10584-011-0154-1.

Graf, H.-F., J. Feichter and B. Langmann, 1997: Volcanic sulfur emissions: Estimates of source strength and its contribution to the global sulfate distribution. J. Geophys. Res., 102, 10727−10738.

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

Graham, B., Guyon, P., Maenhaut, W., Taylor, P. E., Ebert, M., Matthias-Maser, S., Mayol-Bracero, O. L., Godoi, R. H. M., Artaxo, P., Meixner, F. X., Moura, M. A. L., Rocha, C. H. E., VanGrieken, R., Globsky, M. M., Flagan, R. C. and Andreae, M. O.: Composition and diurnal variability of the natural Amazonian aerosol, J. Geophys. Res., 108(D24), 4765, doi:10.1029/2003JD004049, 2003.

Grattan, J., Brayshay, M., Sadler, J. (1998), Modelling the distal impacts of past volcanic gas emissions: evidence of Europewide environmental impacts from gases emitted during the eruption of Italian and Icelandic volcanoes in 1783. Quaternaire 9, 25– 35.

Gray, L. J., et al., 2010: Solar influences on climate, Rev. Geophys., 48, RG4001, doi:10.1029/2009RG000282.

Gregory, J. M., and Coauthors, 2004: A new method for diagnosing radiative forcing and climate sensitivity. Geophys. Res. Lett., 31, L03205, doi:10.1029/2003gl018747.

——, C. D. Jones, P. Cadule, and P. Friedlingstein, 2009: Quantifying Carbon Cycle Feedbacks. J. Clim., 22, 5232–5250, doi:10.1175/2009JCLI2949.1. https://doi.org/10.1175/2009JCLI2949.1.

Greene, M. T. (2000), High achiever, Nature, 407, pp 947.

Gregory, J. M., Bi, D., Collier, M. A., Dix, M. R., Hirst, A. C., Hu, A., Huber, M., Knutti, R., Marsland, S. J., Meinshausen, M., Rashid, H. A., Rotstayn, L. D., Schurer, A. and Church, J. A. (2013), Climate models without pre-industrial volcanic forcing underestimate historical ocean thermal expansion. Geophysical Research Letters, 40 (8). pp. 1600-1604. ISSN 0094-8276 doi: https://doi.org/10.1002/grl.50339

Gruner, P., Kleinert, H., (1927), Die dammerung erscheinen, Probl. Kosm. Phys., 10, 1-113.

Gruber, S., Blahak, U., Haenel, F., Kottmeier, C., Leisner, T., Muskatel, H., Storelvmo, T. , Vogel, B., 2019: A process study on thinning of Arctic winter cirrus clouds with high-resolved ICON-ART simulations. *J. Geophys. Res.*, **Under revi**.

Guenther, A., Karl, T., Harley, P., Wiedinmyer, C., Palmer, P. I. and Geron, C.: Estimates of global terrestrial emissions using MEGAN (Model of Emissions of Gases and Aerosols

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

from Nature), Atmos. Chem. Phys., 6, 3181–3210, doi:10.5194/acp-6-3181-2006, 2006.

Guo, S., G. J. S. Bluth, W. I. Rose, I. M. Watson, and A. J. Prata (2004a), Re-evaluation of SO2 release of the 15 June 1991 Pinatubo eruption using ultraviolet and infrared satellite sensors, Geochem. Geophys. Geosyst., 5, Q04001, doi:10.1029/2003GC000654.

Guo, S., W. I. Rose, G. J. S. Bluth, and I. M. Watson (2004b), Particles in the great Pinatubo volcanic cloud of June 1991: The role of ice, Geochem. Geophys. Geosyst., 5, Q05003, doi:10.1029/2003GC000655.

Haagen-Smit, A. J., 1952: Chemistry and Physiology of Los Angeles Smog. *Ind. Eng. Chem.*, **44**, 1342–1346.

Haberreiter, M., M. Scholl, T. D. de Wit, M. Kretzschmar, S. Misios, K. Tourpali, and W. Schmutz, 2017: A new observational solar irradiance composite, J Geophys Res-Space, 122(6), 5910-5930, doi: 10.1002/2016ja023492.

Hameed, S., and R. D. Cess, 1983: Impact of a global warming on biospheric sources of methane and its climatic consequences. *Tellus B*, **35B**, 1–7, doi:doi:10.1111/j.1600-0889.1983.tb00001.x. https://doi.org/10.1111/j.1600-0889.1983.tb00001.x.

Hameed, S., R. D. Cess, and J. S. Hogan, 1980: Response of the global climate to changes in atmospheric chemical composition due to fossil fuel burning. *J. Geophys. Res. Ocean.*, **85**, 7537–7545, doi:doi:10.1029/JC085iC12p07537. https://doi.org/10.1029/JC085iC12p07537.

Hamill, P., E. J. Jensen, P. B. Russell, J. J. Bauman (1997), The life cycle of stratospheric aerosol particles, Bull. Amer. Meteorol. Soc., 7, 1395-1410.

Hamilton, D. S., Hantson, S., Scott, C. E., Kaplan, J. O., Pringle, K. J., Nieradzik, L. P., Rap, A., Folberth, G. A., Spracklen, D. V. and Carslaw, K. S.: Reassessment of pre-industrial fire emissions strongly affects anthropogenic aerosol forcing, Nat. Commun., 9(1), doi:10.1038/s41467-018-05592-9, 2018.

Hampson, J., 1965: Chemiluminescent emission observed in the stratosphere and mesosphere.

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

6102 *Les Problems Meteorologiques de la Stratosphere et de la Mesosphere*, Presses
6103 Universitaires de France, Paris, p. 393.

6104 Hartmann, D. L., Klein Tank, A., Alexander, L., Bronnimann, S., Charabi, Y., Dentener, F. J.,
6105 Easterling, D. R., Kaplan, A., Soden, B., Thorne, P., Wild, M. and Zhai, P. M.:
6106 Observations: Atmosphere and Surface, in Climate Change 2013: The Physical Science
6107 Basis. Contribution of Working Group I to the Fifth Assessment Report of the
6108 Intergovernmental Panel on Climate Change, pp. 159–218., 2013.

6109 Haug, G. H., D. Günther, L. C. Peterson, D. M. Sigman, K. A. Hughen, and B. Aeschlimann,
6110 2003: Climate and the collapse of Maya Civilization, Science, 299, 1731-1735

6111 Han, Q., Rossow, W. B., & Lacis, A. A. (1994). Near-global survey of effective droplet radii in
6112 liquid water clouds using ISCCP data. *Journal of Climate*, *7*(4), 465-497.

6113 Hansen, J. E., Sato, M., Lacis, A., Ruedy, R., Tegen, I., & Matthews, E. (1998). Climate forcings
6114 in the industrial era. *Proceedings of the National Academy of Sciences*, *95*(22), 12753-
6115 12758.

6116 Hansen, J., and Coauthors, 1997a: Forcings and chaos in interannual to decadal climate change.
6117 *J. Geophys. Res. Atmos.*, **102**, 25679–25720, doi:doi:10.1029/97JD01495.
6118 https://doi.org/10.1029/97JD01495.

6119 ——, M. Sato, and R. Ruedy, 1997b: Radiative forcing and climate response. *J. Geophys. Res.*
6120 *Atmos.*, **102**, 6831–6864, doi:doi:10.1029/96JD03436. https://doi.org/10.1029/96JD03436.

6121 Hansen, J., 2002: Climate forcing in Goddard Institute for Space Studies SI2000 simulations. *J*
6122 *Geophys Res*, 107, 4347.

6123 Hansen, J. E., A. Lacis, and S. A. Lebedeff, 1982: In Carbon dioxide review 1982, W. Clark,
6124 Ed., Oxford University Press, Clarendon, England, 284–289.

6125 Hansen, J. E., and Andrew A. Lacis, 1990: Sun and dust versus greenhouse gases: an assessment
6126 of their relative roles in global climate change. Nature volume 346, pages 713–719.

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

Hansen, J., A. Lacis, D. Rind, G. Russell, P. Stone, I. Fung, R. Ruedy, and J. Lerner, 1984: Climate sensitivity: Analysis of feedback mechanisms. In *Climate Processes and Climate Sensitivity*. J.E. Hansen and T. Takahashi, Eds., AGU Geophysical Monograph 29, Maurice Ewing Vol. 5. American Geophysical Union, pp. 130-163. 10.1029/GM029.

Hansen, J., A. Lacis, R. Ruedy, M. Sato, and H. Wilson, 1993: How Sensitive Is the Worlds Climate. *Natl. Geogr. Res. Explor.*, **9**, 142–158.

——, M. Sato, R. Ruedy, A. Lacis, and V. Oinas, 2000: Global warming in the twenty-first century: An alternative scenario. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. U. S. A.*, **97**, 9875–9880.

Hansen, J., D. Johnson, A. Lacis, S. Lebedeff, P. Lee, D. Rind, and G. Russell, 1981: Climate Impact of Increasing Atmospheric Carbon Dioxide. Science, 213, 957 LP-966, doi:10.1126/science.213.4511.957. http://science.sciencemag.org/content/213/4511/957.abstract.

Hansen, J., D. Johnson, A. Lacis, S. Lebedeff, P. Lee, D. Rind, and G. Russell, 1981: Climate Impact of Increasing Atmospheric Carbon Dioxide. *Science*, 213, 957 LP-966, doi:10.1126/science.213.4511.957. http://science.sciencemag.org/content/213/4511/957.

——, I. Fung, A. Lacis, D. Rind, S. Lebedeff, R. Ruedy, G. Russell, and P. Stone, 1988: Global climate changes as forecast by Goddard Institute for Space Studies three-dimensional model. J. Geophys. Res. Atmos., 93, 9341–9364, doi:10.1029/JD093iD08p09341. https://doi.org/10.1029/JD093iD08p09341.

——, A. Lacis, R. Ruedy, M. Sato, and H. Wilson, 1993: How Sensitive Is the Worlds Climate. Natl. Geogr. Res. Explor., 9, 142–158.

——, M. Sato, and R. Ruedy, 1997: Radiative forcing and climate response. J. Geophys. Res., 102, 6831–6864.

——, and Coauthors, 2005: Efficacy of climate forcings. J. Geophys. Res., 110, D18104, doi:10.1029/2005JD005776.

Harshvardhan (1979), Perturbation of the Zonal Radiation Balance by a Stratospheric Aerosol Layer, J. Atmos. Sci., 36, 1274-1285.

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

Hauglustaine, D. A., C. Granier, G. P. Brasseur, and G. Mégie, 1994: The importance of atmospheric chemistry in the calculation of radiative forcing on the climate system. J. Geophys. Res. Atmos., 99, 1173–1186, doi:10.1029/93JD02987. https://doi.org/10.1029/93JD02987.

Haywood, J.M., and Shine, K.P., 1995. The effect of anthropogenic sulfate and soot aerosol on the clear sky planetary radiation budget. Geophys. Res. Letts., 22, 5, 603-606.

Haywood, J.M. and Shine, K.P., 1997. Multi-spectral Calculations of the Direct Radiative Forcing of Tropospheric Sulfate and Soot Aerosols using a Column Model. Quart. J. of the Roy. Meteorol. Soc., 123, 1907-1930.

Haywood, J.M., Roberts, D.L., Slingo, A., Edwards, J.M. and Shine, K.P., 1997. General Circulation Model Calculations of the Direct Radiative Forcing by Anthropogenic Sulfate and Fossil-Fuel Soot Aerosol. J. Clim., 10, 1562-1577.

Haywood, J.M. and Ramaswamy, V., 1998. Global sensitivity studies of the direct radiative forcing of sulfate and black carbon aerosol. J. Geophys. Res., 103, 6043-6058.

Haywood, J.M., Ramaswamy, V., and Soden, B.J., 1999. Tropospheric aerosol climate forcing in clear-sky satellite observations over the oceans. Science, 283, 1299-1305.

Haywood, J.M., Francis, P.N., Glew, M.D., Dubovik, O., and Holben, B.N, Comparison of aerosol size distributions, radiative properties, and optical depths determined by aircraft observations and Sun photometers during SAFARI-2000. *J. Geophys. Res.*, 108(D13), 8471, doi:10.1029/2002JD002250, 2003.

Haywood, J. M., M. D. Schwarzkopf, and V. Ramaswamy, 1998: Estimates of radiative forcing due to modeled increases in tropospheric ozone. *J. Geophys. Res. Atmos.*, **103**, 16999–17007, doi:doi:10.1029/98JD01348. https://doi.org/10.1029/98JD01348.

Haywood, J. M., Jones, A., Bellouin, N. & Stephenson, D. Asymmetric forcing from stratospheric aerosols impacts Sahelian rainfall. *Nat. Clim. Change* **3,** 660-665 (2013).

Haywood, J. M., A. Jones, N. Bellouin, and D. Stephenson (2013), Asymmetric forcing from stratospheric aerosols impacts Sahelian rainfall. *Nat Clim Change*, 3, 660-665.

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

6181 Haywood, J. M., A. Jones, and G. S. Jones, 2014: The impact of volcanic eruptions in the period
6182 2000–2013 on global mean temperature trends evaluated in the HadGEM2-ES climate model.
6183 *Atmospheric Science Letters*, 15, 92-96.

6184 Haywood, J. M., and K. P. Shine, 1995: The effect of anthropogenic sulfate and soot aerosol on
6185 the clear-sky planetary radiation budget. Geophys. Res. Lett., 22, 603–606.

6186 Hauglustaine, D. A., and G. P. Brasseur, 2001: Evolution of tropospheric ozone under
6187 anthropogenic activities and associated radiative forcing of climate. *J. Geophys. Res.*, **106**,
6188 32337–32360.

6189 Hauglustaine, D. A., C. Granier, and G. P. Brasseur, 1995: Impact of increased methane
6190 emissions on the atmospheric composition and related radiative forcing on the climate
6191 system. *Atmospheric Ozone as a Climate Gas, NATO-ASI Series*, W.-C. Wang and I.
6192 Isaksen, Eds., Springer-Verlag, Berlin, Germany, 189–203.

6193 Heald, C. and Spracken, D.: Land use change impacts on air quality and climate, Chem. Rev.,
6194 225(10), 4476–4496; DOI: 10.1021/cr500446g, 2015.

6195 Hegerl, G.C., et al., 1996: Detecting greenhouse-gas-induced climate change with an optimal
6196 fingerprint method. *J. Clim.*, **9**, 2281–2306.

6197 Hegerl, G.C., et al., 1997: Multi-fingerprint detection and attribution of greenhouse-gas and
6198 aerosol-forced climate change. *Clim. Dyn.*, **13**, 613–634.

6199 Hegerl, G. C. *et al.* Challenges in quantifying changes in the global water cycle. *Bull. Am.*
6200 *Meteorol. Soc.* **96,** 1097-1115 (2015).

6201 Heckendorn, P., and Coauthors (2009), The impact of geoengineering aerosols on stratospheric
6202 temperature and ozone. *Environ Res Lett*, 4, 045108.

6203 Hegglin, M. I., and T. G. Shepherd, 2009: Large climate-induced changes in ultraviolet index
6204 and stratosphere-to-troposphere ozone flux. *Nat. Geosci*, **2**, 687–691,
6205 doi:http://www.nature.com/ngeo/journal/v2/n10/suppinfo/ngeo604_S1.html.
6206 http://dx.doi.org/10.1038/ngeo604.

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

6207 Hergesell, M., 1919: Die Strahlung der Atmosphäre unter Zungrundlegung bon Lindeberger
6208 Temperatur: und Feuchtigkeits Messungen. *Die Arbeiten des Preusslichen Aero-*
6209 *nautischen Observatoriums bei Lindenberg*, Vol. 13, Braunschweig, Germany, Firedr.
6210 Vieweg and Sohn, 1-24.

6211 Herring, W. S., and T. R. Borden, Jr., 1965: Mean distributions of ozone density over
6212 North America, 1963-1964. Environ- mental Research Papers, No. 162. AFCRL 65-
6213 913, Air Force Cambridge Research Laboratories, Bedford, Mass., 19 pp.

6214 Hickey, J. R., Stowe, L. L., Jacobowitz, H., Pellegrino, P., Maschhoff, R. H., House, F., and T.
6215 H. Vonder Haar, 1980: Initial Solar Irradiance Determinations from Nimbus 7 Cavity
6216 Radiometer Measurements, Science, 208, 281-283, DOI: 10.1126/science.208.4441.281

6217 Hill, S. A., Ming, Y. & Held, 2015: I. M. Mechanisms of forced tropical meridional energy flux
6218 change. *J. Clim*. **28**, 1725–1742

6219 Hill, S., and Y. Ming, 2012: Nonlinear climate response to regional brightening of tropical
6220 marine stratocumulus. *Geophys. Res. Lett.*, doi:10.1029/2012GL052064.

6221 Hodnebrog Ø, Etminan M, Fuglestvedt JS, Marston G, Myhre G, Nielsen CJ, Shine KP,
6222 Wallington TJ 2013: Global Warming Potentials and Radiative Efficiencies of Halocarbons
6223 and Related Compounds: A Comprehensive Review Reviews of Geophysics 51:300-378
6224 10.1002/rog.20013.

6225 Hoesly, R. M., and Coauthors, 2017: Historical (1750–2014) anthropogenic emissions of reactive
6226 gases and aerosols from the Community Emission Data System (CEDS). *Geosci. Model*
6227 *Dev. Discuss.*, **2017**, 1–41, doi:10.5194/gmd-2017-43. http://www.geosci-model-dev-
6228 discuss.net/gmd-2017-43/.

6229 Hofmann, D. J., J. M. Rosen, T. J. Pepin, and R. G. Pinnick (1975), Stratospheric aerosol
6230 measurements I: Time variations at northern midlatitudes, J. Atmos. Sci., 32, 1446–1456.

6231 Holben, Brent N., T. F Eck, I Slutsker, D. Tanre, J. P. Buis, A. Setzer, E. Vermote et al.
6232 "AERONET—A federated instrument network and data archive for aerosol
6233 characterization." *Remote sensing of environment* 66, no. 1 (1998): 1-16.

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

Holton, J.R., P. H. Haynes, M. E.. McIntyre, A. R. Douglass, R. B. Rood, L. Pfister (1995), Stratosphere-troposphere exchange, Rev. Geophys., 33, 403-439.

Hood, L. L., S. Misios, D. M. Mitchell, E. Rozanov, L. J. Gray, K. Tourpali, K. Matthes, H. Schmidt, G. Chiodo, R. Thiéblemont, D. Shindell, and A. Krivolutsky, 2015: Solar signals in CMIP-5 simulations: the ozone response, Quarterly Journal Roy. Meteor. Soc., 141, I692, 2670-2689, Part A DOI10.1002/qj.2553.

Höpfner, M., Glatthor, N., Grabowski, U., Kellmann, S., Kiefer, M., Linden et al. (2013), Sulfur dioxide (SO2) as observed by MIPAS/Envisat: temporal development and spatial distribution at 15–45 km altitude, Atmos. Chem. Phys., 13, 10405 – 10423, doi:10.5194/acp-13-10405-2013.

Höpfner, M., Boone, C. D., Funke, B., Glatthor, N., Grabowski, U., Günther et al. (2015), Sulfur dioxide (SO2) from MIPAS in the upper troposphere and lower stratosphere 2002 – 2012, Atmos. Chem. Phys., 15, 7017 – 7037, doi:10.5194/acp-15-7017-2015.

Hough, A. M., and R. G. Derwent, 1990: Changes in the global concentration of tropospheric ozone due to human activities. *Nature*, **344**, 645–648.

Houghton, J. T., 1963: Absorption in the stratosphere by some water vapor lines in the v_2 band. *Quart. J. Roy. Meteor. Soc.*, **89,** 332-338.

Houghton, R.: Interactions between land-use change and climate-carbon cycle feedbacks, Curr. Clim. Chang. Reports, 4(2), 115–127, 2018.

Howard, J. N., D. L. Burch and D. Williams, 1955: Near-infrared transmission through synthetic atmosphere. Geophysics Research Papers, No. 40, Air Force Cambridge Research Center, AFCRC-TR-55-213, 214 pp.

Hoyt, D. V., and K. H. Schatten, 1997: The Role of the Sun in Climate Change, Oxford University Press.

Hoyt, D. V., 1979. The Smithsonian Astrophysical Observatory solar constant program. Revs. Geophys. and Space Physics, 17, 427-458.

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

6260 Hoyt, D. V., and K. H. Schatten, 1997: The Role of the Sun in Climate Change, Oxford
6261 University Press.

6262 Hudson, H.S., Silva, S., Woodard, M. et al., 1982: The effects of sunspots on solar irradiance,
6263 Solar Physics 76: 211. https://doi.org/10.1007/BF00170984

6264 Hulburt, E. O. (1931). The temperature of the lower atmosphere of the earth. *Physical Review*,
6265 *38*(10), 1876–1890. http://doi.org/10.1103/PhysRev.38.1876

6266 Humphreys, W. J. (1913), Volcanic dust and other factors in the production of climatic changes,
6267 and their possible relation to ice gases, J. Franklin Inst., Aug. 131-172.

6268 Humphreys, W. J. (1940), Physics of the Air, McGraw-Hill, New York, 676 pp.

6269 Huneeus, N., Schulz, M., Balkanski, Y., Griesfeller, J., Prospero, M. J., Kinne, S., ... & Diehl, T.
6270 (2011). Global dust model intercomparison in AeroCom phase I. *Atmospheric Chemistry*
6271 *and Physics*, *11*, 7781-7816.

6272 Husar, R. B., Prospero, J. M., & Stowe, L. L. (1997). Characterization of tropospheric aerosols
6273 over the oceans with the NOAA advanced very high resolution radiometer optical thickness
6274 operational product. *Journal of Geophysical Research: Atmospheres*, *102*(D14), 16889-
6275 16909.

6276 Husson, N. B. Bonnet, N.A. Scott, & A. Chédin. (1992). Management and study of
6277 spectroscopic information: the GEISA program. *J. Quant. Spectrosc. Rad. Trans.*, *48*, 509-
6278 518. https://doi.org/10.1016/0022-4073(92)90116-L

6279 Hsu, N. C., Tsay, S. C., King, M. D., & Herman, J. R. (2006). Deep blue retrievals of Asian
6280 aerosol properties during ACE-Asia. *IEEE Transactions on Geoscience and Remote*
6281 *Sensing*, *44*(11), 3180-3195.

6282 Hwang, Y.-T., Frierson, D. M. W. & Kang, S. M. Anthropogenic sulfate aerosol and the southward
6283 shift of tropical precipitation in the late 20th century. *Geophys. Res. Lett.* **40,** 2845-2850
6284 (2013).

6285

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

Iacobellis, S. F., Frouin, R., & Somerville, R. C. (1999). Direct climate forcing by biomass-burning aerosols: Impact of correlations between controlling variables. *Journal of Geophysical Research: Atmospheres*, *104*(D10), 12031-12045.

I.E. Gordon, L.S. Rothman, C. Hill, R.V. Kochanov, Y. Tan, P.F. Bernath, M. Birk, V. Boudon, A. Campargue, K.V. Chance, B.J. Drouin, J.-M. Flaud, R.R. Gamache, J.T. Hodges, D. Jacquemart, V.I. Perevalov, A. Perrin, K.P. Shine, M.-A.H. Smith, J. Tennyson, G.C. Toon, H. Tran, V.G. Tyuterev, A. Barbe, A.G. Császár, V.M. Devi, T. Furtenbacher, J.J. Harrison, J.-M. Hartmann, A. Jolly, T.J. Johnson, T. Karman, I. Kleiner, A.A. Kyuberis, J. Loos, O.M. Lyulin, S.T. Massie, S.N. Mikhailenko, N. Moazzen-Ahmadi, H.S.P. Müller, O.V. Naumenko, A.V. Nikitin, O.L. Polyansky, M. Rey, M. Rotger, S.W. Sharpe, K. Sung, E. Starikova, S.A. Tashkun, J. Vander Auwera, G. Wagner, J. Wilzewski, P. Wcisło, S. Yu, E.J. Zak, The HITRAN2016 molecular spectroscopic database, Journal of Quantitative Spectroscopy and Radiative Transfer, Volume 203, 2017, Pages 3-69, ISSN 0022-4073, https://doi.org/10.1016/j.jqsrt.2017.06.038.

Iles, C. E., G. C. Hegerl, A. P. Schurer, and X. Zhang (2013), The effect of volcanic eruptions on global precipitation, J. Geophys. Res., 118, 8770-8786, doi:10.1002/JGRD.50678.

IPCC, Annex II: Climate System Scenario Tables . *Climate Change 2013: The Physical Science Basis. Contribution of Working Group I to the Fifth Assessment Report of the Intergovernmental Panel on Climate Change*, T.F. Stocker D. Qin, G.-K. Plattner, M. Tignor, S.K. Allen, J. Boschung, A. Nauels, Y. Xia, V. Bex and P.M. Midgley, Ed., Cambridge University Press, Cambridge, United Kingdom and New York, NY, USA, 1395–1446.

Isaksen, I. S. A., and Ø. Hov, 1987: Calculation of trends in the tropospheric concentration of O3, OH, CO, CH4 and NOx. *Tellus B*, **39B**, 271–285, doi:doi:10.1111/j.1600-0889.1987.tb00099.x. https://doi.org/10.1111/j.1600-0889.1987.tb00099.x.

Isaksen, I. S. A., J. S. Fuglestvedt, Y.-P. Lee, C. Johnson, R. Atkinson, J. Lelieveld, H. Sidebottom, and A. M. Thompson, 1991: Tropospheric Processes: Observations and interpretation. *Scientific Assessment of Ozone Depletion: 1991*, D.L. Albritton, R.T. Watson, S. Solomon, R.F. Hampson, and F. Ormond, Eds.

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

——, V. Ramaswamy, H. Rodhe, and T. M. L. Wigley, 1992: Radiative Forcing of Climate. *Climate Change 1992: The Supplementary Report to the IPCC Scientific Assessment*, J.T. Houghton, B.A. Callander, and S.K. Varney, Eds., Cambridge University Press, Cambridge, U.K., New York, NY, USA, Victoria, Australia.

Isaksen, I. S. A., and Coauthors, 2009: Atmospheric composition change: Climate-Chemistry interactions. *Atmos. Environ.*, **43**, 5138–5192, doi:10.1016/j.atmosenv.2009.08.003. http://www.sciencedirect.com/science/article/pii/S1352231009006943.

Isaksen, I., V. Ramaswamy, H. Rodhe, and T. M. L. Wigley, 1992: Radiative forcing of climate. Climate Change 1992: The Supplementary Report to the IPCC Scientific Assessment, 47–67.

Iversen,T.,A. Kirkevåg,J. E. Kristjansson,and Ø. Seland,2000:Climate effects of sulfate and black carbon estimated in a global climate model. In Air Pollution Modeling and its Application XIV, S.-E. Gryning and F.A. Schiermeier,Eds. Kluwer/Plenum Publishers,New York, 335-342.

Jacquinet-Husson, N., R. Armante, N.A. Scott, A. Chédin, L. Crépeau, C. Boutammine, A. Bouhdaoui, C. Crevoisier, V. Capelle, C. Boonne, N. Poulet-Crovisier, A. Barbe, D. Chris Benner, V. Boudon, L.R. Brown, J. Buldyreva, A. Campargue, L.H. Coudert, V.M. Devi, M.J. Down, B.J. Drouin, A. Fayt, C. Fittschen, J.-M. Flaud, R.R. Gamache, J.J. Harrison, C. Hill, Ø. Hodnebrog, S.-M. Hu, D. Jacquemart, A. Jolly, E. Jiménez, N.N. Lavrentieva, A.-W. Liu, L. Lodi, O.M. Lyulin, S.T. Massie, S. Mikhailenko, H.S.P. Müller, O.V. Naumenko, A. Nikitin, C.J. Nielsen, J. Orphal, V.I. Perevalov, A. Perrin, E. Polovtseva, A. Predoi-Cross, M. Rotger, A.A. Ruth, S.S. Yu, K. Sung, S.A. Tashkun, J. Tennyson, Vl.G. Tyuterev, J. Vander Auwera, B.A. Voronin, & A. Makie. (2016). The 2015 edition of the GEISA spectroscopic database, *Journal of Molecular Spectroscopy*, *327*, 31-72. https://doi.org/10.1016/j.jms.2016.06.007.

Jacob, D. J., and D. A. Winner, 2009: Effect of climate change on air quality. *Atmos. Environ.*, **43**, 51–63, doi:10.1016/j.atmosenv.2008.09.051.

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

http://www.sciencedirect.com/science/article/B6VH3-4TNWH49-4/2/30b98e804a7d8cab841c22038bc0c264.

Jacobson, M. Z. (2001). Global direct radiative forcing due to multicomponent anthropogenic and natural aerosols. *Journal of Geophysical Research: Atmospheres*, *106*(D2), 1551-1568.

Jacobson, M. Z., and J. E. Ten Hoeve, 2012: Effects of urban surfaces and white roofs on global and regional climate. *J. Clim.*, doi:10.1175/JCLI-D-11-00032.1.

Jethva, H., Torres, O., Remer, L. A., & Bhartia, P. K. (2013). A color ratio method for simultaneous retrieval of aerosol and cloud optical thickness of above-cloud absorbing aerosols from passive sensors: Application to MODIS measurements. *IEEE Transactions on Geoscience and Remote Sensing*, *51*(7), 3862-3870.

Jickells, T. D., An, Z. S., Andersen, K. K., Baker, A. R., Bergametti, C., Brooks, N., Cao, J. J., Boyd, P. W., Duce, R. A., Hunter, K. A., Kawahata, H., Kubilay, N., LaRoche, J., Liss, P. S., Mahowald, N., Prospero, J. M., Ridgwell, A. J., Tegen, I. and Torres, R.: Global iron connections between desert dust, ocean biogeochemistry, and climate, Science (80-.)., 308(5718), doi:10.1126/science.1105959, 2005.

Jimenez, JL, et al. Evolution of organic aerosols in the atmosphere. Science 326, 1525-1529, 2009,

Johnson, B. T., Shine, K. P., & Forster, P. M. (2004). The semi-direct aerosol effect: Impact of absorbing aerosols on marine stratocumulus. *Quarterly Journal of the Royal Meteorological Society*, *130*(599), 1407-1422.

Jones, A., Roberts, D. L. and Slingo, A. 1994. A climate model study of the indirect radiative forcing by anthropogenic sulfate aerosols. Nature 370, 450–453.

Jones, A., Roberts, D. L., Woodage, M. J., and Johnson, C. E., 2001. Indirect sulfate aerosol forcing in a climate model with an interactive sulfur cycle, *J. Geophys. Res*., **106**, 20293-20310, doi:10.1029/2000JD000089

Jones, A., D. L. Roberts, and A. Slingo, 1994: A climate model study of indirect radiative forcing by anthropogenic sulfate aerosols. Nature, 370, 450–453.

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

A. Jones, J. Haywood, O. Boucher, B. Kravitz, and A. Robock, 2010: Geoengineering by stratospheric SO2 injection: results from the Met Office HadGEM2 climate model and comparison with the Goddard Institute for Space Studies ModelE; *Atmos. Chem. Phys.*, 10, 5999–6006, doi:10.5194/acp-10-5999-2010

Jones, A. C., J. M. Haywood, and A. Jones, 2016: Climatic impacts of stratospheric geoengineering with sulfate, black carbon and titania injection. *Atmos. Chem. Phys.*, **16**, 2843–2862, doi:10.5194/acp-16-2843-2016. https://www.atmos-chem-phys.net/16/2843/2016/ (Accessed December 20, 2018).

Jones, Alexandra L., D Feldman, Stuart Freidenreich, David J Paynter, V Ramaswamy, W D Collins, and R Pincus, 2017: **A New Paradigm for Diagnosing Contributions to Model Aerosol Forcing Error**. *Geophysical Research Letters*, **44(23)**, DOI:10.1002/2017GL075933

Johnson, C., J. Henshaw, and G. Mclnnes, 1992: Impact of aircraft and surface emissions of nitrogen oxides on tropospheric ozone and global warming. *Nature*, **355**, 69. https://doi.org/10.1038/355069a0.

Johnson, C. E., and R. G. Derwent, 1996: Relative radiative forcing consequences of global emissions of hydrocarbons, carbon monoxide and NOx from human activities estimated with a zonally-averaged two-dimensional model. *Clim. Change*, **34**, 439–462.

Johnston, H., 1971: Reduction of Stratospheric Ozone by Nitrogen Oxide Catalysts from Supersonic Transport Exhaust. *Science (80-.).*, **173**, 517–522. http://www.jstor.org/stable/1732244.

Junge, C. E., 1962: Global ozone budget and exchange between stratosphere and troposphere. *Tellus*, **14**, 363–377, doi:doi:10.1111/j.2153-3490.1962.tb01349.x. https://doi.org/10.1111/j.2153-3490.1962.tb01349.x.

Jungclaus, J. H., Bard, E., Baroni, M., Braconnot, P., Cao, J., Chini, L. P., et al., 2017: The PMIP4 contribution to CMIP6 - Part 3: the Last Millennium, scientific objective and

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

experimental design for the PMIP4 past1000 simulations. Geoscientific Model Development, 10, 4005-4033. doi:10.5194/gmd-2016-278.

Kaplan, L. D. (1952). On the Pressure Dependence of Radiative Heat Transfer in the Atmosphere. *Journal of Meteorology*. http://doi.org/10.1175/1520-0469(1952)009<0001:OTPDOR>2.0.CO;2

Kang, S., I. Held, D. Frierson, and M. Zhao, 2008: The response of the ITCZ to extratropical thermal forcing: Idealized slab ocean experiments with a GCM. J. Climate, 21(14), 3521-3532.

Kaplan, L. D., 1960: The influence of carbon dioxide variations on the atmospheric heat balance. *Tellus*, **12,** 204-208.

Kärcher, Bernd (2018) *Formation and Radiative Forcing of Contrail Cirrus.* Nature Communications, pp. 1-17. Nature Publishing Group. DOI: 10.1038/s41467-018-04068-0 ISSN 2041-1723.

Kaufman, Y. J., Tanre, D. and Boucher, O.: A satellite view of aerosols in the climate system, Nature, 419(6903), 215-223, 2002.

Keeling, C. D., 1960: The concentration and isotopic abundances of carbon dioxide in the atmosphere. *Tellus*, 12, 2, 200-203.

Keith, D. W., and H. Dowlatabadi, 1992: a serious look at geoengineering. *Eos, Trans. Am. Geophys. Union*, doi:10.1029/91EO00231.

Kiehl, J. T., T. L. Schneider, R. W. Portmann, and S. Solomon, 1999: Climate forcing due to tropospheric and stratospheric ozone. *J. Geophys. Res.*, **104**, 31239–31254.

Kiehl, J.T. and B.A. Boville, 1988: The Radiative-Dynamical Response of a Stratospheric-Tropospheric General Circulation Model to Changes in Ozone. J. Atmos. Sci., 45, 1798–1817, https://doi.org/10.1175/1520-0469(1988)045<1798:TRDROA>2.0.CO;2

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

Kiehl, J. T., and B. P. Briegleb, 1993: The relative roles of sulfate aerosols and greenhouse gases in climate forcing. Science (80-.)., 260, 311–314, doi:10.1126/science.260.5106.311. http://science.sciencemag.org/content/260/5106/311.abstract

Kiehl, J. T., and B. P. Briegleb, 1993: The relative roles of sulfate aerosols and greenhouse gases in climate forcing. *Science (80-.).*, **260**, 311–314, doi:10.1126/science.260.5106.311. http://science.sciencemag.org/content/260/5106/311.abstract.

Kiehl, J. T., & Briegleb, B. P. (1993). The relative roles of sulfate aerosols and greenhouse gases in climate forcing. *Science*, *260*(5106), 311-314.

Kiehl, J. T., and H. Rodhe, Modeling geographical and seasonal forcing due to aerosols, in Proceedings of the Dahlem Workshop on Aerosol Forcing of Climate, edited by R. J. Chaffson and J. Heintzenberg, pp. 281-296, John Wiley, New York, 1995.

Kirchner, I., G. Stenchikov, H. Graf, A. Robock, J. Antuña, 1999: Climate Model Simulation of Winter Warming and Summer Cooling Following the 1991 Mount Pinatubo Volcanic Eruption, *J. Geophys. Res.*, **104**, 19,039-19,055.

Kirtman, B., and Coauthors, 2013: Near-term Climate Change: Projections and Predictability. *Climate Change 2013: The Physical Science Basis. Contribution of Working Group I to the Fifth Assessment Report of the Intergovernmental Panel on Climate Change*, T.F. Stocker et al., Eds., Cambridge University Press, Cambridge, United Kingdom and New York, NY, USA.

Kirschke, S., Bousquet, P., Ciais, P., Saunois, M., Canadell, J., Dlugokencky, E., Bergamashi, P., Berman, D., Blake, D., Bruhwiler, L., Cameron-Smith, P., Castaldi, S., Chevalier, F., Feng, L., Fraser, A., Heimann, M., Hodson, E., Houweling, S., Josse, B., Fraser, P., Krummel, P., Lamarque, J. F., Langenfelds, R., LeQuere, C., Naik, V., O'Doherty, S., Palmer, P., Pison, I., Plummer, D., Poulter, B., Prinn, R., Rigby, M., Ringeval, B., Santini, M., Schmidt, M., Shindel, D., Simpson, I., Spahni, R., Steele, L., Strode, S., Sudo, K., Szopa, S., G.R., van der W., Voulgarakis, A., van Weele, M., Weiss, R., Williams, J. and Zeng, G.: Three decades of global methane sources and sinks, Nature-geoscience, 6, 813–823, 2013.

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

6450 Krasnopolsky, M. V., M.S. Fox-Rabinovitz, and D.V. Chalikov, 2005, New Approach to
6451 Calculation of Atmospheric Model Physics: Accurate and Fast Neural Network Emulation
6452 of Longwave Radiation in a Climate Model Monthly Weather Review, **133**., 1370-1383

6453 Kravitz, B., A. Robock, P. M. Forster, J. M. Haywood, M. G. Lawrence, and H. Schmidt, 2013:
6454 An overview of the Geoengineering Model Intercomparison Project (GeoMIP). *J. Geophys.*
6455 *Res. Atmos.*, doi:10.1002/2013JD020569.

6456 Kravitz, B., and Coauthors (2013), Climate model response from the Geoengineering Model
6457 Intercomparison Project (GeoMIP). *Journal of Geophysical Research-Atmospheres*, 118,
6458 8320-8332.

6459 Kremser, S., Thomason, L. W., von Hobe, M., Hermann, M., Deshler, T., Timmreck et al.:
6460 Stratospheric aerosol – Observations, processes, and impact on climate, Rev. Geophys., 54,
6461 278 – 335, doi:10.1002/2015RG000511, 2016.

6462 Krivova, N.A. and S. K. Solanki, 2008: Models of solar irradiance variations: Current status, J
6463 Astrophys Astron, 29: 151. https://doi.org/10.1007/s12036-008-0018-x

6464 Krivova, N. A., Vieira, L. E. A., and S. K. Solanki, 2010: Reconstruction of solar spectral
6465 irradiance since the Maunder minimum. J. Geophys. Res., 115, A12112,
6466 doi:10.1029/2010JA015431.

6467 Krueger, A. J., S. J. Schaefer, N. A. Krotkov, G. Bluth, and S. Barker (2000), Ultraviolet remote
6468 sensing of volcanic emissions. Remote sensing of active volcanism. *Geophys Monograph*,
6469 116, 25-43.

6470 Ko, M. K. W., and Coauthors, 1995: Model simulations of stratospheric ozone. *Scientific*
6471 *Assessment of Ozone Depletion: 1994*, D.L. Albritton, R.T. Watson, and P.J. Aucamp, Eds.

6472 Kopp, G. and G. Lawrence, 2005: The Total Irradiance Monitor (TIM): Instrument Design, Sol
6473 Phys, 230: 91. https://doi.org/10.1007/s11207-005-7446-4

6474 Kopp, G., and J. L. Lean, 2011: A new low value of Total Solar Irradiance: evidence and climate
6475 significance, Geophys. Res. Lett., 38, L01706, doi:10.1029/2010GL045777.

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

6476 Kopp, G., N. Krivova, Chi-Ju Wu, and J. Lean, 2016: The impact of the revised sunspot record
6477 on solar irradiance reconstructions, Solar Phys., DOI 10.1007/s11207-016-0853-x

6478 Kvalevåg, M. M., and G. Myhre, 2013: The effect of carbon-nitrogen coupling on the reduced
6479 land carbon sink caused by tropospheric ozone. *Geophys. Res. Lett.*, **40**, 3227–3231,
6480 doi:doi:10.1002/grl.50572. https://doi.org/10.1002/grl.50572.

6481 Kristjánsson, J. E., H. Muri, and H. Schmidt, 2015: The hydrological cycle response to cirrus
6482 cloud thinning. *Geophys. Res. Lett.*, doi:10.1002/2015GL066795.

6483 Kinne, S., Schulz, M., Textor, C., Guibert, S., Balkanski, Y., Bauer, S., Berntsen, E., Berglen,
6484 T.F., Boucher, O., Chin, M. and Collins, W., 2006. An AeroCom initial assessment–optical
6485 properties in aerosol component modules of global models. *Atmospheric Chemistry and*
6486 *Physics*, *6*, pp.1815-1834.

6487 Koffi, B., Schulz, M., Bréon, F.M., Griesfeller, J., Winker, D., Balkanski, Y., Bauer, S.,
6488 Berntsen, T., Chin, M., Collins, W.D. and Dentener, F., 2012. Application of the CALIOP
6489 layer product to evaluate the vertical distribution of aerosols estimated by global models:
6490 AeroCom phase I results. *Journal of Geophysical Research: Atmospheres*, *117*(D10).

6491 Kloster, S., Mahowald, N. M., Randerson, J. T., Thornton, P. E., Hoffman, F. M., Levis, S.,
6492 Lawrence, P. J., Feddema, J. J., Oleson, K. W. and Lawrence, D. M.: Fire dynamics during
6493 the 20th century simulated by the Community Land Model, Biogeosciences, 7(6),
6494 doi:10.5194/bg-7-1877-2010, 2010.

6495 Kondratiev, K. Y., and H. I. Niilisk, 1960: On the question of carbon dioxide heat radiation
6496 in the atmosphere. *Geofts. Pura Appl.*, ***46,*** *216-230.*

6497 Koschmeider H. 1924. Therie der horizontalen sichtweite. Beitr. Phys. Freien Atmos. 12: 33–35.
6498 Langner, J. and H. Rodhe, J. Atmos. Chem. 13, 225 (1991)

6499 Kotchenruther, R.A. and Hobbs, P.V., 1998. Humidification factors of aerosols from biomass
6500 burning in Brazil. *Journal of Geophysical Research: Atmospheres*, *103*(D24), pp.32081-
6501 32089.

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

Kotchenruther, R.A., Hobbs, P.V. and Hegg, D.A., 1999. Humidification factors for atmospheric aerosols off the mid-Atlantic coast of the United States. *Journal of Geophysical Research: Atmospheres*, *104*(D2), pp.2239-2251.

Kohfeld, K. E. and Harrison, S. P.: DIRTMAP: The geological record of dust, Earth Sci. Rev., 54, 81–114, 2001.

Lacis, A., 1985: Chlorofluorocarbons and stratospheric ozone. *Global Environmental Problems*, S.F. Singer, Ed., Paragon House, New York.

Lacis, A. A., D. J. Wuebbles, and J. A. Logan, 1990: Radiative forcing of climate by changes in the vertical distribution of ozone. *J. Geophys. Res. Atmos.*, **95**, 9971–9981, doi:doi:10.1029/JD095iD07p09971. https://doi.org/10.1029/JD095iD07p09971.

Lacis., A., J. Hansen, M. Sato (1992), Geophys. Res. lett., 19, No. 15, 1607-1610.

Lacis, A. A., D. J. Wuebbles, and J. A. Logan, 1990: Radiative forcing of climate by changes in the vertical distribution of ozone. J. Geophys. Res. Atmos., 95, 9971–9981, doi:10.1029/JD095iD07p09971. http://dx.doi.org/10.1029/JD095iD07p09971

Lambert, A., R. G. Grainger, J. J. Remedios, C. D. Rodgers, M. Corney, and F. W. Taylor (1993), Measurements of the evolution of the Mt. Pinatubo aerosol cloud by ISAMS, Geophys. Res. Lett., 20(12), 1287–1290, doi:10.1029/93GL00827.

Lamarque, J. F., and Coauthors, 2010: Historical (1850–2000) gridded anthropogenic and biomass burning emissions of reactive gases and aerosols: methodology and application. *Atmos. Chem. Phys.*, **10**, 7017–7039, doi:10.5194/acp-10-7017-2010. http://www.atmos-chem-phys.net/10/7017/2010/.

——, and Coauthors, 2013: The Atmospheric Chemistry and Climate Model Intercomparison Project (ACCMIP): overview and description of models, simulations and climate diagnostics. *Geosci. Model Dev.*, **6**, 179–206, doi:10.5194/gmd-6-179-2013. http://www.geosci-model-dev.net/6/179/2013/.

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

Lamarque, J.-F., Bond, T. C., Eyring, V., Granier, C., Heil, A., Klimont, Z., Lee, D., Liousse, C., Mieville, A., Owen, B., Schultz, M. G., Shindell, D., Smith, S. J., Stehfest, E., Van Aardenne, J., Cooper, O. R., Kainuma, M., Mahowald, N., McConnell, J. R., Naik, V., Riahi, K. and Van Vuuren, D. P.: Historical (1850-2000) gridded anthropogenic and biomass burning emissions of reactive gases and aerosols: Methodology and application, Atmos. Chem. Phys., 10(15), doi:10.5194/acp-10-7017-2010, 2010.

Lamarque, J. F., Kyle, P. P., Meinshausen, M., Riahi, K., Smith, S. J., van Vuuren, D. P., Conley, A. J. and Vitt, F.: Global and regional evolution of short-lived radiatively-active gases and aerosols in the Representative Concentration Pathways, Clim. Change, 109(1), 191–212, doi:10.1007/s10584-011-0155-0, 2011.

Langley, S.P. 1884. Researches on solar heat and its absorption by the Earth's atmosphere. A report of the Mount Whitney Expedition. Professional Papers of the Signal Service, No. 15, Government Printing office, Washington, DC.

Lawrence, D. M., Hurtt, G. C., Arneth, A., Brovkin, V., Calvin, K. V., Jones, A. D., Jones, C. D., Lawrence, P. J., Noblet-Ducoudré, N. De, Pongratz, J., Seneviratne, S. I. and Shevliakova, E.: The Land Use Model Intercomparison Project (LUMIP) contribution to CMIP6: Rationale and experimental design, Geosci. Model Dev., 9(9), 2973–2998, doi:10.5194/gmd-9-2973-2016, 2016.

Lashof, D. A., and D. R. Ahuja (1990), Relative contributions of greenhouse gas emissions to global warming, Nature, 344(6266), 529–531, doi:10.1038/344529a0.

Lashof, D. A., 1989: The dynamic greenhouse: Feedback processes that may influence future concentrations of atmospheric trace gases and climatic change. *Clim. Change*, **14**, 213–242. https://doi.org/10.1007/BF00134964.

Latham, J., 1990: Control of global warming? [10]. *Nature*, doi:10.1038/347339b0.

Lean, J., 2017: Sun Climate Connections, Oxford Research Encyclopedias, Climate Science, DOI: 10.1093/acrefore/9780190228620.013.9.

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

6554 Lean, J., 2018a: Estimating solar irradiance since 850, Earth and Space Science, doi:
6555 10.1002/2017EA000357

6556 Lean, J., 2018b: Observation-Based Detection and Attribution of Twenty-first Century Climate
6557 Change, WIREs Climate Change, 9, doi: 10.1002/wcc.511

6558 Lean, J. and D. Rind, 2008: How natural and anthropogenic Influences alter Global and regional
6559 surface temperatures: 1889 to 2006, Geophys. Res. Lett., 35, L18701,
6560 doi:10.1029/2008GL034864.

6561 Lean, J. L., and M. T. DeLand, 2012: How Does the Sun's Spectrum Vary? J. Clim., 25, 2556-
6562 2560.

6563 Lean, J., Skumanich, A., and O. R. White, 1992: Estimating the Sun's Radiative Output During
6564 the Maunder Minimum, Geophysical Research Letters, 19,1591-1495.

6565 Lean, J., J. Beer and R. Bradley, 1995: Reconstruction of solar irradiance since 1610:
6566 Implications for climate change, Geophys. Res. Lett., 22, 3195-3198.

6567 Lean, J. L., G.J. Rottman, H.L. Kyle, T.N. Woods, J.R. Hickey, and L.C. Puga, 1997: Detection
6568 and parameterization of variations in solar mid and near ultraviolet radiation (200 to 400
6569 nm), J. Geophys. Res., 102, 29939-29956.

6570 Lean, J., Wang, Y.-M., and N. R. Sheeley, Jr., 2002: The effect of increasing solar activity on the
6571 Sun's total and open magnetic flux during multiple cycles; Implications for solar forcing of
6572 climate, Geophys. Res. Lett., 29, doi:10.1029/2002GL015880.

6573 Lean, J. L., G. Rottman, J. Harder and G Kopp, 2005: SORCE contributions to new
6574 understanding of global change and solar variability, Solar Phys., 230:27-53.

6575 LeGrande, A., K. Tsigaridis, S. Bauer (2016), Role of atmospheric chemistry in the climate
6576 impacts of stratospheric volcanic injections, Nature Geosci., doi:10.1038/NGEO2771.

6577 Lejeune, Q., Davin, E. L., Gudmundsson, L., Winckler, J. and Seneviratne, S. I.: Historical
6578 deforestation locally increased the intensity of hot days in northern mid-latitudes, Nat. Clim.
6579 Chang., 8(5), 386–390, doi:10.1038/s41558-018-0131-z, 2018.

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

Lelieveld, J., and P. J. Crutzen, 1992: Indirect chemical effects of methane on climate warming. *Nature*, **355**, 339. https://doi.org/10.1038/355339a0.

Lelieveld, J. O. S., P. J. Crutzen, and F. J. Dentener, 1998: Changing concentration, lifetime and climate forcing of atmospheric methane. *Tellus B*, **50**, 128–150, doi:doi:10.1034/j.1600-0889.1998.t01-1-00002.x. https://doi.org/10.1034/j.1600-0889.1998.t01-1-00002.x.

Levy, H., 1971: Normal Atmosphere: Large Radical and Formaldehyde Concentrations Predicted. *Science (80-.).*, **173**, 141–143.

Lesins, G., Chylek, P., & Lohmann, U. (2002). A study of internal and external mixing scenarios and its effect on aerosol optical properties and direct radiative forcing. *Journal of Geophysical Research: Atmospheres*, *107*(D10), AAC-5.

Lilensten, J., T. Dudok de Wit, and K. Matthes (eds), 2015: Earth's climate response to a changing Sun, EDP Science, doi: 10.1051/9782759817337.

Liou, K-N., 2002: An Introduction to Atmospheric Radiation. Academic Press, San Diego, CA, 583pp.

Lippmann, M., & Albert, R. E. (1969). The effect of particle size on the regional deposition of inhaled aerosols in the human respiratory tract. *American Industrial Hygiene Association Journal*, *30*(3), 257-275.

Liu, S. C., 1977: Possible effects on fropospheric O 3 and OH due to No emissions. *Geophys. Res. Lett.*, **4**, 325–328, doi:doi:10.1029/GL004i008p00325. https://doi.org/10.1029/GL004i008p00325.

Liu, S. C., D. Kley, M. McFarland, J. D. Mahlman, and H. Levy, 1980: On the origin of tropospheric ozone. *J. Geophys. Res. Ocean.*, **85**, 7546–7552, doi:doi:10.1029/JC085iC12p07546. https://doi.org/10.1029/JC085iC12p07546.

——, M. Trainer, F. C. Fehsenfeld, D. D. Parrish, E. J. Williams, D. W. Fahey, G. Hübler, and P. C. Murphy, 1987: Ozone production in the rural troposphere and the implications for regional and global ozone distributions. *J. Geophys. Res. Atmos.*, **92**, 4191–4207, doi:doi:10.1029/JD092iD04p04191. https://doi.org/10.1029/JD092iD04p04191.

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

6607 Lockwood, M., R G Harrison, T Woollings and S K Solanki, 2010: Are cold winters in Europe
6608 associated with low solar activity? Environ. Res. Lett. 5 (2010) 024001.

6609 Loffler, M., S. Brinkop, P. Jockel (2016), Impact of major volcanic eruptions on stratospheric
6610 water vapour, Atmos. Chem. Phys., 16, 6547–6562, 2016, www.atmos-chem-
6611 phys.net/16/6547/2016/, doi:10.5194/acp-16-6547-2016.

6612 Lohmann, U., Rotstayn, L., Storelvmo, T., Jones, A., Menon, S., Quaas, J., Ekman, A. M. L.,
6613 Koch, D. and Ruedy, R.: Total aerosol effect: radiative forcing or radiative flux
6614 perturbation?, Atmospheric Chemistry and Physics, 10(7), 3235-3246, 2010.

6615 London, J., 1962: Mesospheric dynamics, Part III. Final Report, Contract No. AF19
6616 (604)-5492, Department of Meteorology and Oceanography, New York University,
6617 99 pp.

6618 Lovelock, J. E., Maggs, R. J., & Wade, R. J. (1973). Halogenated Hydrocarbons in and over the
6619 Atlantic. *Nature*, *241*, 194. Retrieved from https://doi.org/10.1038/241194a0

6620 Loeb, N. G., & Kato, S. (2002). Top-of-atmosphere direct radiative effect of aerosols over the
6621 tropical oceans from the Clouds and the Earth's Radiant Energy System (CERES) satellite
6622 instrument. *Journal of Climate*, *15*(12), 1474-1484.

6623 Loeb, N. G., & Manalo-Smith, N. (2005). Top-of-atmosphere direct radiative effect of aerosols
6624 over global oceans from merged CERES and MODIS observations. *Journal of Climate*,
6625 *18*(17), 3506-3526.

6626 Lohmann, U., J. Feichter, J. Penner, and R. Leaitch, Indirect effect of sulfate and carbonaceous
6627 aerosols: A mechanistic treatment, J. Geophys. Res., 105, 12,193–12,206, 2000.

6628 Lohmann, U., Rotstayn, L., Storelvmo, T., Jones, A., Menon, S., Quaas, J., ... & Ruedy, R.
6629 (2010). Total aerosol effect: radiative forcing or radiative flux perturbation?. *Atmospheric*
6630 *Chemistry and Physics*, *10*(7), 3235-3246.

6631 Le Quéré, C., Andrew, R. M., Canadell, J. G., Sitch, S., Ivar Korsbakken, J., Peters, G. P.,
6632 Manning, A. C., Boden, T. A., Tans, P. P., Houghton, R. A., Keeling, R. F., Alin, S.,
6633 Andrews, O. D., Anthoni, P., Barbero, L., Bopp, L., Chevallier, F., Chini, L. P., Ciais, P.,

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

Currie, K., Delire, C., Doney, S. C., Friedlingstein, P., Gkritzalis, T., Harris, I., Hauck, J., Haverd, V., Hoppema, M., Klein Goldewijk, K., Jain, A. K., Kato, E., Körtzinger, A., Landschützer, P., Lefèvre, N., Lenton, A., Lienert, S., Lombardozzi, D., Melton, J. R., Metzl, N., Millero, F., Monteiro, P. M. S., Munro, D. R., Nabel, J. E. M. S., Nakaoka, S. I., O'Brien, K., Olsen, A., Omar, A. M., Ono, T., Pierrot, D., Poulter, B., Rödenbeck, C., Salisbury, J., Schuster, U., Schwinger, J., Séférian, R., Skjelvan, I., Stocker, B. D., Sutton, A. J., Takahashi, T., Tian, H., Tilbrook, B., Van Der Laan-Luijkx, I. T., Van Der Werf, G. R., Viovy, N., Walker, A. P., Wiltshire, A. J. and Zaehle, S.: Global Carbon Budget 2016, Earth Syst. Sci. Data, 8(2), 605–649, doi:10.5194/essd-8-605-2016, 2016.

Le Quere, C., Andres, R. J., Boden, T., Conway, T., Houghton, R. A., House, J. I., Marland, G., Peters, G. P., van der Werf, G. R., Ahlstrom, A., Andrew, R. M., Bopp, L., Canadell, J. G., Ciais, P., Doney, S. C., Enright, C., Friedlingstein, P., Huntingford, C., Jain, A. K., Jourdain, C., Kato, E., Keeling, R. F., Klein Goldewijk, K., Levis, S., Levy, P., Lomas, M., Poulter, B., Raupach, M. R., Schwinger, J., Sitch, S., Stocker, B. D., Viovy, N., Zaehle, S. and Zeng, N.: The global carbon budget 1959–2011, Earth Syst. Sci. Data, 5, 165–185, doi:10.5194/essd-5-165–2013, 2013.

Logan, J. A., 1985: Tropospheric ozone: Seasonal behavior, trends, and anthropogenic influence. *J. Geophys. Res. Atmos.*, **90**, 10463–10482, doi:10.1029/JD090iD06p10463. http://dx.doi.org/10.1029/JD090iD06p10463.

Logan, J. A., M. J. Prather, S. C. Wofsy, and M. B. McElroy, 1978: Atmospheric chemistry: response to human influence. *Philos. Trans. R. Soc. London A Math. Phys. Eng. Sci.*, **290**, 187–234, doi:10.1098/rsta.1978.0082. http://rsta.royalsocietypublishing.org/content/290/1367/187.

Logan, J. A., M. J. Prather, S. C. Wofsy, and M. B. McElroy, 1981: Tropospheric chemistry: A global perspective. *J. Geophys. Res.*, **86**, 7210–7254, doi:10.1029/JC086iC08p07210. http://dx.doi.org/10.1029/JC086iC08p07210.

Luther, F. M., 1982: In Carbon dioxide review 1982, W. Clark, Ed., Oxford University Press, Clarendon, England, 290–295.

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

Machta, L., and T. Carpenter, 1971: Trends in high cloudiness at Denver and Salt Lake City. *Man's Impact on the Climate* (W. H. Matthews, W. W. Kellogg and G. D. Robinson, Eds.), MIT Press, pp. 410–415.

Machta, L., and T. Carpenter, 1971: Trends in high cloudiness at Denver and Salt Lake City. *Man's Impact on the Climate* (W. H. Matthews, W. W. Kellogg and G. D. Robinson, Eds.), MIT Press, pp. 410–415.

MacKay, R. M., M. K. W. Ko, R.-L. Shia, Y. Yang, S. Zhou, and G. Molnar, 1997: An Estimation of the Climatic Effects of Stratospheric Ozone Losses during the 1980s. *J. Clim.*, **10**, 774–788, doi:10.1175/1520-0442(1997)010<0774:AEOTCE>2.0.CO;2. https://doi.org/10.1175/1520-0442(1997)010%3C0774:AEOTCE%3E2.0.CO.

MacMartin, D. G., D. W. Keith, B. Kravitz, and K. Caldeira, 2013: Management of trade-offs in geoengineering through optimal choice of non-uniform radiative forcing. *Nat. Clim. Chang.*, doi:10.1038/nclimate1722.

Mahowald, N.: Aerosol indirect effect on biogeochemical cycles and climate, Science (80-.)., 334(6057), doi:10.1126/science.1207374, 2011.

Mahowald, N., Ward, D. S., Kloster, S., Flanner, M. G., Heald, C. L., Heavens, N. G., Hess, P. G., Lamarque, J.-F. and Chuang, P. Y.: Aerosol impacts on climate and biogeochemistry., 2011.

Mahowald, N. M., Scanza, R., Brahney, J., Goodale, C. L., Hess, P. G., Moore, J. K. and Neff, J.: Aerosol Deposition Impacts on Land and Ocean Carbon Cycles, Curr. Clim. Chang. Reports, 3(1), 16–31, doi:10.1007/s40641-017-0056-z, 2017a.

Mahowald, N. M., Ward, D. S., Doney, S. C., Hess, P. G. and Randerson, J. T.: Are the impacts of land use on warming underestimated in climate policy?, Environ. Res. Lett., 12(9), doi:10.1088/1748-9326/aa836d, 2017b.

Mahowald, N. M., Randerson, J. T., Lindsay, K., Munoz, E., Doney, S. C., Lawrence, P., Schlunegger, S., Ward, D. S., Lawrence, D. and Hoffman, F. M.: Interactions between land

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

use change and carbon cycle feedbacks, Global Biogeochem. Cycles, 31(1), 96–113, doi:10.1002/2016GB005374, 2017c.

Mahowald, N. M. M., Kloster, S., Engelstaedter, S., Moore, J. K. K., Mukhopadhyay, S., McConnell, J. R. R., Albani, S., Doney, S. C. C., Bhattacharya, A., Curran, M. A. J. A. J., Flanner, M. G. G., Hoffman, F. M. M., Lawrence, D. M. M., Lindsay, K., Mayewski, P. A. A., Neff, J., Rothenberg, D., Thomas, E., Thornton, P. E. E. and Zender, C. S. S.: Observed 20th century desert dust variability: impact on climate and biogeochemistry, Atmos. Chem. Phys., 10(22), 10875–10893, doi:10.5194/acp-10-10875-2010, 2010.

Mahowald, N. N. M.: Anthropocence changes in desert area: sensitivity to climate model predictions, Geophys. Res. Lett., 34(L18817), doi:10.1029/2007GL030472, doi:10.1029/2007GL030472, 2007.

Malinina, E., Rozanov, A., Rozanov, V., Liebing, P., Bovensmann, H., and Burrows, J. P. (2018), Aerosol particle size distribution in the stratosphere retrieved from SCIAMACHY limb measurements, Atmos. Meas. Tech., 11, 2085-2100, https://doi.org/10.5194/amt-11-2085-2018.

Mann, M. E., M. A. Cane, S. E. Zebiak, and A. Clement, 2005: Volcanic and solar forcing of the tropical Pacific over the past 1000 Years, J. Clim.,18, 447-456.

Mann, M. E., Z. Zhang, S. Rutherford, R. S. Bradley, M. K. Hughes, D. Shindell, C. Ammann, G. Faluvegi, and F. Ni, 2009: Global Signatures and Dynamical Origins of the Little Ice Age and Medieval Climate Anomaly, Science, 326, 5957, 1256-1260, DOI: 10.1126/science.1177303.

Manabe, S., & Wetherald, R. T. (1967). Thermal Equilibrium of the Atmosphere with a Given Distribution of Relative Humidity. *Journal of the Atmospheric Sciences*, *24*(3), 241–259. http://doi.org/10.1175/1520-0469(1967)024<0241:TEOTAW>2.0.CO;2

Manabe, S., & Wetherald, R. T. (1975). The Effects of Doubling the CO2 Concentration on the climate of a General Circulation Model. *Journal of the Atmospheric Sciences*, *32*(1), 3–15. http://doi.org/10.1175/1520-0469(1975)032<0003:TEODTC>2.0.CO;2

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

Manabe, S., and R. T. Wetherald, 1967: Thermal Equilibrium of the Atmosphere with a Given Distribution of Relative Humidity. *J. Atmos. Sci.*, **24**, 241–259, doi:10.1175/1520-0469(1967)024<0241:TEOTAW>2.0.CO;2. https://doi.org/10.1175/1520-0469(1967)024%3C0241:TEOTAW%3E2.0.CO.

Manabe, S., and R. T. Wetherald, 1967: Thermal Equilibrium of the Atmosphere with a Given Distribution of Relative Humidity. J. Atmos. Sci., 24, 241–259, doi:10.1175/1520-0469(1967)024<0241:teotaw>2.0.co;2. http://journals.ametsoc.org/doi/abs/10.1175/1520-0469%281967%29024%3C0241%3ATEOTAW%3E2.0.CO%3B2.

Manabe, S., and F. Moller, 1961: On the radiative equilibrium and heat balance of the atmosphere. *Mon. Wea. Rev., **89,** 503-532.*

–---, and R. F. Strickler, 1964: Thermal equilibrium of the atmosphere with a convective adjustment. ***J.** Atmos. Sci., **21,** 361-385.*

–---, and R. Wetherald, 1967: Thermal equilibrium of the atmosphere with a given distribution of relative humidity. *J. Atmos. Sci.*, **24(3)**, 241-259.

–---, and R. Wetherald, 1975: The effects of doubling CO_2 concentration on the climate of general circulation model. *J. Atmos. Sci.*, **32(1)**, 3-15.

–---, and R. J. Stouffer, 1980: Sensitivity of a global climate model to an increase of CO_2concentration in the atmosphere. *J. Geophys. Res.*, **85(C10)**, 5529-5554.

Marlon, J., Bartlein, P., Carcaillet, C., Gavin, D., Harrison, S., Higuera, P., Joos, F., Power, M. and Prentice, I. C.: Climate and human influences on global biomass burning over the past two millennia, Nature-Geosciences, 1, 697–701, 2008.

Marlon, J. R., Bartlein, P. J., Gavin, D. G., Long, C. J., Anderson, R. S., Briles, C. E., Brown, K. J., Colombaroli, D., Hallett, D. J., Power, M. J., Scharf, E. A. and Walsh, M. K.: Long-term perspective on wildfires in the western USA, Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci., 109(9), E535–E543, doi:10.1073/pnas.1112839109, 2012.

Martin, J. H., Gordon, M. and Fitzwater, S. E.: The case for iron, Limnol. Oceanogr., 36(8), 1793–1802, doi:10.4319/lo.1991.36.8.1793, 1991.

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

6743 Martin, P. E., & Barker, E. F. (1932). The Infrared Absorption Spectrum of Carbon Dioxide.
6744 *Phys. Rev.*, *41*(3), 291–303. http://doi.org/10.1103/PhysRev.41.291

6745 Martin, G. M., D. W. Johnson, and An Spice. "The measurement and parameterization of
6746 effective radius of droplets in warm stratocumulus clouds." *Journal of the Atmospheric*
6747 *Sciences* 51, no. 13 (1994): 1823-1842.

6748

6749 Marsh, D. R., J.-F. Lamarque, A. J. Conley, and L. M. Polvani, 2016: Stratospheric ozone
6750 chemistry feedbacks are not critical for the determination of climate sensitivity in
6751 CESM1(WACCM). *Geophys. Res. Lett.*, **43**, 3928–3934, doi:doi:10.1002/2016GL068344.
6752 https://doi.org/10.1002/2016GL068344.

6753 Marvel, K., Schmidt, G. A., Miller, R. L. and Nazarenko, L. S.: Implications for climate
6754 sensitivity from the response to individual forcings, Nature Climate Change, 6, 386, 2015.

6755 Mastenbrook, H. **J.,** 1963: Frost-point hygrometer measurement in the stratosphere and the
6756 problem of moisture contamination. *Humidity and Moisture*, Vol. 2, New York,
6757 Reinhold Publishing Co., 480-485.

6758 Matthes, K., Funke, B., Andersson, M., Barnard, L., Beer, J., et al., 2017: Solar forcing for
6759 CMIP6 (v3.2). Geoscientific Model Development, Katlenburg-Lindau Vol. 10, Iss. 6: 2247-
6760 2302.

6761 Mathews, E. and Fung, I.: Methane emission from natural wetlands: Global distribution, area and
6762 environmental characterics of sources, Global Biogeochem. Cycles, 1(1), 61–86, 1987.

6763 Matthews, H. D., Graham, T. L., Keverian, S., Lamontagne, C., Seto, D. and Smith, T. J.:
6764 National contributions to observed global warming, Environ. Res. Lett., 9(1),
6765 doi:10.1088/1748-9326/9/1/014010, 2014.

6766 Mauceri, S., Pilewskie, P., Richard, E. et al., 2018: Revision of the Sun's Spectral Irradiance as
6767 Measured by SORCE SIM, Sol Phys 293: 161. https://doi.org/10.1007/s11207-018-1379-1.

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

Maycock AC, Joshi MM, Shine KP, Scaife AA 2013: The circulation response to idealized changes in water vapor. J Climate 26:545-561 DOI: 10.1175/JCLI-D-12-00155.1

Moore, C. M. M., Mills, M. M. M., Arrigo, K. R. R., Berman-Frank, I., Bopp, L., Boyd, P. W. W., Galbraith, E. D. D., Geider, R. J. J., Guieu, C., Jaccard, S. L. L., Jickells, T. D. D., La Roche, J., Lenton, T. M. M., Mahowald, N. M. M., Marañón, E., Marinov, I., Moore, J. K. K., Nakatsuka, T., Oschlies, A., Saito, M. A. A., Thingstad, T. F. F., Tsuda, A. and Ulloa, O.: Processes and patterns of oceanic nutrient limitation, Nat. Geosci., 6(9), 701–710, doi:10.1038/ngeo1765, 2013.

McCracken, K. G., J. Beer, F. Steinhilber, and J. Abreu, 2013: The Heliosphere in Time, Space Sci. Rev., 176, 59-71 DOI 10.1007/s11214-011-9851-3.

McClatchey, R. A., Benedict, W. S., Clough, S. A., Burch, D. E., Calfee, R. F., Fox, K., … Garing, J. S. (1973). *AFCRL Atmospheric Absorption Line Parameters Compilation*. Bedford, MA.

McConnell, J. C., M. B. McElroy, and S. C. Wofsy, 1971: Natural Sources of Atmospheric CO. *Nature*, **233**, 187. http://dx.doi.org/10.1038/233187a0.

McCormick, M.P. (1987), SAGE II: An overview. Adv. Space Res., 7, 219–226.

McCormick, R. A., & Ludwig, J. H. (1967). Climate modification by atmospheric aerosols. *Science*, *156*(3780), 1358-1359.

McCoy, D. T., & Hartmann, D. L. (2015). Observations of a substantial cloud-aerosol indirect effect during the 2014–2015 Bárðarbunga-Veiðivötn fissure eruption in Iceland. *Geophysical Research Letters*, *42*(23), 10-409.

McElroy, M. B., S. C. Wofsy, J. E. Penner, and J. C. McConnell, 1974: Atmospheric Ozone: Possible Impact of Stratospheric Aviation. *J. Atmos. Sci.*, **31**, 287–304, doi:10.1175/1520-0469(1974)031<0287:AOPIOS>2.0.CO;2. https://doi.org/10.1175/1520-0469(1974)031%3C0287:AOPIOS%3E2.0.CO.

——, ——, and Y. L. Yung, 1977: The nitrogen cycle: perturbations due to man and their impact on atmospheric N2O and O3. *Philos. Trans. R. Soc. London B Biol. Sci.*, **277**, 159–

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

181, doi:10.1098/rstb.1977.0009.
http://rstb.royalsocietypublishing.org/content/277/954/159.

McGregor, S., and A. Timmermann (2011), The effect of explosive tropical volcanism on ENSO, J. Clim., 24(8), 2178–2191.

Meehl, G. A., and Coauthors, 2007: Global Climate Projections. *Climate Change 2007: The Physical Science Basis. Contribution of Working Group I to the Fourth Assessment Report of the Intergovernmental Panel on Climate Change*, D. Qin, M. Manning, Z. Chen, M. Marquis, K.B. Averyt, M. Tignor, and H.L. Miller, Eds., Cambridge University Press, Cambridge, United Kingdom and New York, NY, USA.

Meehl, G. A., J. M. Arblaster, K. Matthes, F. Sassi, and H. van Loon, 2009: Amplifying the Pacific Climate System Response to a Small 11-Year Solar Cycle Forcing, Science, 325, 1114-1118, DOI: 10.1126/science.1172872.

Meehl, G. A. *et al.* Relative increase of record high maximum temperatures compared to record low minimum temperatures in the US. *Geophys. Res. Lett.* **36**, L23701 (2009).

Meehl, G. A., J. M. Arblaster, J. T. Fasullo, A. Hu, and K. E. Trenberth (2011), Model-based evidence of deep-ocean heat uptake during surface-temperature hiatus periods. *Nature Clim Change*, 1, 360-364.

Meftah, M., L. Damé, D. Bolsée, A. Hauchecorne, N. Pereira, D. Sluse, G. Cessateur, A. Irbah1, J. Bureau, M. Weber3, K. Bramstedt, T. Hilbig3, R. Thiéblemont, M. Marchand, F. Lefèvre1, A. Sarkissian and S. Bekki, (2018): SOLAR-ISS: A new reference spectrum based on SOLAR/SOLSPEC observations, A&A 611, A1 https://doi.org/10.1051/0004-6361/201731316

Meyer, K., Platnick, S., & Zhang, Z. (2015). Simultaneously inferring above-cloud absorbing aerosol optical thickness and underlying liquid phase cloud optical and microphysical properties using MODIS. *Journal of Geophysical Research: Atmospheres*, *120*(11), 5524-5547.

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

Michaels, P. J., and P. C. Knappenberger, 2000: Natural Signals in the MSU lower tropospheric temperature Record, Geophys. Res. Lett., 27, 2,905-2,908.

Mickley, L. J., P. P. Murti, D. J. Jacob, J. A. Logan, D. M. Koch, and D. Rind, 1999: Radiative forcing from tropospheric ozone calculated with a unified chemistry-climate model. *J. Geophys. Res. Atmos.*, **104**, 30153–30172, doi:doi:10.1029/1999JD900439. https://doi.org/10.1029/1999JD900439.

Mie, G., 1908: Beiträge zur Optik trüber Medien, speziell kolloidaler Metallösungen. *Annalen der Physik*. **330**(3): 377–445.

Migeotte, M. V. (1948). Spectroscopic Evidence of Methane in the Earth's Atmosphere. *Phys. Rev.*, *73*(5), 519–520. http://doi.org/10.1103/PhysRev.73.519.2

Ming, Y., Ramaswamy, V. and Persad, G.: Two opposing effects of absorbing aerosols on global-mean precipitation, Geophysical Research Letters, 37, L13701, 2010.

Minnis, P., E. F. Harrison, L. L. Stowe, G. G. Gibson, F. M. Denn, D. R. Doelling, and W. L. Smith, 1993: Radiative Climate Forcing by the Mount Pinatubo Eruption. Science (80-.)., 259, 1411 LP-1415, doi:10.1126/science.259.5100.1411. http://science.sciencemag.org/content/259/5100/1411.abstract.

Minnis, P., Young, D.F., Garber, D.P., Nguyen, L., Smith, W.L. and Palikonda, R., 1998. Transformation of contrails into cirrus during SUCCESS. *Geophysical Research Letters*, *25*(8), pp.1157-1160.

Minnis, P., Schumann, U., Doelling, D.R., Gierens, K.M. and Fahey, D.W., 1999. Global distribution of contrail radiative forcing. *Geophysical Research Letters*, *26*(13), pp.1853-1856.

Mills, M., A. Schmidt, R.Easter, S. Solomon, D. Kinnison, S. Ghan,R. Neely III, D. Marsh, A. Conley, C. Bardeen, and A. Gettelman (2016), Global volcanic aerosol properties derived from emissions, 1990-2014, using CESM1(WACCM), J. Geophys. Res., Atmos., 121, doi:10.1002/2015JD024290.

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

6847 Min, S. K. *et al.* Human contribution to more-intense precipitation extremes. *Nature* **470**, 378–381
6848 (2011).

6849 Ming, Y. & Ramaswamy, V. A model investigation of aerosol-induced changes in tropical
6850 circulation. *J. Clim.* **24,** 5125-5133 (2011).

6851 Minnis, P., E. F. Harrison, L. L. Stowe, G. G. Gibson, F. M. Denn, D. R. Doelling, and W. L.
6852 Smith Jr. (1993), Radiative climate forcing by the Mt. Pinatubo eruption. *Science*, 259, 1411-
6853 1415.

6854 Misios, S., D. M. Mitchell, L. J. Gray, K. Tourpali, K. Matthes, L. Hood, H. Schmidt, G. Chiodo,
6855 R. Thiéblemont, E. Rozanov, and A. Krivolutsky, 2015: Solar signals in CMIP-5
6856 simulations: effects of atmosphere-ocean coupling, Q.J.R. Meteorol. Soc.. doi:
6857 10.1002/qj.2695.

6858 Mishchenko, M. I., Geogdzhayev, I. V., Cairns, B., Rossow, W. B., & Lacis, A. A. (1999).
6859 Aerosol retrievals over the ocean by use of channels 1 and 2 AVHRR data: sensitivity
6860 analysis and preliminary results. *Applied Optics*, *38*(36), 7325-7341.

6861 Mitchell, J. F., Johns, T. C., Gregory, J. M., & Tett, S. F. B. (1995). Climate response to
6862 increasing levels of greenhouse gases and sulfate aerosols. *Nature*, *376*(6540), 501.

6863 Mitchell, D. L., and W. Finnegan, 2009: Modification of cirrus clouds to reduce global warming.
6864 *Environ. Res. Lett.*, doi:10.1088/1748-9326/4/4/045102.

6865 Mitchell, D. M., S. Misios, L. J. Gray, K. Tourpali, K. Matthes, L. Hood, H. Schmidt, G. Chiodo,
6866 R. Thiéblemont, E. Rozanov, D.Shindell, and A. Krivolutsky, 2015: Solar signals in CMIP-
6867 5 simulations: the stratospheric pathway. Q.J.R. Meteorol. Soc., 141: 2390–2403. doi:
6868 10.1002/qj.2530.

6869 Mitchell, J F., S. Manabe, T Tokioka, and V Meleshko, 1990: Equilibrium climate
6870 change In *Climate Change: The IPCC Scientific Assessment*, Cambridge, UK, Cambridge
6871 University Press, 131-172.

6872 Mlynczak, M. G., Daniels, T. S., Kratz, D. P., Feldman, D. R., Collins, W. D., Mlawer, E. J., …
6873 Mast, J. C. (2016). The spectroscopic foundation of radiative forcing of climate by carbon

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

dioxide. *Geophysical Research Letters*, *43*(10), 5318–5325. http://doi.org/10.1002/2016GL068837

Molina, M. J., and F. S. Rowland, 1974: Stratospheric Sink for Chlorofluoromethanes: Chlorine Atom Catalyzed Destruction of Ozone. *Nature*, 810–812.

Möller, F., 1963: On the influence of changes in the CO2 concentration in air on the radiation balance of the earth's surface and on the climate. *J. Geophys. Res.*, **68,** 3877-3886.

Monks, P. S., and Coauthors, 2015: Tropospheric ozone and its precursors from the urban to the global scale from air quality to short-lived climate forcer. *Atmos. Chem. Phys.*, **15**, 8889–8973, doi:10.5194/acp-15-8889-2015. https://www.atmos-chem-phys.net/15/8889/2015/.

Montzka, S. A., M. Krol, E. Dlugokencky, B. Hall, P. Jöckel, and J. Lelieveld, 2011: Small Interannual Variability of Global Atmospheric Hydroxyl. *Science (80-.).*, **331**, 67–69. http://www.sciencemag.org/content/331/6013/67.abstract.

Murray, L. T., L. J. Mickley, J. O. Kaplan, E. D. Sofen, M. Pfeiffer, and B. Alexander, 2014: Factors controlling variability in the oxidative capacity of the troposphere since the Last Glacial Maximum. *Atmos. Chem. Phys.*, **14**, 3589–3622, doi:Doi 10.5194/Acp-14-3589-2014.

Murgatroyd, R. J., 1960: Some recent measurements by aircraft of humidity up to 50,000 ft. in the tropics and their relation- ship to meridional circulation: *Proc. Symp. Atmos. Ozone*, Oxford, 20-25 July 1959, IUGG Monogr. No. 3, Paris, p. 30.

Myhre, G., Highwood, E. J., Shine, K. P., & Stordal, F. (1998). New estimates of radiative forcing due to well mixed greenhouse gases. *Geophysical Research Letters*, *25*(14), 2715–2718. http://doi.org/10.1029/98GL01908

Myhre, G., Shindel, D., Breon, G.-M., Collins, W., Fuglestvedt, J., Huang, J., Koch, D., Lamarque, J. F., Lee, D., Mendoza, B., Nakajima, T., Robock, A., Stephens, G., Takemura, T. and Zhang, H.: Anthropogenic and Nature Radiative Forcing, in Climate Change 2013: The Physical Science Basis. Contribution of Working Group I to the Fifth Assessment

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

Report of the Intergovernmental Panel on Climate Change, edited by T. Stocker, D. Qin, G. K. Plattner, M. Tignor, S. Allen, J. Boschung, A. Nauels, Y. Xia, V. Bex, and P. Midgley, pp. 659–740, Cambridge University Press, Cambridge, UK., 2013.

Myhre, G., and Coauthors, 2013: Anthropogenic and Natural Radiative Forcing. *Climate Change 2013: The Physical Science Basis. Contribution of Working Group I to the Fifth Assessment Report of the Intergovernmental Panel on Climate Change*, T.F. Stocker et al., Eds., Cambridge University Press, Cambridge, U.K. and New York, NY, USA, 659–740.

Myhre, G., and Coauthors, 2013: Anthropogenic and Natural Radiative Forcing. *Climate Change 2013: The Physical Science Basis. Contribution of Working Group I to the Fifth Assessment Report of the Intergovernmental Panel on Climate Change*, T.F. Stocker et al., Eds., Cambridge University Press, Cambridge, U.K. and New York, NY, USA, 659–740.

Myhre, G., Shindell, D., Bréon, F.-M., Collins, W., Fuglestvedt, J., Huang, J., Koch, D., Lamarque, J.-F., Lee, D., Mendoza, B., Nakajima, T., Robock, A., Stephens, G., Takemura, T. and Zhang, H., Anthropogenic and Natural Radiative Forcing. In: Climate Change 2013: The Physical Science Basis. Contribution of Working Group I to the Fifth Assessment Report of the Intergovernmental Panel on Climate Change. T. F. Stocker, D. Qin, G.-K. Plattner, M. Tignor, S. K. Allen et al. (Editors), Cambridge University Press, Cambridge, United Kingdom and New York, NY, USA, pp. 659-740, 2013.

Myhre, G., E. J. Highwood, K. P. Shine, and F. Stordal, 1998: New estimates of radiative forcing due to well mixed greenhouse gases. Geophys. Res. Lett., 25.

——, and Coauthors, 2018: Quantifying the Importance of Rapid Adjustments for Global Precipitation Changes. Geophys. Res. Lett., 45, 11,399-11,405, doi:10.1029/2018gl079474.

Myhre, G. *et al.* Anthropogenic and Natural Radiative Forcing. In: *Climate Change 2013: The Physical Science Basis. Contribution of Working Group I to the Fifth Assessment Report of the Intergovernmental Panel on Climate Change* (eds Stocker TF, et al.) (Cambridge Univ. Press, 2013).

Myhre, G., D. Shindell, F.-M. Bréon, W. Collins, J. Fuglestvedt, J. Huang, D. Koch, J.-F. Lamarque, D. Lee, B. Mendoza, T. Nakajima, A. Robock, G. Stephens, T. Takemura and H.

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

Zhang (2013), Anthropogenic and Natural Radiative Forcing. In: Climate Change (2013), The Physical Science Basis. Contribution of Working Group I to the Fifth Assessment Report of the Intergovernmental Panel on Climate Change [Stocker, T.F., D. Qin, G.-K. Plattner, M. Tignor, S.K. Allen, J. Boschung, A. Nauels, Y. Xia, V. Bex and P.M. Midgley (eds.)]. Cambridge University Press, Cambridge, United Kingdom and New York, NY, USA

Myhre, G., O. Boucher, F.-M. Bréon, P. Forster, and D. Shindell, 2015: Declining uncertainty in transient climate response as CO<inf>2</inf> forcing dominates future climate change. *Nat. Geosci.*, **8**, doi:10.1038/ngeo2371.

Myhre, D. Shindell, F.-M. Bréon, W. Collins, J. Fuglestvedt, J. Huang, D. Koch, J.-F. Lamarque, D. Lee, B. Mendoza, T. Nakajima, A. Robock, G. Stephens, T. Takemura and H. Zhang, G., Anthropogenic and Natural Radiative Forcing. *Climate Change 2013: The Physical Science Basis. Contribution of Working Group I to the Fifth Assessment Report of the Intergovernmental Panel on Climate Change*, T.F. Stocker D. Qin, G.-K. Plattner, M. Tignor, S.K. Allen, J. Boschung, A. Nauels, Y. Xia, V. Bex and P.M. Midgley, Ed., Cambridge University Press, Cambridge, United Kingdom and New York, NY, USA, 659–740.

Myhre, G., and F. Stordal (1997), Role of spatial and temporal variations in the computation of radiative forcing and GWP, J.Geophys. Res., 102(D10), 11181–11200, doi:10.1029/97JD00148.

Myhre, G., Shindell, D., Bréon, F.-M., Collins, W., Fuglestvedt, J., Huang, J., Koch, D., Lamarque, J.-F., Lee, D., Mendoza, B., Nakajima, T., Robock, A., Stephens, G., Takemura, T. and Zhang, H., Anthropogenic and Natural Radiative Forcing. In: Climate Change 2013: The Physical Science Basis. Contribution of Working Group I to the Fifth Assessment Report of the Intergovernmental Panel on Climate Change. T. F. Stocker, D. Qin, G.-K. Plattner, M. Tignor, S. K. Allen et al. (Editors), Cambridge University Press, Cambridge, United Kingdom and New York, NY, USA, pp. 659-740, 2013.

Myhre, G., F. Stordal, K. Restad and I.S.A. Isaksen, 1998: Estimation of the direct radiative forcing due to sulfate and soot aerosols. Tellus, 50B, 463−477.

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

van Marle, M. J. E., and Coauthors, 2017: Historic global biomass burning emissions for CMIP6 (BB4CMIP) based on merging satellite observations with proxies and fire models (1750-2015). *Geosci. Model Dev.*, **10**, 3329–3357, doi:10.5194/gmd-10-3329-2017. https://doi.org/10.5194/gmd-10-3329-2017.

Van Marle, M. J. E., Kloster, S., Magi, B. I., Marlon, J. R., Daniau, A. L., Field, R. D., Arneth, A., Forrest, M., Hantson, S., Kehrwald, N. M., Knorr, W., Lasslop, G., Li, F., Mangeon, S., Yue, C., Kaiser, J. W. and Van Der Werf, G. R.: Historic global biomass burning emissions for CMIP6 (BB4CMIP) based on merging satellite observations with proxies and fire models (1750-2015), Geosci. Model Dev., 10(9), 3329–3357, doi:10.5194/gmd-10-3329-2017, 2017.

Nadelhoffer, K. J., Emmett, B. A., Gundersen, P., Kjønaas, O. J., Koopmans, C. J., Schleppi, P., Tietema, A. and Wright, R. F.: Nitrogen deposition makes a minor contribution to carbon sequestration in temperate forests, Nature, 398(March 11, 1999), 145–148 [online] Available from: http://www.nature.com, 1999.

Naik, V., and Coauthors, 2013: Preindustrial to present-day changes in tropospheric hydroxyl radical and methane lifetime from the Atmospheric Chemistry and Climate Model Intercomparison Project (ACCMIP). *Atmos. Chem. Phys.*, **13**, 5277–5298, doi:10.5194/acp-13-5277-2013.

National Research Council 1979. *Carbon Dioxide and Climate: A Scientific Assessment*. Washington, DC: The National Academies Press, . https://doi.org/10.17226/12181.

National Research Council, 1982. *Carbon dioxide and Climate: A Second Assessment.* Washington, DC: The National Academies Press, 96 pages. https://doi.org/10.17226/18524

National Research Council, 1996: A plan for a research program on Aerosol Radiative Forcing and Climate Change. Washington, DC: The National Academies Press, 161pp.

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

National Research Council, 2005: Radiative Forcing of Climate Change: Expanding the Concept and Addressing Uncertainties. The National Academies Press, Washington, DC, 208pp. https://www.nap.edu/catalog/11175/radiative-forcing-of-climate-change-expanding-the-concept-and-addressing.

National Research Council, 2005: *Radiative Forcing of Climate Change: Expanding the Concept and Addressing Uncertainties.* The National Academies Press, 224 pp.

National Research Council, 2005: Radiative Forcing of Climate Change: Expanding the Concept and Addressing Uncertainties. The National Academies Press, Washington, DC, https://www.nap.edu/catalog/11175/radiative-forcing-of-climate-change-expanding-the-concept-and-addressing

Neff, U., S. J. Burns, A. Mangini, M. Mudelsee, D. Fleitmann, and A. Matter, 2001: Strong coherence between solar variability and the monsoon in Oman between 9 and 6 kyr ago, Nature, 411, 290-293.

Niemeier, U., C. Timmreck, H. F. Graf, S. Kinne, S. Rast, and S. Self (2009), Initial fate of fine ash and sulfur from large volcanic eruptions. *Atmos Chem Phys*, 9, 9043-9057.

Niemeier, U. and S. Tilmes (2017), Sulfur injections for a cooler planet, *Science* 357, no. 6348, 246-248.

U. Niemeier and C. Timmreck (2015), What is the limit of climate engineering by stratospheric injection of SO2?, *Atmos. Chem. Phys.*, 15, 9129–9141, 2015 https://doi.org/10.5194/acp-15-9129-2015

Nowack, P. J., N. Luke Abraham, A. C. Maycock, P. Braesicke, J. M. Gregory, M. M. Joshi, A. Osprey, and J. A. Pyle, 2015: A large ozone-circulation feedback and its implications for global warming assessments. *Nat. Clim. Chang.*, **5**, 41–45, doi:10.1038/nclimate2451. http://dx.doi.org/10.1038/nclimate2451.

Novello, V. F., Vuille, M, Cruz, F. W., Stríkis, N. M., de Paula, M. S., Edwards, R. L., Cheng, H., Karmann, I., Jaqueto, P. F., Trindade, R. I. F., Hartmann, G. A., Moquet, Jean S., 2016:

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

Centennial-scale solar forcing of the South American Monsoon System recorded in stalagmites, Scientific Reports, 6, Article number: 24762

Ocean Studies Board, 2015: Climate Intervention: Reflecting Sunlight to Cool the Earth. *Natl. Acad. Press*, doi:10.17226/18988.

Ohba, M., H. Shiogama, T. Yokohata, and M. Watanabe (2013), Impact of strong tropical volcanic eruptions on ENSO simulated in a coupled GCM, J. Clim., 26(14), 5169–5182.

Oman, L., A. Robock, G. Stenchikov, G. A. Schmidt, and R. Ruedy (2005), Climatic response to high latitude volcanic eruptions. *J Geophys Res*, 110, D13103.

Oman, L., A. Robock, G. Stenchikov, T. Thordarson, D. Koch, D. Shindell, and C. Gao (2006a), Modeling the distribution of the volcanic aerosol cloud from the 1783-1784 Laki eruption. *J Geophys Res*, 111, D12209.

Oman, L., A. Robock, G. L. Stenchikov, and T. Thordarson (2006b), High-latitude eruptions cast shadow over the African monsoon and the flow of the Nile. *Geophys Res Lett*, 33, L18711.

Olson, J., and Coauthors, 1997: Results from the Intergovernmental Panel on Climatic Change Photochemical Model Intercomparison (PhotoComp). *J. Geophys. Res. Atmos.*, **102**, 5979–5991, doi:doi:10.1029/96JD03380. https://doi.org/10.1029/96JD03380.

Owens, A. J., C. H. Hales, D. L. Filkin, C. Miller, and M. McFarland, 1985: Multiple scenario ozone change calculations: The subtractive perturbation approach. *Atmospheric Ozone*, C.S. Zerefos and A. Ghazi, Eds., D. Reidel, Dordrecht, 82–86.

Paudel, R., Mahowald, N. M., Hess, P. G. M., Meng, L. and Riley, W. J.: Attribution of changes in global wetland methane emissions from pre-industrial to present using CLM4.5-BGC, Environ. Res. Lett., 11(3), doi:10.1088/1748-9326/11/3/034020, 2016.

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

Paulot, F., D. Paynter, P. Ginoux, V. Naik, and L. W. Horowitz, 2018: Changes in the aerosol direct radiative forcing from 2001 to 2015: observational constraints and regional mechanisms. *Atmos. Chem. Phys.*, **18**, 13265–13281, doi:10.5194/acp-18-13265-2018.

Pausata, F. S., L. Chafik, R. Caballero, and D. S. Battisti (2015), Impacts of high-latitude volcanic eruptions on ENSO and AMOC, Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. U.S.A., 112(45), 13,784–13,788.

Pechony, O. and Shindell, D. T.: Driving forces of global wildfires over the past millennium and the forthcoming century, Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci., 107(45), 19167–19170, doi:10.1073/pnas.1003669107, 2010

Peers, F., Waquet, F., Cornet, C., Dubuisson, P., Ducos, F., Goloub, P., ... & Thieuleux, F. (2015). Absorption of aerosols above clouds from POLDER/PARASOL measurements and estimation of their direct radiative effect. *Atmospheric Chemistry and Physics*, *15*(8), 4179-4196.

Penner, J. E., Dickinson, R. E., & O'Neill, C. A. (1992). Effects of aerosol from biomass burning on the global radiation budget. Science, 256(5062), 1432-1434.Stanhill, G., & Moreshet, S. (1992). Global radiation climate changes: The world network. *Climatic Change*, *21*(1), 57-75.

Penner, J. E., Chuang, C. C., & Grant, K. (1998). Climate forcing by carbonaceous and sulfate aerosols. *Climate Dynamics*, *14*(12), 839-851.

Penner et al., IPCC, 2001.

Penner, J. E., R. E. Dickinson, and C. A. O'Neill, 1992: Effects of aerosol from biomass burning on the global radiation budget. *Science (80-.).*, **256**, 1432–1434, doi:10.1126/science.256.5062.1432. http://science.sciencemag.org/content/256/5062/1432.abstract.

Penner, J. E. and J. S. Chang, 1978: Possible variations in atmospheric ozone related to the eleven-year solar cycle, Geophys. Res. Lett., 5, 817.

Penner, J. E., Dickinson, R. E., & O'Neill, C. A. (1992). Effects of aerosol from biomass burning on the global radiation budget. *Science*, 256(5062), 1432-1434.

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

7061 Penner, J. E., R. E. Dickinson, and C. A. O'Neill, 1992: Effects of aerosol from biomass burning
7062 on the global radiation budget. Science (80-.)., 256, 1432–1434,
7063 doi:10.1126/science.256.5062.1432.
7064 http://science.sciencemag.org/content/256/5062/1432.abstract.

7065 Perlwitz, J., and H.-F. Graf (2001), Troposphere-stratosphere dynamic coupling under strong and
7066 weak polar vortex conditions. Geophys. Res. Lett., 28, 271–274.

7067 Perner, D., D. H. Ehhalt, H. W. Pätz, U. Platt, E. P. Röth, and A. Volz, 1976: OH - Radicals in
7068 the lower troposphere. *Geophys. Res. Lett.*, **3**, 466–468, doi:doi:10.1029/GL003i008p00466.
7069 https://doi.org/10.1029/GL003i008p00466.

7070 Persad, G., D J Paynter, Y Ming, and V Ramaswamy, 2017: Competing Atmospheric and Surface-
7071 Driven Impacts of Absorbing Aerosols on the East Asian Summertime Climate. *Journal of*
7072 *Climate*, **30(22)**, DOI:10.1175/JCLI-D-16-0860.1.

7073 Peters, L. K., and Coauthors, 1995: The current state and future direction of Eulerian models in
7074 simulating the tropospheric chemistry and transport of trace species: a review. *Atmos.*
7075 *Environ.*, **29**, 189–222, doi:http://dx.doi.org/10.1016/1352-2310(94)00235-D.
7076 http://www.sciencedirect.com/science/article/pii/135223109400235D.

7077 Pierrehumbert, R. T. (2011). Infrared radiation and planetary temperature. *Physics Today*, *64*(1),
7078 33–38. http://doi.org/10.1063/1.3653855

7079 Pilewski, P., G. Kopp, E. Richard, O. Coddington, S. Mauceri, T. Sparn, and T. Woods, 2018:
7080 TSIS-1 and continuity of the total and spectral solar irradiance climate data record,
7081 European Geosciences Union General Assembly 2018, Vienna, Austria, April 9-13.

7082

7083 Pinto, J. P., R. P. Turco, and O. B. Toon (1989), Self-limiting physical and chemical effects in
7084 volcanic eruption clouds, J. Geophys. Res., 94(D8), 11,165–11,174,
7085 doi:10.1029/JD094iD08p11165.

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

7086 Pinnock, S., M. D. Hurley, K. P. Shine, T. J. Wallington, and T. J. Smyth (1995), Radiative
7087 forcing of climate by hydrochlorofluorocarbons and hydrofluorocarbons, *J. Geophys. Res.*,
7088 100(D11), 23227–23238, doi:10.1029/95JD02323.

7089 Pincus, R., Forster, P. M., & Stevens, B. (2016). The Radiative Forcing Model Intercomparison
7090 Project (RFMIP): experimental protocol for CMIP6. *GEOSCIENTIFIC MODEL*
7091 *DEVELOPMENT*, *9*(9), 3447–3460. http://doi.org/10.5194/gmd-9-3447-2016

7092 Pincus, R., Forster, P. M., & Stevens, B. (2016): The Radiative Forcing Model Intercomparison
7093 Project (RFMIP): experimental protocol for CMIP6. *GEOSCIENTIFIC MODEL*
7094 *DEVELOPMENT*, *9*(9), 3447–3460. http://doi.org/10.5194/gmd-9-3447-2016

7095 Pinnock, S., M. D. Hurley, K. P. Shine, T. J. Wallington, and T. J. Smyth (1995), Radiative
7096 forcing of climate by hydrochlorofluorocarbons and hydrofluorocarbons, *J. Geophys. Res.*,
7097 100(D11), 23227–23238, doi:10.1029/95JD02323

7098 Pitari, G., and Coauthors (2014), Stratospheric ozone response to sulfate geoengineering: Results
7099 from the Geoengineering Model Intercomparison Project (GeoMIP). *Journal of Geophysical*
7100 *Research-Atmospheres*, 119, 2629-2653.

7101 Pitari, G., Schumann, U., Stordal, F., Zerefos, C., 2005. Aviation radiative forcing in 2000: an
7102 update of IPCC (1999). Meteorol. Zeit 114, 555–561.

7103 Plass, G. N. (1956a). Effect of Carbon Dioxide Variations on Climate. *American Journal of*
7104 *Physics*, *24*(5), 376–387. http://doi.org/10.1119/1.1934233

7105 Plass, G. N. (1956b). Infrared Radiation in the Atmosphere. *American Journal of Physics*, *24*(5),
7106 303–321. http://doi.org/10.1119/1.1934220

7107 Plass, G. N. (1956). The influence of the 15μ carbon-dioxide band on the atmospheric infra-red
7108 cooling rate. *Quarterly Journal of the Royal Meteorological Society*, *82*(353), 310–324.
7109 http://doi.org/10.1002/qj.49708235307

7110 Plass, G. N. (1956). The Carbon Dioxide Theory of Climatic Change. *Tellus*, *8*(2), 140–154.
7111 http://doi.org/10.1111/j.2153-3490.1956.tb01206.x

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

Plass, G. N., 1956: The influence of the 15-micron carbon dioxide band on the atmospheric infrared cooling rate. *Quart. J. Roy. Meteor. Soc.*, **82,** 310-324.

Platnick, S., 2018: The Earth Observer, vol. 30, Issue 2, pp1-3.

Polson, D., M. Bollasina, G, C, Hegerl, and L. J. Wilcox, 2014: Decreased monsoon precipitation in the Northern Hemisphere due to anthropogenic aerosols, Geophys. Res. Lett., 41, 6023-6029. https://doi.org/10.1002/2014GL060811

Polvani, L, A. Banerjee, A. Schmidt, Northern Hemisphere continental winter warming following the 1991 Mt. Pinatubo eruption: reconciling models and observations (2019), Atmos. Chem. Phys., 19, 6351-6366, 2019,https://doi.org/10.5194/acp-19-6351-2019

Ponater, M., Pechtl, S., Sausen, R., Schumann, U., and Hüttig, G. (2006) Potential of the cryoplane technology to reduce aircraft climate impact: a state-of-the-art assessment. Atmos. Environ., 40, 6928–6944.

Portmann, R. W., S. Solomon, J. Fishman, J. R. Olson, J. T. Kiehl, and B. Briegleb, 1997: Radiative forcing of the Earth's climate system due to tropical tropospheric ozone production. *J. Geophys. Res.*, **102**, 9409–9418.

Prather, M. J., 1994: Lifetimes and eigenstates in atmospheric chemistry. *Geophys. Res. Lett.*, **21**, 801–804, doi:doi:10.1029/94GL00840. https://doi.org/10.1029/94GL00840.

Prather, M., R. Sausen, A. S. Grossman, J. M. Haywood, D. Rind, and B. H. Subbaraya, 1999: Potential Climate Change from Aviation. IPCC Special Report on Aviation and the Global Atmosphere, 185–215.

Prather, M. J., R. G. Derwent, D. Ehhalt, P. J. Fraser, E. Sanhueza, and X. Zhou, 1995: Other Trace Gases and Atmospheric Chemistry. *Climate Change 1994: Radiative Forcing of Climate Change and An Evalaution of the IPCC IS92 Emision Scenarios*, J.T. Houghton,

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

L.G. Meira Filho, J. Bruce, H. Lee, B.A. Callandar, E. Haites, N. Harris, and K. Maskell, Eds., Cambridge, U.K., New York, NY, USA, Melbourne, Australia.

Prather, M. J., and Coauthors, 2001: Atmospheric Chemistry and Greenhouse Gases. *Climate Change 2001: The Physical Science Basis. Contribution of Working Group I to the Third Assessment Report of the Intergovernmental Panel on Climate Change*, Y. Ding, D.J. Griggs, M. Noguer, P.J. van der Linden, X. Dai, K. Maskell, and C.A. Johnson, Eds., Cambridge University Press, Cambridge, United Kingdom and New York, NY, USA.

——, and Coauthors, 2018: How well can global chemistry models calculate the reactivity of short-lived greenhouse gases in the remote troposphere, knowing the chemical composition. *Atmos. Meas. Tech.*, **11**, 2653–2668, doi:10.5194/amt-11-2653-2018. https://www.atmos-meas-tech.net/11/2653/2018/.

Predybaylo, E., G. L. Stenchikov, A. T. Wittenberg, and F. Zeng (2017), Impacts of a Pinatubo-Size Volcanic Eruption on ENSO, J. Geophys. Res. Atmos., 122, 925–947, doi:10.1002/2016JD025796.

Previdi, M.: Radiative feedbacks on global precipitation, Environmental Research Letters, 5(2), 025211, 2010.

Prinn, R. G., and Coauthors, 2001: Evidence for Substantial Variations of Atmospheric Hydroxyl Radicals in the Past Two Decades. *Science (80-.).*, **292**, 1882 LP-1888, doi:10.1126/science.1058673. http://science.sciencemag.org/content/292/5523/1882.abstract.

Proctor, J., S. Hsiang, J. Burney, M. Burke, and W. Schlenker, 2018: Estimating global agricultural effects of geoengineering using volcanic eruptions. *Nature*, doi:10.1038/s41586-018-0417-3.

Pueschel, R. F. (1996), Stratospheric Aerosols: Formation, Properties, Effects, J. Aerosol Sci., 27, No. 3, 383-402.

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

7164 Quaas, J., Ming, Y., Menon, S., Takemura, T., Wang, M., Penner, J. E., ... & Sayer, A. M.
7165 (2009). Aerosol indirect effects–general circulation model intercomparison and evaluation
7166 with satellite data. *Atmospheric Chemistry and Physics*, *9*(22), 8697-8717.

7167

7168 Ramanathan, V. (1975). Greenhouse Effect Due to Chlorofluorocarbons: Climatic
7169 Implications. *Science*, *190*(4209), 50 LP-52 http://doi.org/10.1126/science.190.4209.50.

7170 Ramanathan, V., Lian, M. S., & Cess, R. D. (1979). Increased atmospheric CO2: Zonal and
7171 seasonal estimates of the effect on the radiation energy balance and surface
7172 temperature. *Journal of Geophysical Research: Oceans*, *84*(C8), 4949–4958.
7173 http://doi.org/10.1029/JC084iC08p04949

7174 _____, and A. Vogelmann, 1997: Greenhouse effect, atmospheric solar absorption, and the
7175 Earth's Radiation Budget: From the Arrhenius-Langley era to the 1990s. Ambio, 26, 1,
7176 pp38-46.

7177 Ramanathan, V., Crutzen, P. J., Kiehl, J. T. and Rosenfeld, D.: Atmosphere - Aerosols, climate,
7178 and the hydrological cycle, Science, 294(5549), 2119-2124, 2001.

7179 Ramanathan, V. (1975). Greenhouse Effect Due to Chlorofluorocarbons: Climatic Implications.
7180 *Science*, *190*(4209), 50 LP-52. http://doi.org/10.1126/science.190.4209.50

7181 Ramanathan, V. (1980). Climatic Effects of Anthropogenic Trace Gases. In W. Bach, J.
7182 Pankrath, & J. Williams (Eds.), *Interactions of Energy and Climate: Proceedings of an*
7183 *International Workshop held in Münster, Germany, March 3–6, 1980* (pp. 269–280).
7184 Dordrecht, Holland: D. Reidel Publishing Company. http://doi.org/10.1007/978-94-009-
7185 9111-8

7186 Ramanathan, V., Callis, L. B., & Boughner, R. E. (1976). Sensitivity of Surface Temperature and
7187 Atmospheric Temperature to Perturbations in the Stratospheric Concentration of Ozone and
7188 Nitrogen Dioxide. *Journal of the Atmospheric Sciences*, *33*(6), 1092–1112.
7189 http://doi.org/10.1175/1520-0469 (1976)033<1092:SOSTAA>2.0.CO;2

7190 Ramanathan, V., Cicerone, R. J., Singh, H. B., & Kiehl, J. T. (1985). Trace gas trends and their

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

potential role in climate change. *Journal of Geophysical Research: Atmospheres*, *90*(D3), 5547–5566. http://doi.org/10.1029/JD090iD03p05547

Ramanathan, V., Lian, M. S., & Cess, R. D. (1979). Increased atmospheric CO2: Zonal and seasonal estimates of the effect on the radiation energy balance and surface temperature. *Journal of Geophysical Research: Oceans*, *84*(C8), 4949–4958. http://doi.org/10.1029/JC084iC08p04949

Ramanathan, V., L. Callis, R. Cess, J. Hansen, I. Isaksen, W. Kuhn, A. Lacis, F. Luther, J. Mahlman, R. Reck, & M. Schlesinger(1987), Climate-chemical interactions and effects of changing atmospheric trace gases, *Rev. Geophys.*, 25(7), 1441–1482, doi:10.1029/RG025i007p01441.

Ramanathan, V., and R. E. Dickinson, 1979: The Role of Stratospheric Ozone in the Zonal and Seasonal Radiative Energy Balance of the Earth-Troposphere System. J. Atmos. Sci., 36, 1084–1104, doi:10.1175/1520-0469(1979)036<1084:TROSOI>2.0.CO;2. https://journals.ametsoc.org/doi/abs/10.1175/1520-0469%281979%29036%3C1084%3ATROSOI%3E2.0.CO%3B2.

——, M. S. Lian, and R. D. Cess, 1979: Increased atmospheric CO2: Zonal and seasonal estimates of the effect on the radiation energy balance and surface temperature. J. Geophys. Res. Ocean., 84, 4949–4958, doi:10.1029/JC084iC08p04949. https://doi.org/10.1029/JC084iC08p04949.

——, R. J. Cicerone, H. B. Singh, and J. T. Kiehl, 1985: Trace gas trends and their potential role in climate change. J. Geophys. Res. Atmos., 90, 5547–5566, doi:10.1029/JD090iD03p05547. https://doi.org/10.1029/JD090iD03p05547.

——, and Coauthors, 1987: Climate-chemical interactions and effects of changing atmospheric trace gases. Rev. Geophys., 25, 1441–1482, doi:10.1029/RG025i007p01441. https://doi.org/10.1029/RG025i007p01441.

Ramanathan, V., 1975: Greenhouse Effect Due to Chlorofluorocarbons: Climatic Implications. Science (80-.)., 190, 50 LP-52, doi:10.1126/science.190.4209.50. http://science.sciencemag.org/content/190/4209/50.abstract.

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

——, 1981: The Role of Ocean-Atmosphere Interactions in the CO2 Climate Problem. J. Atmos. Sci., 38, 918–930, doi:10.1175/1520-0469(1981)038<0918:TROOAI>2.0.CO;2. https://doi.org/10.1175/1520-0469(1981)038%3C0918:TROOAI%3E2.0.CO.

Ramanathan, V., 1982: In Carbon dioxide review 1982, W. Clark, Ed., Oxford University Press, Clarendon, England, 278–283.

Ramanathan, V., 1981: The Role of Ocean-Atmosphere Interactions in the CO2-Climate Problems. J. Atmos. Sci., 38: 918-930.

Ramanathan, V., C. Chung, D. Kim, T. Bettge, L. Buja, J. T. Kiehl, W. M. Washington, Q. Fu, D. R. Sikka, and M. Wild, 2005: Atmospheric Brown Clouds: Impacts on South Asian Climate and Hydrological Cycle. *PNAS*, Vol. 102, No. 15, 5326-5333.

Ramanathan, V., and R. E. Dickinson, 1979: The Role of Stratospheric Ozone in the Zonal and Seasonal Radiative Energy Balance of the Earth-Troposphere System. *J. Atmos. Sci.*, **36**, 1084–1104, doi:10.1175/1520-0469(1979)036<1084:TROSOI>2.0.CO;2. https://journals.ametsoc.org/doi/abs/10.1175/1520-0469%281979%29036%3C1084%3ATROSOI%3E2.0.CO%3B2.

——, L. B. Callis, and R. E. Boughner, 1976: Sensitivity of Surface Temperature and Atmospheric Temperature to Perturbations in the Stratospheric Concentration of Ozone and Nitrogen Dioxide. *J. Atmos. Sci.*, **33**, 1092–1112, doi:10.1175/1520-0469(1976)033<1092:SOSTAA>2.0.CO;2. https://doi.org/10.1175/1520-0469(1976)033%3C1092:SOSTAA%3E2.0.CO.

Ramanathan, V., and Coauthors, 1985: Trace gas effects on climate. *World Meteorological Organization Global Ozone Research and Monitoring Project Report NO. 16 Atmospheric Ozone 1985 - Assessment of our Understanding of the Processes Controlling its Present Distribution and Change*.

Ramanathan, V., and Coauthors, 1987: Climate-chemical interactions and effects of changing atmospheric trace gases. *Rev. Geophys.*, **25**, 1441–1482, doi:doi:10.1029/RG025i007p01441. https://doi.org/10.1029/RG025i007p01441.

Ramaswamy, V, M D Schwarzkopf, W J Randel, B D Santer, B J Soden, and G Stenchikov, 2006: Anthropogenic and natural influences in the evolution of lower stratospheric cooling. *Science*, **311(5764)**, DOI:10.1126/science.1122587

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

7249 Ramaswamy, V, J W Hurrell, G A Meehl, A Phillips, B D Santer, M Daniel Schwarzkopf, D J
7250 Seidel, S C Sherwood, and P W Thorne, 2006: Why do temperatures vary vertically (from
7251 the surface to the stratosphere) and what do we understand about why they might vary and
7252 change over time? In *Temperature Trends in the Lower Atmosphere: Steps for*
7253 *Understanding and Reconciling Differences*, Karl, T R, S J Hassol, C D Miller, W L
7254 Murray, eds., Washington, DC, A Report by the Climate Change Science
7255 Program/Subcommittee on Global Change Research, 15-28.

7256 Ramaswamy, V., and Coauthors, 2001: Radiative Forcing of Climate Change. *Climate Change*
7257 *2001: Working Group I: The Scientific Basis*, F. Joos and J. Srinivasan, Eds.

7258 Ramaswamy, V., Boucher, O., Haigh, J., Hauglustaine, D., Haywood, J.M., Myhre, G.,
7259 Nakajima, T., Shi, G.Y., and Solomon, S., Radiative Forcing of Climate Change. Climate
7260 Change: The Scientific Basis. Contribution of Working Group I to the Third Assessment
7261 Report of the Intergovernmental Panel on Climate Change [Houghton, J.T., Y. Ding, D.J.
7262 Griggs, M. Noguer, P.J. van der Linden, X. Dai, K. Maskell, and C.A. Johnson (eds.)].
7263 Cambridge University Press, Cambridge, United Kingdom and New York, NY, USA, 349-
7264 416, 881pp, 2001.

7265 Ramaswamy, V, and C-T Chen, 1997: Linear additivity of climate response for combined albedo
7266 and greenhouse perturbations. *Geophysical Research Letters*, **24(5)**, 567-570.

7267 Ramaswamy, V, M D Schwarzkopf, and W J Randel, 1996: Fingerprint of ozone depletion in the
7268 spatial and temporal pattern of recent lower-stratospheric cooling. *Nature*, **382**, 616-618.

7269 Ramaswamy, V., M. D. Schwarzkopf, and K. P. Shine, 1992: Radiative forcing of climate from
7270 halocarbon-induced global stratospheric ozone loss. *Nature*, **355**, 810–812,
7271 doi:10.1038/355810a0. https://doi.org/10.1038/355810a0.

7272 Ramaswamy, V., K. Shine, C. Leovy, W.-C. Wang, H. Rodhe, and D. Wuebbles, 1991:
7273 Radiative forcing of climate. *Scientific Assessment of Ozone Depletion: 1991*, D.L.
7274 Albritton, R.T. Watson, S. Solomon, R.F. Hampson, and F. Ormond, Eds.

7275 Ramaswamy, V., Boucher, O., Haigh, J., Hauglustaine, D., Haywood, J.M., Myhre, G.,
7276 Nakajima, T., Shi, G.Y., and Solomon, S., Radiative Forcing of Climate Change. Climate
7277 Change: The Scientific Basis. Contribution of Working Group I to the Third Assessment

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

Report of the Intergovernmental Panel on Climate Change [Houghton, J.T., Y. Ding, D.J. Griggs, M. Noguer, P.J. van der Linden, X. Dai, K. Maskell, and C.A. Johnson (eds.)]. Cambridge University Press, Cambridge, United Kingdom and New York, NY, USA, 349-416, 881pp, 2001.

Ramaswamy, V., et al., (2006), Anthropogenic and natural infl uences in the evolution of lower stratospheric cooling. Science, 311, 1138–1141

Ramaswamy, V., M. D. Schwarzkopf, and K. P. Shine, 1992: Radiative forcing of climate from halocarbon-induced global stratospheric ozone loss. Nature, 355, 810–812, doi:10.1038/355810a0. https://doi.org/10.1038/355810a0.

——, and Coauthors, 2001: Radiative Forcing of Climate Change. Climate Change 2001: The Scientific Basis. Contribution of Working Group I to the Third Assessment Report of the Intergovernmental Panel on Climate Change, Y. Ding, D.J. Griggs, M. Noguer, P.J. Van der Linden, X. Dai, K. Maskell, and C.A. Johnson, Eds., Cambridge University Press, Cambridge, United Kingdom and New York, NY, USA.

Ramaswamy, V & Boucher, Olivier & Haigh, Joanna & Hauglustaine, D & Haywood, J & Myhre, Gunnar & Nakajima, T & Y Shi, G & Solomon, S. (2001). Radiative Forcing of Climate Change. In: *Climate Change 2001: The Scientific Basis. Contribution of Working Group I to the Third Assessment Report of the Intergovernmental Panel on Climate Change* [Houghton, J.T., Y. Ding, D.J. Griggs, M. Noguer, P.J. van der Linden, X. Dai, K. Maskell, and C.A. Johnson (eds.)]. Cambridge University Press, Cambridge, United Kingdom and New York, NY, USA, 881pp.

Ramachandran, S., V. Ramaswamy, G.L. Stenchikov, and A. Robock (2000), Radiative impact of the Mt. Pinatubo volcanic eruption: Lower stratospheric response. J. Geophys. Res., 105(D19), 24409–24429.

Randall, C. E., R. M. Bevilacqua, J. D. Lumpe, and K. W. Hoppel, (2001), Validation of POAM III aerosols: Comparison to SAGE II and HALOE. *J Geophys Res*, 106, 27,525-527,536.

Randall, C. E., R. M. Bevilacqua, J. D. Lumpe, K. W. Hoppel, D. W. Rusch, and E. P. Shettle (2000), Comparison of polar ozone and aerosol measurement (POAM) II and Stratospheric

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

7306 Aerosol and Gas Experiment (SAGE) II aerosol measurements from 1994 to 1996. *J Geophys*
7307 *Res*, 105, 3929-3942.

7308 Randel, W., F. Wu, S. Oltmans, K. Rosenlof, G. Nedoluha (2004), Interannual Changes of
7309 Stratospheric Water vapor and Correlations with Tropical Tropopause Temperatures, J.
7310 Atmos. Res., 61, 2133-2148.

7311 Rap, A., Forster, P.M., Haywood, J.M., Jones, A., and Boucher, O. (2010) Estimating the climate
7312 impact of linear contrails using the UK Met Office climate model. Geophys. Res. Lett., 37,
7313 L20703.

7314 Rasch, P.J., Simone Tilmes , Richard P Turco, Alan Robock, Luke Oman, Chih-Chieh (Jack)
7315 Chen, Georgiy L Stenchikov and Rolando R Garcia, 2008: An overview of geoengineering
7316 of climate using stratospheric sulphate aerosols, *Philosophical Transactions of the Royal*
7317 *Society –A- Mathematical, Physical and Engineering Sciences*
7318 https://doi.org/10.1098/rsta.2008.0131

7319

7320 Rayleigh, Lord (Strutt, Hon. J, W.), 1871: On the light from the sky, its polarization and
7321 colour. *The London, Edinburgh, and Dublin Philosophical Magazine and Journal of*
7322 *Science*. **41** (271): 107–120. doi:10.1080/14786447108640452.

7323 Rayleigh, Lord, 1881: On the electromagnetic theory of light. *The London, Edinburgh, and*
7324 *Dublin Philosophical Magazine and Journal of Science*. **12** (73): 81-
7325 101. doi:10.1080/14786448108627074.

7326 Richardson, T. B., and Coauthors, 2019: Efficacy of climate forcings in PDRMIP models.
7327 Submitted.

7328 Robock, A. (2000), Volcanic eruptions and climate, Rev. Geophys., 38(2), 191–219,
7329 doi:10.1029/1998RG000054.

7330 Robock, A., Jerch, K. and Bunzl, M., 2008. 20 reasons why geoengineering may be a bad idea.
7331 *Bulletin of the Atomic Scientists*, *64*(2), pp.14-59.

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

7332 Robock, A., Luke Oman, Georgiy L. Stenchikov, 2008: Regional climate responses to
7333 geoengineering with tropical and Arctic SO2 injections; *Journal of Geophysical Research*
7334 *Atmospheres*. https://doi.org/10.1029/2008JD010050

7335

7336 Roe, G. H., N. Feldl, K. C. Armour, Y.-T. Hwang, and D. M. W. Frierson (2015), The remote
7337 impacts of climate feedbacks on regional climate predictability, Nat. Geosci., 8, 135–139,
7338 doi:10.1038/ngeo2346.

7339 Rose, B. E. J., K. C. Armour, D. S. Battisti, N. Feldl, and D. D. B. Koll (2014), The dependence
7340 of transient climate sensitivity and radiative feedbacks on the spatial pattern of ocean heat
7341 uptake, Geophys. Res. Lett., 41, 1071–1078, doi:10.1002/2013GL058955.

7342 Rotstayn, L. D. & Lohmann, U. Tropical rainfall trends and the indirect aerosol effect. *J. Clim.* **15,**
7343 2103-2116 (2002).

7344 Rotstayn, L. D., and J. E. Penner, 2001: Indirect Aerosol Forcing, Quasi Forcing, and Climate
7345 Response. J. Clim., 14, 2960–2975, doi:10.1175/1520-
7346 0442(2001)014<2960:IAFQFA>2.0.CO;2. https://doi.org/10.1175/1520-
7347 0442(2001)014%3C2960:IAFQFA%3E2.0.CO.

7348 Rotstayn, L., Indirect forcing by anthropogenic aerosols: A general circulation model calculation
7349 of the effective-radius and cloud lifetime effects, J. Geophys. Res., 104, 9369–9380, 1999.

7350 Regener, V. H., 1938: Messung des Ozongehalts der Luft in Bodennahe. *Met. Zeitschr*, **55**, 459–
7351 462.

7352 Renner, E. D., and G. E. Becker, 1970: Production of nitric oxide and nitrous oxide during
7353 denitrification by Corynebacterium nephridii. *J. Bacteriol.*, **101**, 821–826.
7354 https://www.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/pubmed/5438050.

7355 Rigby, M., and Coauthors, 2017: Role of atmospheric oxidation in recent methane growth. *Proc.*
7356 *Natl. Acad. Sci. U. S. A.*, **114**, 5373–5377, doi:10.1073/pnas.1616426114.

7357 Robinson, E., and R. C. Robbins, 1970: Gaseous Atmospheric Pollutants from Urban and

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

Natural Sources BT - Global Effects of Environmental Pollution: A Symposium Organized by the American Association for the Advancement of Science Held in Dallas, Texas, December 1968. S.F. Singer, Ed., Springer Netherlands, Dordrecht, 50–64 https://doi.org/10.1007/978-94-010-3290-2_7.

Roelofs, G.-J., J. Lelieveld, and R. Dorland, 1997: A three-dimensional chemistry/general circulation model simulation of anthropogenically derived ozone in the troposphere and its radiative climate forcing. *J. Geophys. Res. Atmos.*, **102**, 23389–23401, doi:doi:10.1029/97JD02210. https://doi.org/10.1029/97JD02210.

Rohrer, F., and Coauthors, 2014: Maximum efficiency in the hydroxyl-radical-based self-cleansing of the troposphere. *Nat. Geosci.*, **7**, 559–563, doi:10.1038/ngeo2199.

Royal Society, 2009: Geoengineering the climate. Science, governance, and uncertainty. Report 10/09, Royal Society, London, UK, 82 pp.

Ringeval, B., de Noblet-ducoudre, N., Ciais, P., Bousquet, P., Prigeent, C., Papa, F. and Rossow, W.: An attempt to quantify the impact of changes in wetland extent on methane emissions on the seasonal and interannual time scales, Global Biogeochem. Cycles, 24(GB2003), doi:10.1029/2008gb003354, 2010.

Roger A. Pielke, S.: Land Use and Climate Change, Science (80-.)., 310, 1624–1625, doi:10.1126/science.1120529, 2005.

Read, W. G., L. Froidevaux, and J. W. Waters (1993), Microwave limb sounder measurement of stratospheric SO2 from the Mount Pinatubo volcano, Geophys. Res. Lett., 20, 1299–1302, doi:10.1029/93GL00831.

Robock, A. (2000), Volcanic eruptions and climate, Rev. Geophys., 38(2), 191–219, doi:10.1029/1998RG000054.

Robock, A., C. M. Ammann, L. Oman, D. Shindell, S. Levis, and G. Stenchikov (2009), Did the Toba volcanic eruption of 74 ka B.P. produce widespread glaciation? *Journal of Geophysical Research-Atmospheres*, 114, D10107.

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

Robock, A., M. Bunzl, B. Kravitz, and G. L. Stenchikov (2010), A Test for Geoengineering? *Science*, 327, 530-531.

Russell, P. B., J. M. Livingston, E. G. Dutton, R. F. Pueschel, J. A. Reagan, T. E. DeFoor, M. A. Box, D. Allen, P. Pilewskie, B. M. Herman, S. A. Kinne and D. J. Hofmann (1993), Pinatubo and pre-Pinatubo optical-depth spectra: Mauna Loa measurements, comparisons, inferred particle size distributions, radiative effects, and relationship to lidar data, J. Geophys. Res., 98, 22969-22985.

Richard, E., D. Harber, J. Rutkowski, K. O'Malia, M. Triplett, G. Drake, J. Harder, P. Pilewskie, S. Brown, A. Smith, and K. Lykke, 2011: Future Long-term Measurements of Solar Spectral Irradiance by the TSIS Spectral Irradiance Monitor: Improvements in Measurement Accuracy and Stability. Proceedings 11th International Conference on New Developments and Applications in Optical Radiometry, Maui, HI, S. Park and E. Ikonen, Eds., paper INV004.

Rind, D., J. Lean, and R. Healy, 1999: Simulated time-dependent climate response to solar radiative forcing since 1600, J. Geophys. Res., 104(D2), 1973–1990, doi:10.1029/1998JD200020.

Rind, D., J. Lean, J. Lerner, P. Lonergan, C. McLinden and A. Leboissitier, 2008: Exploring the Stratospheric/Tropospheric Response to Solar Forcing, J. Geophys. Res. ,113, D24103, doi:10.1029/2008JD010114.

Roth, R., and F. Joos, 2013: A reconstruction of radiocarbon production and total solar irradiance from the Holocene 14C and CO2 records: implications of data and model uncertainties. Clim. Past, 9, 1879–1909, doi:10.5194/cp-9-1879-2013

Rottman, G., 2006: Measurements of total and spectral solar irradiance, Space Sci. Rev., 125, 39-51, DOI: 10.1007/s11214-006-9045-6.

Rottman, G., Harder, J., and J. Fontenla, 2005: The Spectral Irradiance Monitor (SIM): Early Observations, Solar Physics, 230: 205. https://doi.org/10.1007/s11207-005-1530-7

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

7411 Samset, B. H., and Coauthors, 2016: Fast and slow precipitation responses to individual climate
7412 forcers: A PDRMIP multimodel study. Geophys. Res. Lett., 43,
7413 doi:10.1002/2016GL068064.

7414 Santer, B.D., et al., 1995: Towards the detection and attribution of an anthropogenic effect on
7415 climate. *Clim. Dyn.*, **12**, 77–100.

7416 Santer, B.D., et al., 1996: A search for human influences on the thermal structure of the
7417 atmosphere. *Nature*, **382**, 39–46.

7418 Santer, B.D., T.M.L. Wigley, T.P. Barnett, and E. Anyamba, 1996b: Detection of climate change,
7419 and attribution of causes. In: *Climate Change 1995: The Science of Climate*
7420 *Change* [Houghton, J.T., et al. (eds.)]. Cambridge University Press, Cambridge, United
7421 Kingdom and New York, NY, USA, pp. 407–443.

7422 Sausen, R., Isaksen, I., Grewe, V., Hauglustaine, D., Lee, D.S., Myhre, G., Kö hler, M.O., Pitari,
7423 G., Schumann, U., Stordal, F., Zerefos, C., 2005. Aviation radiative forcing in 2000: an
7424 update of IPCC (1999). Meteorol. Zeit 114, 555–561.

7425 Schimel, D., and Coauthors, 1996: Radiative Forcing of Climate Change. *Climate Change 1995:*
7426 *The science of climate change*, J.T. Houghton, L.G. Meira Filho, B.A. Callandar, N. Harris,
7427 A. Kattenberg, and K. Maskell, Eds., Cambridge University Press, Cambridge, U.K., New
7428 York, NY, USA, Melbourne, Australia.

7429 Schimel, D. D., and Coauthors, 1996: Radiative forcing of climate change. (eds.). Contribution
7430 of Working Group I to the Second Assessment Report of the Intergovernmental Panel on
7431 Climate Change. Cambridge University Press, Cambridge, U.K. 572 pp. Climate Change
7432 1995—The Science of Climate Change, J.T. Houghton, L.G. Meira Filho, B.A. Callander,
7433 N. Harris, A. Kattenberg, and K. Maskell, Eds., Cambridge University Press, Cambridge,
7434 U.K., 65–131.

7435 Schimel, D., and Coauthors, 1996: Radiative Forcing of Climate Change. *Climate Change 1995:*
7436 *The science of climate change*, J.T. Houghton, L.G. Meira Filho, B.A. Callandar, N. Harris,
7437 A. Kattenberg, and K. Maskell, Eds., Cambridge University Press, Cambridge, U.K., New
7438 York, NY, USA, Melbourne, Australia.

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

7439 Schmidt, A et al., Satellite detection, long-range transport, & air quality impacts of volcanic
7440 sulfur dioxide from the 2014–2015 flood lava eruption at Bárðarbunga (Iceland). JGR,
7441 9739-9757, 2015.

7442 Schulz, M., Textor, C., Kinne, S., Balkanski, Y., Bauer, S., Berntsen, T., ... & Isaksen, I. S. A.
7443 (2006). Radiative forcing by aerosols as derived from the AeroCom present-day and pre-
7444 industrial simulations. *Atmospheric Chemistry and Physics*, *6*(12), 5225-5246.

7445 Schwarz, J. P., J. R. Spackman, R. S. Gao, L. A. Watts, P. Stier, M. Schulz, S. M. Davis, S. C.
7446 Wofsy, and D. W. Fahey (2010), Global-scale black carbon profiles observed in the remote
7447 atmosphere and compared to models, Geophys. Res. Lett., 37, L18812,
7448 doi:10.1029/2010GL044372.

7449 Stier, P., Feichter, J., Kinne, S., Kloster, S., Vignati, E., Wilson, J., Ganzeveld, L., Tegen, I.,
7450 Werner, M., Balkanski, Y., Schulz, M., Boucher, O., Minikin, A., and Petzold, A.: The
7451 aerosol climate model ECHAM5-HAM, Atmos. Chem. Phys., 5, 1125–1156, 2005,
7452 http://www.atmos-chem-phys.net/5/1125/2005/.

7453 Shindell, D. T., Faluvegi, G., Rotstayn, L. & Milly, G. Spatial patterns of radiative forcing and
7454 surface temperature response. *J. Geophys. Res. Atmos.* **120,** 5385-5403 (2015).

7455 Shindell, D. T., Faluvegi, G., Rotstayn, L. & Milly, G. Spatial patterns of radiative forcing and
7456 surface temperature response. *J. Geophys. Res. Atmos.* **120,** 5385-5403 (2015).

7457 Schumann, U., Baumann, R., Baumgardner, D., Bedka, S. T., Duda, D. P., Freudenthaler, V.,
7458 Gayet, J.-F., Heymsfield, A. J., Minnis, P., Quante, M., Raschke, E., Schlager, H., Vázquez-
7459 Navarro, M., Voigt, C., and Wang, Z.: Properties of individual contrails: a compilation of
7460 observations and some comparisons, Atmos. Chem. Phys., 17, 403-438,
7461 https://doi.org/10.5194/acp-17-403-2017, 2017.

7462 Schumann, U. and Mayer, B.: Sensitivity of surface temperature to radiative forcing by contrail
7463 cirrus in a radiative-mixing model, Atmos. Chem. Phys., 17, 13833-13848,
7464 https://doi.org/10.5194/acp-17-13833-2017, 2017.

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

7465 Schneider, S. H., and R. E. Dickinson, 1974: Climate modeling. Rev. Geophys., 12, 447–493,
7466 doi:10.1029/RG012i003p00447. https://doi.org/10.1029/RG012i003p00447.

7467 Scott, N.A., & Chedin, A. (1981) A Fast Line-by-Line Method for Atmospheric Absorption
7468 Computations: The Automatized Atmospheric Absorption Atlas. *Journal of Applied*
7469 *Meteorology*, *20(7)*, 802—812, *https://doi.org/10.1175/1520-*
7470 *0450(1981)020<0802:AFLBLM>2.0.CO;2*.

7471 Von Schneidemesser, E., and Coauthors, 2015: Chemistry and the Linkages between Air Quality
7472 and Climate Change. *Chem. Rev.*, **115**, 3856–3897, doi:10.1021/acs.chemrev.5b00089.

7473 Schwarzkopf, M. D., and V. Ramaswamy, 1993: Radiative forcing due to ozone in the 1980s:
7474 Dependence on altitude of ozone change. *Geophys. Res. Lett.*, **20**, 205–208,
7475 doi:doi:10.1029/93GL00209. https://doi.org/10.1029/93GL00209.

7476 Singh, H. B., 1977: Atmospheric halocarbons: Evidence in favor of reduced average hydroxyl
7477 radical concentration in the troposphere. *Geophys. Res. Lett.*, **4**, 101–104,
7478 doi:doi:10.1029/GL004i003p00101. https://doi.org/10.1029/GL004i003p00101.

7479 Sitch, S., P. M. Cox, W. J. Collins, and C. Huntingford, 2007: Indirect radiative forcing of
7480 climate change through ozone effects on the land-carbon sink. *Nature*, **448**, 791-U4, doi:Doi
7481 10.1038/Nature06059.

7482 Seinfeld JH[1], Bretherton C[2], Carslaw KS[3], Coe H[4], DeMott PJ[5], Dunlea EJ[6], Feingold G[7], Ghan
7483 S[8], Guenther AB[9], Kahn R[10], Kraucunas I[8], Kreidenweis SM[5], Molina MJ[11], Nenes
7484 A[12], Penner JE[13], Prather KA[11], Ramanathan V[14], Ramaswamy V[15], Rasch
7485 PJ[8], Ravishankara AR[5], Rosenfeld D[16], Stephens G[17], Wood R[2]. 2016: Improving our
7486 fundamental understanding of the role of aerosol-cloud interactions in the climate system.
7487 Proc Natl Acad Sci, 113(21):5781-90. doi: 10.1073/pnas.1514043113.

7488 Senior, C. A., and J. F. B. Mitchell (2000), The time dependence of climate sensitivity, Geophys.
7489 Res. Lett., 27, 2685–2688.

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

7490 Sherwood, S. C., Bony, S., Boucher, O., Bretherton, C., Forster, P. M., Gregory, J. M. and
7491 Stevens, B.: Adjustments in the Forcing-Feedback Framework for Understanding Climate
7492 Change, Bulletin of the American Meteorological Society, 96(2), 217-228, 2015.

7493 Shindell, D. T.: Inhomogeneous forcing and transient climate sensitivity, Nature Climate
7494 Change, 4(4), 274-277, 2014.

7495 Shindell, D., and Coauthors, 2013: Attribution of historical ozone forcing to anthropogenic
7496 emissions. *Nat. Clim. Chang.*, **3**, 567. https://doi.org/10.1038/nclimate1835.

7497 Shindell, D. T., G. Faluvegi, N. Bell, and G. A. Schmidt, 2005: An emissions-based view of
7498 climate forcing by methane and tropospheric ozone. *Geophys. Res. Lett.*, **32**, L04803,
7499 doi:10.1029/2004gl021900. http://dx.doi.org/10.1029/2004GL021900.

7500 Shindell, D. T., G. Faluvegi, N. Unger, E. Aguilar, G. A. Schmidt, D. M. Koch, S. E. Bauer, and
7501 R. L. Miller, 2006: Simulations of preindustrial, present-day, and 2100 conditions in the
7502 NASA GISS composition and climate model G-PUCCINI. *Atmos. Chem. Phys.*, **6**, 4427–
7503 4459, doi:10.5194/acp-6-4427-2006. http://www.atmos-chem-phys.net/6/4427/2006/.

7504 Shindell, D. T., G. Faluvegi, D. M. Koch, G. A. Schmidt, N. Unger, and S. E. Bauer, 2009:
7505 Improved Attribution of Climate Forcing to Emissions. *Science (80-.).*, **326**, 716–718,
7506 doi:10.1126/science.1174760. http://www.sciencemag.org/content/326/5953/716.abstract.

7507 Shindell, D., Kuylenstierna, J., Vignati, E., van Dingenen, R., Amann, M., Klimont, Z.,
7508 Anenberg, S., Muller, N., Janssens-Maenhout, G., Raes, F., Schwartz, J., Faluvegi, G.,
7509 Pozzoli, L., Kupiainen, K., Hoglund-Isaksson, L., Emberson, L., Streets, D., Ramanathan,
7510 V., Hicks, K., Oanh, N., Milly, G., Williams, M., Demkine, V. and Fowler, D.:
7511 Simultaneously mitigating near-term climate change and improving human health and food
7512 security, Science (80-.)., 335, 185–189, 2012.

7513 Shindell, D. T., Lamarque, J.-F., Schulz, M., Flanner, M., Jiao, C., Chin, M., Young, P. J., Lee,
7514 Y. H., Rotstayn, L., Mahowald, N., Milly, G., Faluvegi, G., Balkanski, Y., Collins, W. J.,
7515 Conley, A. J., Dalsoren, S., Easter, R., Ghan, S., Horowitz, L., Liu, X., Myhre, G.,
7516 Nagashima, T., Naik, V., Rumbold, S. T., Skeie, R., Sudo, K., Szopa, S., Takemura, T.,
7517 Voulgarakis, A., Yoon, J.-H. and Lo, F.: Radiative forcing in the ACCMIP historical and

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

future climate simulations, Atmos. Chem. Phys., 13(6), doi:10.5194/acp-13-2939-2013, 2013.

Shindell, D. T., Borgford-Parnell, N., Brauer, M., Haines, A., Kuylenstierna, J., Leonard, S. A., Ramanthan, V., Ravishankara, A. R., Amman, M. and Srivastava, L.: A climate policy pathway for near- and long-term benefits, Science (80-.)., 356(6337), 493–494, 2017.

Shine, K. P., Y. Fouquart, V. Ramaswamy, S. Solomon, and J. Srinivasan., 1995: Radiative forcing. Climate Change 1994. Radiative Forcing of Climate Change and an Evaluation of the IPCC IS92 Emission Scenarios, J.T. Houghton, L.G.M. Filho, J. Bruce, H. Lee, B.A. Callander, E. Haites, N. Harris, and K. Maskell, Eds., Cambridge University Press, Cambridge, U.K., 163–203.

Shine, K. P., Derwent, R. G., Wuebbles, D. J., & J-J. Morcrette. (1990). Radiative Forcing of Climate. In J. T. Houghton, G. J. Jenkins, & J. J. Ephraums (Eds.), *Climate Change: The IPCC Scientific Assessment (1990)* (p. 410). Cambridge, Great Britain, New York, NY, USA and Melbourne, Australia: Cambridge University Press.

Shine, K. P., Cook, J., Highwood, E. J. and Joshi, M. M.: An alternative to radiative forcing for estimating the relative importance of climate change mechanisms, Geophysical Research Letters, 30(20), 2047, 2003.

Shine, K. P., R. G. Derwent, D. J. Wuebbles, and J.-J. Morcrette, 1990: Radiative forcing of Climate. Radiative forcing of Climate, J.T. Houghton, G.J. Jenkins, and J.J. Ephraums, Eds., 41–68.

——, Y. Fouquart, V. Ramaswamy, S. Solomon, and J. Srinivasan., 1995: Radiative forcing. Climate Change 1994—Radiative Forcing of Climate Change and an Evaluation of the IPCC IS92 Emission Scenarios, J.T. Houghton, L.G.M. Filho, J. Bruce, H. Lee, B.A. Callander, E. Haites, N. Harris, and K. Maskell, Eds., Cambridge University Press, Cambridge, U.K., 163–203.

Shine, K. P., Derwent, R. G., Wuebbles, D. J., & J-J. Morcrette. (1990). Radiative Forcing of Climate. In J. T. Houghton, G. J. Jenkins, & J. J. Ephraums (Eds.), *Climate Change: The IPCC Scientific Assessment (1990)* (p. 410). Cambridge, Great Britain, New York, NY,

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

USA and Melbourne, Australia: Cambridge University Press.

Shine, K. P., R. G. Derwent, D. J. Wuebbles, and J.-J. Morcrette, 1990: Radiative Forcing of Climate. *Climate Change: The IPCC Scientific Assessment (1990)*, J.T. Houghton, G.J. Jenkins, and J.J. Ephraums, Eds., Cambridge University Press, Cambridge, U.K. and New York, NY, USA.

Shine, K. P., and Coauthors, 1995a: Radiative forcing due to changes in ozone: a comparison of different codes BT - Atmospheric Ozone as a Climate Gas. W.-C. Wang and I.S.A. Isaksen, Eds., Berlin, Heidelberg, Springer Berlin Heidelberg, 373–396.

Shine, K. P., Y. Fouquart, V. Ramaswamy, S. Solomon, and J. Srinivasan, 1995b: Radiative Forcing. *Climate Change 1994: Radiative Forcing of Climate Change and An Evalaution of the IPCC IS92 Emision Scenarios*, J.T. Houghton, L.G. Meira Filho, J. Bruce, L. Hoesung, B.A. Callandar, E. Haites, N. Harris, and K. Maskell, Eds., Cambridge, U.K., New York, NY, USA, Melbourne, Australia.

Shine, K. P., K. Labitzke, V. Ramaswamy, P. C. Simon, S. Solomon, and W.-C. Wang, 1995c: Radiative forcing and temperature trends. *Scientific Assessment of Ozone Depletion: 1994*, D.L. Albritton, R.T. Watson, and P.J. Aucamp, Eds., World Meteorological Organization (WMO), Geneva, Switzerland.

Shine, K. P., Derwent, R. G., Wuebbles, D. J., & J-J. Morcrette. (1990). Radiative Forcing of Climate. In J. T. Houghton, G. J. Jenkins, & J. J. Ephraums (Eds.), Climate Change: The IPCC Scientific Assessment (1990) (p. 410). Cambridge, Great Britain, New York, NY, USA and Melbourne, Australia: Cambridge University Press.

Shine, K. P.: 1991, 'On the cause of the relative greenhouse strength of gases such as the halocarbons', Journal of the Atmospheric Science 48, 1513–1518.

Shine, K. P., and P. M. d. F. Forster, 1999: The effect of human activity on radiative forcing of climate change: a review of recent developments. *Glob. Planet. Change*, **20**, 205–225, doi:https://doi.org/10.1016/S0921-8181(99)00017-X. http://www.sciencedirect.com/science/article/pii/S092181819900017X.

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

Smith, C. J., and Coauthors, 2018: Understanding Rapid Adjustments to Diverse Forcing Agents. Geophys. Res. Lett., 45, 12,12-23,31, doi:10.1029/2018GL079826. https://doi.org/10.1029/2018GL079826.

Smith, H. J. P., Dube, D. J., Gardner, M. E., Clough, S. A., Kneizys, F. X., & L.S. Rothman. (1978). *FASCODE -- Fast Atmosphere Signature Code (Spectral Transmittance and Radiance)*. Hanscom AFB, MA.

Smith, C. J., Kramer, R. J., Myhre, G., Forster, P., Soden, B., Andrews, T., Boucher, O., Faluvegi, G., Fläschner, D., Hodnebrog, Ø., Kasoar, M., Kharin, V., Kirkevåg, A., Lamarque, J. F., Mülmenstädt, J., Olivié, D., Richardson, T., Samset, B. H., Shindell, D., Stier, P., Takemura, T., Voulgarakis, A. and Watson-Parris, D.: Understanding rapid adjustments to diverse forcing agents, Geophysical Research Letters, 45, 12023-12031, https://doi.org/10.1029/2018GL079826, 2018.

Snow, M., Eparvier, F., Harder, J., Jones, A., McClintock, W., Richard, E., and T. Woods, 2018: Ultraviolet Solar Spectral Irradiance Variation on Solar Cycle Timescales. Proceedings of the International Astronomical Union, 13(S340), 203-208. doi:10.1017/S1743921318001278

Steinhilber, F, Abreu, J. A., Beer, J., Brunner, I., Christl, M., Fischer, H., Heikkila, U., Kubik, P. W., Mann, M., McCracken, K. G., Miller, H., Miyahara, H., Oerter, H., and Wilhelms, F., 2012: 9,400 years of cosmic radiation and solar activity from ice cores and tree rings. Proceedings of the National Academy of Sciences, 109, i16, 5967-5971 DOI 10.1073/pnas.1118965109

Stevens, M. J., and G. R. North, 1996: Detection of the climate response to the solar cycle, J. Atmos. Sci., 53, 2594-2608.

Slingo, A., 1990: Sensitivity of the Earth's radiation budget to changes in low clouds. *Nature*, **343**, 49. https://doi.org/10.1038/343049a0.

Stenchikov, G., T. L. Delworth, V. Ramaswamy, R. J. Stouffer, A. Wittenberg, and F. Zeng, 2009: Volcanic signals in oceans. *J. Geophys. Res. Atmos.*, doi:10.1029/2008JD011673.

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

7600 Storelvmo, T., J. E. Kristjansson, H. Muri, M. Pfeffer, D. Barahona, and A. Nenes, 2013: Cirrus
7601 cloud seeding has potential to cool climate. *Geophys. Res. Lett.*,
7602 doi:10.1029/2012GL054201.

7603 Soden, B. J., Held, I. M., Colman, R., Shell, K. M., Kiehl, J. T. and Shields, C. A.: Quantifying
7604 Climate Feedbacks Using Radiative Kernels, Journal of Climate, 21(14), 3504-3520, 2008.

7605 Soden, B. J., Collins, W. D., & Feldman, D. R. (2018). Reducing uncertainties in climate models.
7606 *Science*, *361*(6400), 326–327. http://doi.org/10.1126/science.aau1864

7607 Soden, B. J., W. D. Collins, and D. R. Feldman, 2018: Reducing uncertainties in climate models.
7608 Science, 361, 326–327, doi:10.1126/science.aau1864.

7609 Soden, B. J., Collins, W. D. and Feldman, D. R.: Reducing uncertainties in climate models,
7610 Science, 361(6400), 326-327, 2018.

7611 Solomon, S., 1999: Stratospheric ozone depletion: A review of concepts and history. *Rev.*
7612 *Geophys*, **37**, 275–316.

7613 Stephens, G. L., 2005: Cloud Feedbacks in the Climate System: A Critical Review. J. Clim., 18,
7614 237–273, doi:10.1175/JCLI-3243.1. https://doi.org/10.1175/JCLI-3243.1.

7615 Stevenson, D. S., C. E. Johnson, W. J. Collins, R. G. Derwent, K. P. Shine, and J. M. Edwards,
7616 1998: Evolution of tropospheric ozone radiative forcing. *Geophys. Res. Lett.*, **25**, 3819–
7617 3822, doi:doi:10.1029/1998GL900037. https://doi.org/10.1029/1998GL900037.

7618 ——, and Coauthors, 2013: Tropospheric ozone changes, radiative forcing and attribution to
7619 emissions in the Atmospheric Chemistry and Climate Model Intercomparison Project
7620 (ACCMIP). *Atmos. Chem. Phys.*, **13**, 3063–3085, doi:10.5194/acp-13-3063-2013.
7621 http://www.atmos-chem-phys.net/13/3063/2013/.

7622 Stolarski, R., V. Fioletov, L. Bishop, S. Godin, R. D. Bojkov, V. Kirchhoff, M.-L. Chanin, and J.
7623 Zawodny, 1991: Ozone and temperature trends. *Scientific Assessment of Ozone Depletion:*
7624 *1991*, D.L. Albritton, R.T. Watson, S. Solomon, R.F. Hampson, and F. Ormond, Eds.

7625 Stone, D., L. K. Whalley, and D. E. Heard, 2012: Tropospheric OH and HO2 radicals: field

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

measurements and model comparisons. *Chem. Soc. Rev.*, **41**, 6348–6404, doi:10.1039/c2cs35140d.

Stordal, F., R. G. Derwent, I. S. A. Isaksen, D. J. Jacob, M. Kanakidou, J. A. Logan, and M. J. Prather, 1995: Model Simulations of global tropospheric ozone. *Scientific Assessment of Ozone Depletion: 1994*, D.L. Albritton, R.T. Watson, and P.J. Aucamp, Eds., World Meteorological Organization (WMO), Geneva, Switzerland.

Stouffer, R. J., S. Manabe, and K. Bryan, 1989): Interhemispheric asymmetry in climate response to a gradual increase of atmospheric CO_2. *Nature*, **342**, 660-662.

Stephens, G. L., 2005: Cloud feedbacks in the climate system: A critical review. J. Climate, 18, 237–273, doi:10.1175/JCLI-3243.1

Sterner EO and DJA Johansson (2017). The effect of climate–carbon cycle feedbacks on emission metrics Environ. Res. Lett. 12 034019 10.1088/1748-9326/aa61dc

Stott, P.A., et al., 2000: External control of 20th century temperature by natural and anthropogenic forcings. *Science*, **290**, 2133–2137.

Stott, P. A., Stone, D. A. & Allen, M. R. Human contribution to the European heatwave of 2003. *Nature* **432**, 610–614 (2004).

Stouffer, R.J., S. Manabe, and K.Y. Vinnikov, 1994: Model assessment of the role of natural variability in recent global warming. *Nature*, **367**, 634–636.

http://science.sciencemag.org/content/195/4279/673.abstract.

Sitch, S., Friedlingstein, P., Gruber, N., Jones, S., Murray-Tortarolo, G., Ahlstrom, A., Doney, S., Graven, H., Heinze, C., Huntingford, C., Levis, S., Levy, P., Lomas, M., Poulter, B., Viovy, N., Zaehle, S., Zeng, N., Piao, S., LeQuere, C., Smith, B., Zhu, Z. and Myneni, R.: Recent trends and drivers of regional sources and sinks of carbon dioxide, Biogeosciences, 12, 653–2015, 2015.

Santer, B. D., and Coauthors (2014), Volcanic contribution to decadal changes in tropospheric temperature. *Nature Geoscience*, 7, 185-189.

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

7652 Sato, M., J. E. Hansen, M. P. McCormick, and J. B. Pollack (1993), Stratospheric aerosol optical
7653 depths, 1850–1990, J. Geophys. Res., 98(D12), 22,987–22,994, doi:10.1029/93JD02553.

7654 Schmidt, G., et al. (2011), Climate forcing reconstructions for use in PMIP simulations of the last
7655 millennium (v1.0). *Geosci. Model Dev.*, **4**, 33–45.

7656 Schneider, D. P., C. M. Ammann, B. L. Otto-Bliesner, and D. S. Kaufman (2009), Climate
7657 response to large, high-latitude and low-latitude volcanic eruptions in the Community
7658 Climate System Model. *J. Geophys. Res. Atmos.*, **114**, D15101.

7659 Scope, J. P. (1862), Volcanoes: The character of their phenomena, their share in the structure and
7660 composition of the surface of the globe and their relation to its internal forces, 2nd ed.,
7661 London: Longman, Green, Longmans, and Roberts.

7662 Sekiya, T., K. Sudo, and T. Nagai (2016), Evolution of stratospheric sulfate aerosol from the 1991
7663 Pinatubo eruption: Roles of aerosol microphysical processes, J. Geophys. Res. Atmos., 121,
7664 doi:10.1002/2015JD024313.

7665 Sheng, J.-X., D. K. Weisentstein, B.-P. Luo, E. Rozanov, A. Stenke, J. Anet, H. Bingemer, and T.
7666 Peter (2015), Global atmospheric sulfur budget under volcanically quiescent conditions:
7667 Aerosol-chemistry-climate model predictions and validation, J Geophys. Res. Atmos., 120,
7668 256-276, doi:10.1002/2014JD021985.

7669 Shindell, D.T., G.A. Schmidt, R.L. Miller, and M. Mann (2003), Volcanic and solar forcing of
7670 climate change during the preindustrial era. J. Clim., 16, 4094–4107.

7671 Shindell, D.T., G.A. Schmidt, M. Mann, and G. Faluvegi (2004), Dynamic winter climate response
7672 to large tropical volcanic eruptions since 1600. J. Geophys. Res., 109, D05104,
7673 doi:10.1029/2003JD004151.

7674 Simkin, T., L. Siebert, L. McClelland, D. Bridge, C. G. Newhall, J. H. Latter (1981), Volcanoes
7675 of the World, New York, Hutchinson Ross.

7676 Simkin, T. (1993), Terrestrial volcanism in space and time, Annu. Rev. Earth. Planet. Sci., 21,
7677 427-452.

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

7678 Soden, B. J., R. T. Wetherald, G. L. Stenchikov, and A. Robock (2002), Global cooling following
7679 the eruption of Mt. Pinatubo: A test of climate feedback of water vapor. *Science*, 296, 727-
7680 730.

7681 Solomon, S., J. S. Daniel, R. R. Neely, J. P. Vernier, E. G. Dutton, and L. W. Thomason (2011),
7682 The Persistently Variable "Background" Stratospheric Aerosol Layer and Global Climate
7683 Change. *Science*, 333, 866-870.

7684 Stenchikov, G., R. Dickerson, K. Pickering, W. Ellis, B. Doddridge, S. Kondragunta, O. Poulida,
7685 J. Scala, W.-K. Tao (1996), Stratosphere-Troposphere Exchange in a Mid-Latitude Mesoscale
7686 Convective Complex: Part 2, Numerical Simulations, *J. Geophys. Res.*, **101**, 6837-6851.

7687 Stenchikov, G.L., et al. (1998), Radiative forcing from the 1991 Mount Pinatubo volcanic eruption.
7688 J. Geophys. Res., 103(D12), 13837–13857.

7689 Stenchikov, G.L., et al. (2002), Arctic Oscillation response to the 1991 Mount Pinatubo eruption:
7690 effects of volcanic aerosols and ozone depletion. J. Geophys. Res., 107(D24), 4803,
7691 doi:10.1029/2002JD002090.

7692 Stenchikov, G., et al. (2004), Arctic Oscillation response to the 1991 Pinatubo eruption in the
7693 SKYHI GCM with a realistic quasi-biennial oscillation. J. Geophys. Res., 109, D03112,
7694 doi:10.1029/2003JD003699.

7695 Stenchikov, G., et al. (2006), Arctic Oscillation response to volcanic eruptions in the IPCC AR4
7696 climate models. J. Geophys. Res., 111, D07107, doi:10.1029/2005JD006286.

7697 Stenchikov, G., T. L. Delworth, V. Ramaswamy, R. J. Stouffer, A. Wittenberg, and F. Zeng (2009),
7698 Volcanic signals in oceans, J. Geophys. Res., D16104, 114, doi:10.1029/2008JD011673.

7699 Stenchikov, G. (2016), The role of volcanic activity in climate and global change, In the book
7700 Climate Change, Observed Impact on Planet Earth, 2nd Edition, Trevor Letcher, Ed., ISBN:
7701 978-0-444-63524-2, pp. 419-448.

7702 Stothers, R. (1996), Major optical depth perturbations to the stratosphere from volcanic eruptions:
7703 Pyrheliometric period, 1881-1960, J. Geophys. Res., 101, No. D2, 3901-3920.

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

7704 Stothers, R. (1997), Stratospheric aerosol clouds due to very large volcanic eruptions of the early
7705 twentieth century: Effective particle size and conversion from pyrheliometric to visual optical
7706 depth, J. Geophys. Res., 102, No. D5, 6143-6151.

7707 Stothers, R., 2001a: Major optical depth perturbations to the stratosphere from volcanic eruptions:
7708 Stellar extinction period, 1961-1978. J. Geophys. Res., 106(D3), 2993–3003.

7709 Stothers, R., 2001b: A chronology of annual mean radii of stratospheric aerosol from volcanic
7710 eruptions during the twentieth century as derived from ground-based spectral extinction
7711 measurements. J. Geophys. Res., 106(D23), 32043–32049.

7712

7713 Tarasick, D, Galbally, I, Cooper, OR, Ancellet, G, Leblanc, T, Wallington, TJ, Ziemke, J,
7714 Liu, X, Steinbacher, M, Stähelin, J, Vigouroux, C, Hannigan, J, García, O, Foret, G,
7715 Zanis, P, Weatherhead, E, Petropavlovskikh, I, Worden, H, Osman, M, Liu, J, Lin, M,
7716 Schultz, M, Granados-Muñoz, M, Thompson, AM, Oltmans, SJ, Cuesta, J, Dufour, G,
7717 Thouret, V, Hassler, B and Trickl, T., 2018. Tropospheric Ozone Assessment Report
7718 (TOAR): Tropospheric ozone observations–How well do we know tropospheric ozone
7719 changes? *Elem. Sci. Anth* . in-review, 2019.

7720 Taylor, K. E., and J. E. Penner, 1994: Response of the climate system to atmospheric aerosols
7721 and greenhouse gases. Nature, 369, 734–737, doi:10.1038/369734a0.
7722 https://doi.org/10.1038/369734a0.

7723 Tebaldi, C., and R. Knutti, 2007: The use of the multi-model ensemble in probabilistic climate
7724 projections. *Philos. Trans. R. Soc. A Math. Phys. Eng. Sci.*, **365**, 2053–2075,
7725 doi:10.1098/rsta.2007.2076. https://doi.org/10.1098/rsta.2007.2076.

7726 Tegen, I., Lacis, A. A., & Fung, I. (1996). The influence on climate forcing of mineral aerosols
7727 from disturbed soils. *Nature*, *380*(6573), 419.

7728 Telegadas, K., and J. London, 1954: A physical model of Northern Hemisphere troposphere
7729 for winter and summer. Scientific Report No. 1, Contract AF19 (122)-165; Research
7730 Div. College of Engineering, New York University, 55. pp.

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

7731 Tett, S.F.B., et al. (2002), Estimation of natural and anthropogenic contributions to twentieth
7732 century temperature change. J. Geophys. Res., 107(D16), 4306, doi:10.1029/2000JD000028.

7733 Textor, C., Schulz, M., Guibert, S., Kinne, S., Balkanski, Y., Bauer, S., ... & Dentener, F. (2007).
7734 The effect of harmonized emissions on aerosol properties in global models–an AeroCom
7735 experiment. *Atmospheric Chemistry and Physics*, *7*(17), 4489-4501.

7736 The royal society, 2009: *Royal Society Geoengineering the climate: science, governance and*
7737 *uncertainty*.

7738 Thompson, A. M., and R. J. Cicerone, 1986: Possible perturbations to atmospheric CO, CH4,
7739 and OH. *J. Geophys. Res. Atmos.*, **91**, 10853–10864, doi:doi:10.1029/JD091iD10p10853.
7740 https://doi.org/10.1029/JD091iD10p10853.

7741 ——, R. W. Stewart, M. A. Owens, and J. A. Herwehe, 1989: Sensitivity of tropospheric
7742 oxidants to global chemical and climate change. *Atmos. Environ.*, **23**, 519–532,
7743 doi:https://doi.org/10.1016/0004-6981(89)90001-2.
7744 http://www.sciencedirect.com/science/article/pii/0004698189900012.

7745 Thornton, P. E., Doney, S. C., Lindsay, K., Moore, J. K. K., Mahowald, N., Randerson, J. T.,
7746 Fung, I., Lamarque, J.-F. F., Feddema, J. J., Lee, Y.-H. Y.-H., Peter E. Thornton K.
7747 Lindsay, J. K. Moore, N. Mahowald, J. T. Randerson, I. Fung, J.-F. Lamarque, J. Feddema,
7748 Y.-H. Lee, S. D., Thornton, P. E., Doney, S. C., Lindsay, K., Moore, J. K. K., Mahowald,
7749 N., Randerson, J. T., Fung, I., Lamarque, J.-F. F., Feddema, J. J. and Lee, Y.-H. Y.-H.:
7750 Carbon-nitrogen interactions regular climate-carbon cycle feedbacks: results from an
7751 atmosphere-ocean general circulation model, Biogeosciences, 6(10), 2009–2099, 2009.

7752 Tian, D., Dong, W., Gong, D., Guo, Y. & Yang, 2016: S. Fast responses of climate system to
7753 carbon dioxide, aerosols and sulfate aerosols without the mediation of SST in the CMIP5. *Int.*
7754 *J. Climatol*. **37**, 1156–1166.

7755 Toll, V., Christensen, M., Gassó, S., & Bellouin, N. (2017). Volcano and Ship Tracks Indicate
7756 Excessive Aerosol-Induced Cloud Water Increases in a Climate Model. *Geophysical*
7757 *research letters*, *44*(24).

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

Turner, A. J., C. Frankenberg, P. O. Wennberg, and D. J. Jacob, 2017: Ambiguity in the causes for decadal trends in atmospheric methane and hydroxyl. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci.,*. http://www.pnas.org/content/early/2017/04/18/1616020114.abstract.

——, ——, and E. A. Kort, 2019: Interpreting contemporary trends in atmospheric methane. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci.*, **116**, 2805 LP-2813, doi:10.1073/pnas.1814297116. http://www.pnas.org/content/116/8/2805.abstract.

Twomey, S. A.: The Nuclei of Natural Cloud Formation. Part II: The Supersaturation in Natural Clouds and the Variation of Cloud Droplet Concentrations, Geofis. Pure Appl., 43, 227–242, 1959.

Twomey, S. A.: The influence of pollution on the shortwave albedo of clouds, J. Atmos. Sci., 34, 1149–1152, 1977.

Twomey, S. The influence of pollution on the shortwave albedo of clouds. *J. Atmos. Sci.* **34,** 1149-1152 (1977).

Tyndall, J., 1861: On the Absorption and Radiation of Heat by Gases and Vapours, and on the Physical Connexion of Radiation, Absorption, and Conduction", *Philosophical Transactions of the Royal Society of London*, Volume 151, pages 1–36.

Thomason, L. W., and G. Taha (2003), SAGE III aerosol extinction measurements: Initial results. *Geophys Res Lett*, 30, 1631.

Thomason, L., and Th. Peter (Eds.) (2006), Assessment of Stratospheric Aerosol Properties (ASAP), WCRP-124, WMO/TD- No. 1295, SPARC Report No. 4, February 2006.

Thomason, L. W., Ernest, N., Millán, L., Rieger, L., Bourassa, A., Vernier, J.-P. et al. (2018), A global space-based stratospheric aerosol climatology: 1979–2016, Earth Syst. Sci. Data, 10, 469-492, https://doi.org/10.5194/essd-10-469-2018.

Tilmes, S., R. R. Garcia, D. E. Kinnison, A. Gettelman, and P. J. Rasch (2009), Impact of geoengineered aerosols on the troposphere and stratosphere. *Journal of Geophysical Research-Atmospheres*, 114, D12305.

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

7784 Tilmes, S., and Coauthors, 2013: The hydrological impact of geoengineering in the
7785 Geoengineering Model Intercomparison Project (GeoMIP). *Journal of Geophysical*
7786 *Research-Atmospheres*, 118, 11036-11058.

7787 Timmreck, C., H.-F. Graf, and I. Kirchner (1999), A one and half year interactive MA/ECHAM4
7788 simulation of Mount Pinatubo Aerosol. *Journal of Geophysical Research-Atmospheres*, 104,
7789 9337-9359.

7790 Timmreck, C., H.-F. Graf, S. J. Lorenz, U. Niemeier, D. Zanchettin, D. Matei, J. H. Jungclaus, and
7791 T. J. Crowley (2010), Aerosol size confines climate response to volcanic super eruptions,
7792 Geophys. Res. Lett., 37, L24705, doi:10.1029/2010GL045464.

7793 Timmreck, C. (2012), Modeling the climatic effects of large explosive volcanic eruptions. *Wiley*
7794 *Interdisciplinary Reviews-Climate Change*, 3, 545-564.

7795 Toohey, M., K. Krüger, M. Bittner, C. Timmreck, and Schmidt, H. (2014), The Impact of Volcanic
7796 Aerosol on the Northern Hemisphere Stratospheric Polar Vortex: Mechanisms and Sensitivity
7797 to Forcing Structure, Atmos. Chem. Phys., 14(23), 13063 – 13079, doi:10.5194/acp-14-
7798 13063-2014.

7799 Toon, O. B., and J. B. Pollack (1976), A global average model of atmospheric aerosols for radiative
7800 transfer calculations, J. Appl. Meteorol., 15, 225-246.

7801 Trenberth, K., and A. Dai, 2007: Effect of Mount Pinatubo volcanic eruption on the hydrological
7802 cycle as analaog of geoengineering. *Geophys Res Lett*, **34,** L15702.

7803 Trepte, C. R., M. H. Hitchman (1992), Tropical stratospheric circulation deduced from satellite
7804 aerosol data, Nature, 355, 626-628.

7805 Turco, R. P., R. C. Witten and O. B. Toon (1982), Stratospheric Aerosols: Observation and Theory,
7806 Reviwes of Geophysics and Space Physics, 20, No. 2, 233-279.

7807

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

7808 Unger, N., T. C. Bond, J. S. Wang, D. M. Koch, S. Menon, D. T. Shindell, and S. Bauer, 2010:
7809 Attribution of climate forcing to economic sectors. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci.*, 107 (8) 3382-
7810 3387. https://doi.org/10.1073/pnas.0906548107

7811 Unger, N.: Human land-use driven reduction of forest volatiles cools global climate, Nat. Clim.
7812 Chang., doi:10.1038/nclimate2347, 2014.

7813 Unger, N., Bond, T., Wang, J. S., Koch, D. M., Menon, S., Shindell, D. and Bauer, S.:
7814 Attribution of climate forcing to economic sectors, Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA, 107(8),
7815 3382–3387, 2010.

7816 Unruh, Y.C., S. K. Solanki, and M. Fligge, 2000: Modelling solar irradiance variations:
7817 Comparison with observations, including line-ratio variations. Space Sci. Rev., 94, 1-2,
7818 145-152, doi:10.1023/A:1026758904332.

7819

7820 van Dorland, R., Dentener, F. J., & Lelieveld, J. (1997). Radiative forcing due to tropospheric
7821 ozone and sulfate aerosols. *Journal of Geophysical Research: Atmospheres*, *102*(D23),
7822 28079-28100.

7823 Van de Hulst, H. C., 1957: Light scattering by small particles. By H. C. **van de Hulst**. New York
7824 (John Wiley and Sons), London (Chapman and Hall). 470pp

7825 von Savigny, C., Ernst, F., Rozanov, A., Hommel, R., Eichmann, K.-U., Rozanov, V., Burrows, J.
7826 P., and Thomason, L. W. (2015), Improved stratospheric aerosol extinction profiles from
7827 SCIAMACHY: validation and sample results, Atmos. Meas. Tech., 8, 5223 – 5235.

7828 Vecchi G. A., et al., Weakening of tropical Pacific atmospheric circulation due to anthropogenic
7829 forcing, *Nature*, **441**. 73 - 76 (2006).

7830 Vernier, J. P., et al. (2009), Tropical stratospheric aerosol layer from CALIPSO lidar observations,
7831 J. Geophys. Res., 114, D00H10, doi:10.1029/2009JD011946.

7832 Vernier, J.-P., L. W. Thomason, J.-P. Pommereau, A. Bourassa, J. Pelon, A. Garnier,
7833 A.Hauchecorne, L. Blanot, C. trepte, Doug Degenstein, and F. Vagras (2011), Major

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

influence of tropical volcanic eruptions on the stratospheric aerosol layer during the last decade, Geophys. Res. Lett., 38, L12807, doi:10.1029/2011GL047563.

Verschuren, D., K. R. Laird, and B. F. Cumming, 2000: Rainfall and drought in equatorial east Africa during the past 1,100 years, Nature, 403, 410-414 doi:10.1038/35000179

Voigt, C., U. Schumann, A. Minikin, A. Abdelmonem, A. Afchine, S. Borrmann, M. Boettcher, B. Buchholz, L. Bugliaro, A. Costa, J. Curtius, M. Dollner, A. Dörnbrack, V. Dreiling, V. Ebert, A. Ehrlich, A. Fix, L. Forster, F. Frank, D. Fütterer, A. Giez, K. Graf, J. Grooß, S. Groß, K. Heimerl, B. Heinold, T. Hüneke, E. Järvinen, T. Jurkat, S. Kaufmann, M. Kenntner, M. Klingebiel, T. Klimach, R. Kohl, M. Krämer, T.C. Krisna, A. Luebke, B. Mayer, S. Mertes, S. Molleker, A. Petzold, K. Pfeilsticker, M. Port, M. Rapp, P. Reutter, C. Rolf, D. Rose, D. Sauer, A. Schäfler, R. Schlage, M. Schnaiter, J. Schneider, N. Spelten, P. Spichtinger, P. Stock, A. Walser, R. Weigel, B. Weinzierl, M. Wendisch, F. Werner, H. Wernli, M. Wirth, A. Zahn, H. Ziereis, and M. Zöger, 2017: ML-CIRRUS: The Airborne Experiment on Natural Cirrus and Contrail Cirrus with the High-Altitude Long-Range Research Aircraft HALO. *Bull. Amer. Meteor. Soc.*, **98**, 271–288, https://doi.org/10.1175/BAMS-D-15-00213.1

Voulgarakis, A., and Coauthors, 2013: Analysis of present day and future OH and methane lifetime in the ACCMIP simulations. *Atmos. Chem. Phys.*, **13**, 2563–2587, doi:10.5194/acp-13-2563-2013.

Ward, D. S. S. and Mahowald, N. M.: Contributions of developed and developing countries to global climate forcing, Environ. Res. Lett., 9(074008), doi:10.1088/1748-9326/9/7/074008, doi:10.1088/1748-9326/9/7/074008, 2014.

Ward, D. S. S. and Mahowald, N. M.: Local sources of global climate forcing from different cateogries of land use activities, Earth Syst. Dyn., 6(1), 175–2015, doi:10.5194/esd-6-175-2015, 2015.

Ward, D. S. S., Mahowald, N. M. M. and Kloster, S.: Potential climate forcing of land use and land cover change, Atmos. Chem. Phys., 14(23), 12701–12724, doi:10.5194/acp-14-12701-

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

2014, 2014.

Wang, C. Anthropogenic aerosols and the distribution of past large-scale precipitation change. *Geophys. Res. Lett.* **42,** 10,876-10,884 (2015).

Wang, W. C., Yung, Y. L., Lacis, A. A., Mo, T., & Hansen, J. E. (1976). Greenhouse Effects due to Man-Made Perturbations of Trace Gases. *Science*, *194*(4266), 685 LP-690. http://doi.org/10.1126/science.194.4266.685.

Wang, W.-C., Y.-C. Zhuang, and R. D. Bojkov, 1993: Climate implications of observed changes in ozone vertical distributions at middle and high latitudes of the northern hemisphere. Geophys. Res. Lett., 20, 1567–1570, doi:10.1029/93GL01318. https://doi.org/10.1029/93GL01318.

Wang, W. C., Yung, Y. L., Lacis, A. A., Mo, T., & Hansen, J. E. (1976). Greenhouse Effects due to Man-Made Perturbations of Trace Gases. *Science*, *194*(4266), 685 LP-690. http://doi.org/10.1126/science.194.4266.685

Wang, C. C., and L. I. Davis, 1974: Measurement of Hydroxyl Concentrations in Air Using a Tunable uv Laser Beam. *Phys. Rev. Lett.*, **32**, 349–352, doi:10.1103/PhysRevLett.32.349. https://link.aps.org/doi/10.1103/PhysRevLett.32.349.

——, ——, C. H. Wu, S. Japar, H. Niki, and B. Weinstock, 1975: Hydroxyl Radical Concentrations Measured in Ambient Air. *Science (80-.).*, **189**, 797–800. http://www.jstor.org/stable/1740212.

Wang, W.-C., and N. D. Sze, 1980: Coupled effects of atmospheric N2O and O3 on the Earth's climate. *Nature*, **286**, 589. http://dx.doi.org/10.1038/286589a0.

Wang, H., P. J. Rasch, and G. Feingold, 2011: Manipulating marine stratocumulus cloud amount and albedo: A process-modelling study of aerosol-cloud-precipitation interactions in response to injection of cloud condensation nuclei. *Atmos. Chem. Phys.*, doi:10.5194/acp-11-4237-2011.

Wang, Y.-M., J. L. Lean, and N. R. Sheeley, Jr., 2005: Modeling the Sun's magnetic field and irradiance since 1713, Astrophys. J., 625, 522–538.

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

7889 ——, D. J. Wuebbles, W. M. Washington, R. G. Isaacs, and G. Molnar, 1986: Trace gases and
7890 other potential perturbations to global climate. *Rev. Geophys.*, **24**, 110–140,
7891 doi:doi:10.1029/RG024i001p00110. https://doi.org/10.1029/RG024i001p00110.

7892 Wagner, J. Wilzewski, P. Wcisło, S. Yu, E.J. Zak, The HITRAN2016 molecular spectroscopic
7893 database, Journal of Quantitative Spectroscopy and Radiative Transfer, Volume 203, 2017,
7894 Pages 3-69, ISSN 0022-4073, https://doi.org/10.1016/j.jqsrt.2017.06.038

7895 Wallington, T. J., J. H. Seinfeld, and J. R. Barker, 2018: 100 Years of progress in gas-phase
7896 atmospheric chemistry research. *Meteorol. Monogr.*, doi:10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-
7897 18-0008.1. https://doi.org/10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-18-0008.1.

7898 Washington, W., and G. Meehl, 1989: Climate sensitivity due to increased CO_2: experiments
7899 with a coupled atmosphere and ocean general circulation model. Clim. Dyn., 4, 1, 1–38.

7900 Watson, R. J., H. Rodhe, H. Oeschger, and U. Siegenthaler, 1990: Greenhouse gases and
7901 aerosols. *Climate Change: The IPCC Scientific Assessment (1990)*, J.T. Houghton, G.J.
7902 Jenkins, and J.J. Ephraums, Eds., Cambridge, U.K. and New York, NY, USA.

7903 Weart, S. R. (1997). Global Warming, Cold War, and the Evolution of Research Plans.
7904 *Historical Studies in the Physical and Biological Sciences*, *27*(2), 319–356.
7905 http://doi.org/10.2307/27757782.

7906 Weisenstein, D. K., D. W. Keith, and J. A. Dykema, 2015: Solar geoengineering using solid
7907 aerosol in the stratosphere. *Atmos. Chem. Phys.*, **15**, 11835–11859, doi:10.5194/acp-15-
7908 11835-2015. https://www.atmos-chem-phys.net/15/11835/2015/ (Accessed December 20,
7909 2018).

7910 Wei, T., Yang, S., Moore, J. C., Shi, P., Cui, X., Duan, Q., Xu, B., Dai, Y., Yuan, W., Wei, X.,
7911 Yang, Z., Wen, T., Teng, F., Gao, Y., Chou, J., Yan, X., Wei, Z., Guo, Y., Jiang, Y., Gao,
7912 X., Wang, K., Zheng, X., Ren, F., Lv, S., Yu, Y., Liu, B., Luo, Y., Li, W., Ji, D., Feng, J.,
7913 Wu, Q., Cheng, H., He, J., Fu, C., Ye, D., Xu, G. and Dong, W.: Developed and developing
7914 world responsibilities for historical climate change and CO2 mitigation, Proc. Natl. Acad.
7915 Sci., 109(32), 12911–12915, doi:10.1073/pnas.1203282109, 2012.

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

7916 W. H. Matthews, W. W. Kellogg and G. D. Robinson, 1971, *Man's Impact on the Climate* MIT
7917 Press.

7918 Wigley, T. M. L., 1987: Relative contributions of different trace gases to the greenhouse effect.
7919 Clim. Monit., 16, 14–29.

7920 Wigley, T. M. L., 1989: Possible climate change due to SO2-derived cloud condensation nuclei.
7921 Nature, 339, 365–367, doi:10.1038/339365a0. https://doi.org/10.1038/339365a0.

7922 Winton, M., K. Takahashi, and I. M. Held (2010), Importance of ocean heat uptake efficacy to
7923 transient climate change, J. Clim., 23, 2333–2344, doi:10.1175/2009jcli3139.1.

7924 WMO, 1982: Report of the meeting of experts on potential climatic effects of ozone and other
7925 minor trace gases. WMO Global Ozone Research and Monitoring Project Report No 14.

7926 WMO, 1986: *Atmospheric Ozone 1985*. Global Ozone Research and Monitoring Project Report
7927 No. 16. World Meteorological Organization, Geneva. Volume III.

7928 WMO, 1986: Global ozone research and monitoring project. Atmospheric Ozone. WMO,
7929 Geneva, Switzerland.

7930 World Meteorological Organization Global Ozone Research and Monitoring Project Report NO.
7931 16 Atmospheric Ozone 1985 - Assessment of our Understanding of the Processes
7932 Controlling its Present Distribution and Change.

7933 ——, J. C. McConnell, and M. B. McElroy, 1972: Atmospheric CH4, CO, and CO2. *J. Geophys.*
7934 *Res.*, **77**, 4477–4493, doi:doi:10.1029/JC077i024p04477.
7935 https://doi.org/10.1029/JC077i024p04477.

7936 Wuebbles, D. J., F. M. Luther, and J. E. Penner, 1983: Effect of coupled anthropogenic
7937 perturbations on stratospheric ozone. *J. Geophys. Res. Ocean.*, **88**, 1444–1456,
7938 doi:doi:10.1029/JC088iC02p01444. https://doi.org/10.1029/JC088iC02p01444.

7939 Wetherald, R. T., and S. Manabe, 1975: The Effects of Changing the Solar Constant on the
7940 Climate of a General Circulation Model, J.Atmos. Sciences, 32, 2044-2059,
7941 https://doi.org/10.1175/1520-0469(1975)032<2044:TEOCTS>2.0.CO;2

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

White, O. R., Skumanich, A., Lean, J,. Livingston, W. C., and Keil, S. L., 1992: The Sun in a Non-cycling State, Publications of the Astronomical Society of the Pacific, 104, 1139-1143.

White, W. B., J. Lean, D.R. Cayan, and M.D. Dettinger, 1997: Response of global upper ocean temperature to changing solar irradiance, J. Geophys. Res., 102, 3255-3266.

Wigley, T. M. L. and S. C. B. Raper, 1990: Climatic change due to solar irradiance changes, Geophys. Res. Lett. 17, 12, 2169-2172, 10.1029/GL017i012p02169.

Wigley, T. M. L. (2006), A combined mitigation/geoengineering approach to climate stabilization. *Science*, 314, 452-454.

Willson, R. C., 1979: Active cavity radiometer type IV, Applied Optics, 18, 179-188, https://doi.org/10.1364/AO.18.000179

Willson, R.C., 2014: ACRIM3 and the total solar irradiance database, Astrophys Space Sci 352: 341. https://doi.org/10.1007/s10509-014-1961-4

Willson, R. C., Gulkis, S., Janssen, M., Hudson, H. S., and Chapman. G. A., 1981: Observations of Solar Irradiance Variability, Science 211, 4483, 700-702, DOI: 10.1126/science.211.4483.700

Woods, T. N., W. K. Tobiska, G. J. Rottman, and J. R. Worden, 2000: Improved solar Lyman α irradiance modeling from 1947 through 1999 based on UARS observations, J. Geophys. Res., 105(A12), 27195–27215, doi:10.1029/2000JA000051.

Xie, S.-P., Lu, B. & Xiang, 2013: B. Similar spatial patterns of climate responses to aerosol and greenhouse gas changes. *Nat. Geosci.* **6**, 828–832.

Yamamoto, G., and T. Sasamori, 1958: Calculation of the absorption of the 15 μ carbon dioxide band. *Sci. Rept. Tohoku Univ. Fifth Ser.*, **10,** No. 2, 37-57.

Young, P. J., and Coauthors, 2013: Pre-industrial to end 21st century projections of tropospheric

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

ozone from the Atmospheric Chemistry and Climate Model Intercomparison Project (ACCMIP). *Atmos. Chem. Phys.*, **13**, 2063–2090, doi:10.5194/acp-13-2063-2013. http://www.atmos-chem-phys.net/13/2063/2013/ (Accessed July 16, 2018).

Young, P. Y., and Coauthors, 2018: Tropospheric Ozone Assessment Report: Assessment of global-scale model performance for global and regional ozone distributions, variability, and trends. *Elem Sci Anth.*, **6**, doi:http://doi.org/10.1525/elementa.265.

Yorks, J. E., Palm, S. P. McGill, M. J. Hlavka, D. L. Hart, W. D., Selmer, P. A., and Nowottnick (2015), E. P.: CATS Algorithm Theoretical Basis Document, 1st ed., NASA, 2015.

Zennaro, P., Kehrwald, N., McConnell, J. R., Schüpbach, S., Maselli, O. J., Marlon, J., Vallelonga, P., Leuenberger, D., Zangrando, R., Spolaor, A., Borrotti, M., Barbaro, E., Gambaro, A. and Barbante, C.: Fire in ice: Two millennia of boreal forest fire history from the Greenland NEEM ice core, Clim. Past, 10(5), 1905–1924, doi:10.5194/cp-10-1905-2014, 2014.

Zhang, J., Christopher, S. A., Remer, L. A., & Kaufman, Y. J. (2005). Shortwave aerosol radiative forcing over cloud-free oceans from Terra: 2. Seasonal and global distributions. *Journal of Geophysical Research: Atmospheres*, *110*(D10).

Zhang, Y., 2008: Online-coupled meteorology and chemistry models: history, current status, and outlook. *Atmos. Chem. Phys.*, **8**, 2895–2932, doi:10.5194/acp-8-2895-2008. https://www.atmos-chem-phys.net/8/2895/2008/.

Zhang X, et al. (2007) Detection of human influence on twentieth-century precipitation trends. Nature **448**:461–465.

Zimmermann, P H., Feichter, J., Rath, H. K., Crutzen, P. J., and Weiss, W. (1989), A global three- dimensional source receptor model investigation using KrX5, Atmos. Environ. 23,25-35.

1984: *Global Tropospheric Chemistry: A Plan for Action*. 194 pp.

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.

1985: *World Meteorological Organization Global Ozone Research and Monitoring Project Report NO. 16 Atmospheric Ozone 1985 - Assement of our Understanding of the Processes Controlling its Present Distribution and Change*.

Zanchettin, Davide, Myriam Khodri, Claudia Timmreck, Matthew Toohey, Anja Schmidt, Edwin P. Gerber, Gabriele Hegerl, Alan Robock, Francesco S. R. Pausata, William T. Ball, Susanne E. Bauer, Slimane Bekki, Sandip S. Dhomse, Allegra N. LeGrande, Graham W. Mann, Lauren Marshall, Michael Mills, Marion Marchand, Ulrike Niemeier, Virginie Poulain, Eugene Rozanov, Angelo Rubino, Andrea Stenke, Kostas Tsigaridis, and Fiona Tummon (2016), The Model Intercomparison Project on the climatic response to Volcanic forcing (VolMIP): experimental design and forcing input data for CMIP6, Geosci. Model Dev., 9, 2701-2719, https://doi.org/10.5194/gmd-9-2701-2016.

Zeilinga de Boer, J., D. T. Sanders (2002), Volcanoes and Human History, Princeton University Press, Princeton, NJ.

Zielinski, G. (2000), Use of paleo-records in determining variability within the volcanism-climate system, Quarterly Science reviews, 19, 417-438.

Accepted for publication in *Meteorological Monographs*. DOI 10.1175/AMSMONOGRAPHS-D-19-0001.1.